MINUTES

of the

THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY

of the

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH
IN AMERICA

Part I
DIRECTORY
OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY
COMMITTEES AND AGENCIES

Part II
JOURNAL

Part III
APPENDICES

Part IV
CORRECTIONS OF
PREVIOUS MINUTES

Part V
INDEX

June 10-13, 2003
Charlotte, North Carolina
The Minutes of the General Assembly are published by the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly and distributed by the Committee for Christian Education and Publications.

Order from: The Committee for Christian Education and Publications
PCA Bookstore
1700 North Brown Road, Suite 102A
Lawrenceville, Georgia 30043-8143
E-mail: bookstore@pcanet.org
Phone: 1-800-283-1357
Web: www.cepbookstore.com

TIME AND PLACE OF THE NEXT MEETING OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY:
Tuesday, June 15, 2004 through Friday, June 18, 2004
Pittsburgh, PA

FUTURE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES:
June 14-17, 2005 Chattanooga, Tennessee
June 2006 Jacksonville, Florida
June 2007 Memphis, Tennessee

31st GENERAL ASSEMBLY ACTIONS SENT DOWN TO PRESbyterIES:
Proposed Amendments to BCO:
BCO 58-5 see 31-57, III, 14, p. 205

Copyright 2003©
Office of the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly
of the Presbyterian Church in America

All rights reserved.
Minutes of the Thirty-First General Assembly
Published by the Presbyterian Church in America
Lawrenceville, Georgia
2003
# SUCCESSION OF MODERATORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ASSEMBLY</th>
<th>YEAR</th>
<th>NAME</th>
<th>PLACE OF ASSEMBLY</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1st</td>
<td>1973</td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
<td>Birmingham, AL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd</td>
<td>1974</td>
<td>TE Erskine L. Jackson</td>
<td>Macon, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3rd</td>
<td>1975</td>
<td>RE Leon F. Hendrick</td>
<td>Jackson, MS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th</td>
<td>1976</td>
<td>TE William A. McIlwaine</td>
<td>Greenville, SC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5th</td>
<td>1977</td>
<td>RE John T. Clark</td>
<td>Smyrna, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6th</td>
<td>1978</td>
<td>TE G. Aiken Taylor</td>
<td>Grand Rapids, MI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7th</td>
<td>1979</td>
<td>RE William F. Joseph, Jr.</td>
<td>Charlotte, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8th</td>
<td>1980</td>
<td>TE Paul G. Settle</td>
<td>Savannah, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9th</td>
<td>1981</td>
<td>RE Kenneth L. Ryskamp</td>
<td>Fort Lauderdale, FL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th</td>
<td>1982</td>
<td>TE R. Laird Harris</td>
<td>Grand Rapids, MI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11th</td>
<td>1983</td>
<td>RE L. B. Austin III</td>
<td>Norfolk, VA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12th</td>
<td>1984</td>
<td>TE James M. Baird, Jr.</td>
<td>Baton Rouge, LA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13th</td>
<td>1985</td>
<td>RE Richard C. Chewning</td>
<td>St. Louis, MO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14th</td>
<td>1986</td>
<td>TE Frank M. Barker, Jr.</td>
<td>Philadelphia, PA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15th</td>
<td>1987</td>
<td>RE Gerald Sovereign</td>
<td>Grand Rapids, MI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16th</td>
<td>1988</td>
<td>TE D. James Kennedy</td>
<td>Knoxville, TN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17th</td>
<td>1989</td>
<td>RE John B. White, Jr.</td>
<td>La Mirada, CA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18th</td>
<td>1990</td>
<td>TE Cortez A. Cooper, Jr.</td>
<td>Atlanta, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19th</td>
<td>1991</td>
<td>RE Mark Belz</td>
<td>Birmingham, AL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21st</td>
<td>1993</td>
<td>RE G. Richard Hostetter</td>
<td>Columbia, SC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22nd</td>
<td>1994</td>
<td>TE William S. Barker, II</td>
<td>Atlanta, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23rd</td>
<td>1995</td>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Dallas, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24th</td>
<td>1996</td>
<td>TE Charles A. McGowan</td>
<td>Fort Lauderdale, FL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25th</td>
<td>1997</td>
<td>RE Samuel J. Duncan</td>
<td>Colorado Springs, CO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26th</td>
<td>1998</td>
<td>TE Kennedy Smartt</td>
<td>St. Louis, MO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>TE Donald B. Patterson,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Honorary Moderator</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27th</td>
<td>1999</td>
<td>RE Thomas F. Leopard</td>
<td>Louisville, KY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28th</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>TE Morton H. Smith</td>
<td>Tampa, FL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29th</td>
<td>2001</td>
<td>RE Steve Fox</td>
<td>Dallas, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30th</td>
<td>2002</td>
<td>TE Joseph F. (Skip) Ryan</td>
<td>Birmingham, AL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31st</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>RE Joel Belz</td>
<td>Charlotte, NC</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

# SUCCESSION OF STATED CLERKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>YEARS</th>
<th>NAME</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1973 - 1988</td>
<td>TE Morton H. Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1988 - 1998</td>
<td>TE Paul R. Gilchrist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1998 -</td>
<td>TE L. Roy Taylor</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
I. OFFICERS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Moderator
RE Joel Belz
392 Old Haw Creek Road
Asheville, NC  28805-1453
Phone:  828-232-5411
Fax:     828-253-1556
E-mail:  jobelz@gwpub.com

Stated Clerk
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr.
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 105
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143
Phone:  678-825-1000
Fax:     678-825-1001
E-mail:  ac@pcanet.org
II. MINISTRIES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

**Administration**  
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr., Coordinator  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 105  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1000  
Fax:  678-825-1001  
Email:  ac@pcanet.org

**Christian Education and Publications**  
TE Charles H. Dunahoo, Coordinator  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 102  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1100  
Fax:  678-825-1101  
Email:  cdunahoo@pcanet.org

**Covenant College**  
RE Niel Nielson, President  
14049 Scenic Highway  
Lookout Mountain, GA  30750-4164  
Phone:  706-419-1117  
Fax:  706-419-1142  
Email:  nielson@covenant.edu

**Covenant Theological Seminary**  
TE Bryan S. Chapell, President  
12330 Conway Road  
St. Louis, MO  63141-8609  
Phone:  314-434-4044, ext. 206  
Fax:  314-434-4819  
Email:  kwoodard@covenantseminary.edu

**Mission to North America**  
TE James C. Bland III, Coordinator  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 101  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1200  
Fax:  678-815-1201  
Email:  j bland@pcanet.org

**Mission to the World**  
TE Paul D. Kooistra, Coordinator  
1600 North Brown Rd.  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8141  
Phone:  678-823-0004  
Fax:  678-823-0027  
Email:  info@mtw.org

**PCA Foundation**  
RE Randel N. Stair, President  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 103  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1040  
Fax:  678-825-1041  
Email:  rstair@pcanet.org

**PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.**  
RE William G. Kuh, President  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 106  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1260  
Fax:  678-825-1261  
Email:  bkuh@pcanet.org

**Reformed University Ministries**  
TE Rod S. Mays, Coordinator  
1700 North Brown Rd., Suite 104  
Lawrenceville, GA  30043-8143  
Phone:  678-825-1070  
Fax:  678-825-1071  
Email:  rmays@pcanet.org

**Ridge Haven**  
TE Morse (Mo) Up De Graff, Administrator  
P.O. Box 969  
Rosman, NC  28772  
Phone:  828-862-3916  
Fax:  828-884-6988  
Email:  ridgehaven@citcom.net
III. PERMANENT COMMITTEES

COMMITTEE ON ADMINISTRATION
CHAIRMAN: RE Edwin M. Hackenberg
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE Michael A. Milton
SECRETARY: TE H. Curtis McDaniel

Class of 2007
TE William C. Hughes, MS Valley  RE Pat Hodge, Calvary
TE Wm. H. (Bingy) Moore IV, Chesapeake

Class of 2006
TE Wayne C. Herring, Covenant  RE Joe A. Baker, Rocky Mtn
TE William (Billy) Joseph III, MS Valley

Class of 2005
TE Timothy P. Diehl, Iowa  RE Wm. (Bill) Joseph Jr., SE Alabama

Class of 2004
TE Michael A. Milton, TN Valley  RE Edwin M. (Ed) Hackenberg, SE Louisiana
TE H. Curtis McDaniel, Ascension

Alternates
TE George C. Fuller, New Jersey  RE John W. DuBose, N. Florida

Chairman of Committee or Board or Designate
RE Steven M. Fox, SE Alabama  RE J. Allen Wright, N. Georgia
Christian Education and Publications  PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.
RE Michael L. Wilson, S. Texas  RE Dwight L. Allen, N. Georgia
Mission to North America  Covenant College
TE Roy P. Carter, Nashville  RE Walter (Jerry) Schriver, N. Georgia
Mission to the World  PCA Foundation
TE David G. Sinclair, Palmetto  RE Richard J. Lindsay Jr., Fellowship
Covenant Theological Seminary  Ridge Haven
TE W. Wilson Benton, Missouri
Reformed University Ministries
COMMITTEE ON CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS
CHAIRMAN: RE Stephen M. Fox
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE Richard W. Tyson
SECRETARY: TE James L. Shull

Class of 2008
TE Don K. Clements, Blue Ridge
         RE Barron Caulfield Jr., Covenant
         RE Joseph Westerlund, Rocky Mt

Class of 2007
TE Terry L. Johnson, C. Georgia

Class of 2006
TE Robert W. Dekker, Gulf Coast
         RE Bob Beasley, W. Carolina
TE Dave W. Matthews, Evangel
         RE Ross E. Cook, N. Georgia

Class of 2005
TE D. Marion Clark, N. Florida
         RE Stephen M. Fox, SE Alabama
TE Willard G. (Will) LaRose, Chesapeake

Class of 2004
TE James L. Shull, Grace
         RE Jack Bagwell, Fellowship
TE Richard W. Tyson, Philadelphia
         RE Robert Rogland, Pacific NW

Alternates
TE L. William Hesterberg, Illiana
         RE Casey Johnson, Calvary

Advisory Members
TE Morse Up De Graff, Evangel
         RE Niel Nielson, TN Valley
TE Bryan Chapell, Illiana

COMMITTEE ON MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA
CHAIRMAN: TE Frank M. Barker Jr.
VICE CHAIRMAN: RE Michael L. Wilson
SECRETARY: TE Bruce R. Finn

Class of 2008
TE Donald H. Ward Jr., Blue Ridge
         RE Don Breazeale, MS Valley
TE Philip D. Douglass, Missouri

Class of 2007
         RE John W. Jardine Jr., Heritage

Class of 2006
TE Bruce R. Finn, Philadelphia
         RE John P. Durie, S. Texas
TE Thurman L. Williams, Chesapeake
         RE Chip Fellers, TN Valley

Class of 2005
TE Frank M. Barker Jr., Evangel
         RE Harvey L. Anderson, N. Georgia
         RE Michael A. Russell, Evangel

Class of 2004
TE Renato Bernardes, Metro NY
         RE William Thetford, Warrior
TE Gary R. Cox, Evangel
         RE Michael L. Wilson, S. Texas

Alternates
TE R. Daniel (Dan) King, C. Carolina
         RE Thomas E. Newton, SE Alabama
DIRECTORY

COMMITTEE ON MISSION TO THE WORLD
CHAIRMAN: RE Robert V. Massengill
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE William G. Hay
SECRETARY: TE D. Clair Davis
TREASURER: TE Shelton P. Sanford III

Class of 2008
TE Joseph L. Creech, C. Florida  RE Ronald Pohl, Missouri
  RE Jay W. MacMoran, Philadelphia

Class of 2007
TE S. Michael Preg Jr., Blue Ridge

Class of 2006
TE M. Scott Sherman, N. Georgia  RE John Vanderveld, N. Texas

Class of 2005
TE Shelton P. Sanford III, Fellowship  RE Edward J. Lang, Chesapeake
TE D. Clair Davis, Philadelphia

Class of 2004
TE Allan M. Barth, Metro NY  RE Donald B. Blackburn Sr., C. Georgia
TE Roy P. Carter, Nashville  RE Robert V. Massengill, Grace

Alternates
TE James O. Brown Jr., Heritage  RE Don C. Barnes, Gulf Coast

COMMITTEE ON REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES
VICE CHAIRMAN: RE Bradford L. Bradley
SECRETARY: RE John J. Marshall

Class of 2008
TE R. Stephen Malone Jr., Evangel  RE William H. Porter, Blue Ridge

Class of 2007
TE Philip S. Kruis, Southwest

Class of 2006
TE Matthew C. Brown, Metro NY  RE J. David Woodard, Calvary
TE Jonathan D. Inman, W. Carolina  RE John J. Marshall, C. Georgia

Class of 2005
TE W. Wilson Benton Jr., Missouri  RE Bradford L. Bradley, N. Texas
  RE Elwood (Woody) Camp, Nashville

Class of 2004
TE William E. Dempsey, Missouri  RE Frank C. Young Jr., SE Alabama
TE LeRoy H. (Lee) Ferguson III, Nashville  RE John M. Kimbrough III, MS Valley

Alternates
TE Melvin L. Sensenig, S. New England  RE Charles Duggan III, C. Georgia
IV. AGENCIES

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT COLLEGE
CHAIRMAN: RE Robert G. Avis
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE George W. Robertson
SECRETARY: TE Robert S. Rayburn

Class of 2007
TE T. David Rountree, Calvary
TE Lonnie W. Barnes, C. Carolina
TE Arthur E. Scott, Palmetto

RE Donald E. Rittler, Chesapeake
RE Bruce C. Williams, Nashville
RE William J. Montgomery, N. Florida
RE Jim Jolly, TN Valley

Class of 2006
TE Bruce R. Fiol, SW Florida
TE Larry G. Mininger, OPC
TE George W. Robertson, Missouri

RE Stephen Briggs, Metro NY
RE Mark Good, Chesapeake
RE Mark W. Harris, Ohio Valley
RE J. Thomas Holton, Evangel

Class of 2005
TE Michael N. Malone, C. Florida
TE E. Marvin Padgett Jr., Nashville

RE Joel Belz, W. Carolina
RE Charles R. Cox, SW Florida
RE John B. Harley III, Philadelphia
RE Richard Hostetter, TN Valley
RE David Marshall, Blue Ridge

Class of 2004
TE Arthur Broadwick, C. Georgia
TE Dennis E. Johnson, South Coast
TE C. Alan (Al) Lutz, Palmetto
TE Robert S. Rayburn, Pacific NW

RE Dwight L. Allen, N. Georgia
RE Robert G. Avis, Missouri
RE Timothy Pappas, S. Florida
DIRECTORY

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
CHAIRMAN: RE Walter Turner
VICE CHAIRMAN: RE William B. French
SECRETARY: RE Craig Stephenson, E. Carolina

Class of 2007
TE Robert K. Flayhart, Evangel
TE David G. Sinclair, Palmetto
RE Craig Stephenson, E. Carolina
RE Carlo Hansen, Illiana
RE William B. French, Missouri
RE Walter Turner, Pittsburgh

Class of 2006
TE Michael A. Campbell, S. Florida
TE Jung Kon (John) Suh, Kor. Central
RE Stephen (Steve) Doty, W. Carolina
RE Edward S. (Ed) Harris, Missouri
RE S. Fleetwood Maddox, C. Georgia
RE Ron McNalley, N. Texas

Class of 2005
TE William Spink Jr., Covenant
H. Andrew (Andy) Silman, Grace
RE Robert E. Hamby, Calvary
RE Jack Kramer, Missouri
RE Lanny W. Moore Sr., SW Florida
RE Rudolph F. Schmidt, TN Valley

Class of 2004
TE Daniel E. Dermyer, Heartland
TE Donald K. Furuto, Evangel
RE Bruce E. Breeding, N. Texas
RE John J. Reed, Missouri
RE Robert Singleton, S. Florida
RE Arthur Stoll, N. Illinois

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF PCA FOUNDATION
CHAIRMAN: TE Walter (Jerry) Schriver
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE David H. Clelland

Class of 2007
RE C. Eugene McRoberts Jr., MS Valley
RE Jerry Sackberger, Missouri
DE David Pendery, Ohio Valley

Class of 2006
TE Walter (Jerry) Schriver, N. Georgia
RE Thomas R. Park, Gulf Coast

Class of 2005
RE John N. Albritton Jr., SE Alabama
RE William F. Farrell Jr., N. Texas
RE Ronald A. Kohlin, Gulf Coast

Class of 2004
TE David H. Clelland, N. Texas
RE Robert C. (Neal) Ham, C. Georgia

Advisory Members
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr., N. Georgia
RE Willis L. Frazer, Covenant
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS

CHAIRMAN: RE Glenn Fogle
VICE CHAIRMAN: J. Allen Wright
SECRETARY: RE William H. Brockman

Class of 2007
RE Albert Christman, Louisiana
RE John Mardirosian, New Jersey
RE William H. Brockman, Potomac

Class of 2006
RE Thomas W. Harris Jr., Evangel
RE Thomas J. Stein Sr., Ohio Valley
VACANT

Class of 2005
TE David L. Anderegg Jr., Gulf Coast
RE Earle E. Morris Jr., Palmetto
RE J. Allen Wright, N. Georgia

Class of 2004
TE Robert L. Roane, S. Texas
RE Gary Campbell, Missouri
RE Glenn Fogle, Heartland

Advisory Member
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr., N. Georgia

BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF RIDGE HAVEN

VICE CHAIRMAN: TE John R. Furman
SECRETARY: TE Richard J. Lindsay Jr.

Class of 2008
TE Hubert C. Stewart, Evangel
TE M. Wilson Smith, N. Georgia

Class of 2007
TE John R. Furman, Blue Ridge
TE J. Paul Poynor III, Palmetto

Class of 2006
RE Eugene H. Friedline, James River
RE James A. Holcomb, W. Carolina

Class of 2005
TE Alfred W. (Al) Bennett Jr., SE Alabama
TE Daniel Steere, N. Georgia

Class of 2004
TE Richard J. Lindsay Jr., Fellowship
RE Steve Morris, MS Valley

Advisory Members
TE Charles H. Dunahoo, N. Georgia
TE Paul D. Kooistra, Warrior
TE James C. Bland III, S. Texas
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr., N. Georgia
V. SPECIAL COMMITTEES

THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE
CHAIRMAN: TE J. Ligon Duncan III
SECRETARY: TE Stephen M. Clark

Class of 2006
TE Michael D. Bolus, Fellowship

Class of 2005
TE J. Ligon Duncan III, MS Valley

Class of 2004
TE Stephen M. Clark, Potomac

Alternates
TE Stuart B. Latimer Jr., Nashville

COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS
CHAIRMAN: RE Dan Carrell
SECRETARY: RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk

Class of 2007
TE Bryan Chapell, Illiana

Class of 2006
TE Larry C. Hoop, Iowa

Class of 2005
TE Mark A. Rowden, N. Georgia

Class of 2004
TE Karl F. McCallister, Palmetto

Alternates
TE Morton H. Smith, W. Carolina
COMMITTEE ON INTERCHURCH RELATIONS
CHAIRMAN: TE Wm. S. (Will) Barker II
SECRETARY: RE Robert B. Ashlock

Class of 2006
TE Derek W. H. Thomas, MS Valley RE Robert B. Ashlock, TN Valley

Class of 2005

Class of 2004
TE Paul R. Gilchrist, TN Valley RE Jack D. Merry, NY State

Alternates
TE Cecilio N. Lajara, N. Georgia RE James D. (Jimmy) Walters Jr., Calvary

Ex-Officio
TE L. Roy Taylor Jr., N. Georgia

Advisory Member
TE Kenneth A. (Ken) Thompson, S. Florida

VI. STANDING JUDICIAL COMMISSION
CHAIRMAN: RE John B. White Jr.
VICE CHAIRMAN: TE William R. (Bill) Lyle
SECRETARY: TE G. Dewey Roberts
ASST. SECRETARY: TE Dominic A. Aquila

Class of 2007
TE D. Steven Meyerhoff, Chesapeake RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan, Grace
TE Michael M. Rico, Siouxlands RE Terry L. Jones, Missouri
TE Paul D. Kooistra, Warrior RE Steven T. O’Ban, Pacific NW

Class of 2006
VACANT
TE G. Dewey Roberts, Gulf Coast RE J. Howard Donahoe, C. Carolina
TE Charles E. McGowan, Nashville RE J. Grant McCabe, Philadelphia

Class of 2005
TE Dominic A. Aquila, Rocky Mtn RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson, N. Texas
TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr., S. Texas RE Thomas F. Leopard, Evangel
TE Robert D. Stuart, Rocky Mtn RE W. Jack Williamson, SE Alabama

Class of 2004
TE William H. Harrell Jr., James River RE Frank A. Brock, TN Valley
TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Piedmont Triad RE Robert C. Cannada, MS Valley
TE William R. (Bill) Lyle, N. Georgia RE Collie W. Lehn, Calvary

VII. AD-INTERIM COMMITTEES
None appointed.
PART II
JOURNAL

MINUTES, THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY

First Session - Tuesday Evening
June 10, 2003

31-1 Assembly Called to Order and Opening Worship
The Thirty-First General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America gathered for the opening worship service at 7:30 p.m. on Tuesday, June 10, 2003 in Ballrooms A-D of the Charlotte Convention Center in Charlotte, North Carolina.

Order of Worship

Gathering of the Commissioners
Selected Music for Organ and Brass
Dr. Lawrence C. Roff, Organist
Knox Theological Seminary, Ft. Lauderdale, FL
Covenant Brass/Scott Van Patter, Director
Christ Covenant Church, Matthews, NC

Grand Processional: Praise to the Lord, the Almighty  Martin Shaw
Come Thou Fount of Every Blessing  Tim Zimmerman
March Triomphale  Sigfried Karg-Elert
Thine Is the Glory  Kenneth Grinnell
Now Thank We All Our God  Johann Sebastian Bach
All Hail the Power of Jesus’ Name  Tim Zimmerman
Praise the Lord with Drums and Cymbals  Sigfried Karg-Elert
Grande Choeur in Dialogue  Eugene Gigout

Call to Order
The Reverend Dr. Joseph F. Ryan, Moderator
Park Cities Presbyterian Church, Dallas, TX

Prelude & Meditation  Chorale
Joseph Jongen

Where were you when I laid the foundation of the earth?
Tell me, if you have understanding.
Who determined its measurements - surely you know!
Or who stretched the line upon it?
On what were its bases sunk, or who laid its cornerstone,
when the morning stars sang together
and all the sons of God shouted for joy?
Job 38:4-7 (ESV)
God’s Call to Life & to Worship

The Reverend Thomas F. Henry
Christ Covenant Church

Minister: But you have come to Mount Zion
and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem,
and to innumerable angels in festal gathering,
and to the assembly of the firstborn who are enrolled in heaven,
and to God, the judge of all,
and to the spirits of the righteous made perfect,
and to Jesus, the mediator of a new covenant,
and to the sprinkled blood that speaks a better word than the
blood of Abel …

People: Therefore let us be grateful for receiving a kingdom that cannot
be shaken, and thus let us offer to God acceptable worship,
with reverence and awe, for our God is a consuming fire.
Hebrews 12:22-24, 28-29

Minister: Come to me, all who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give
you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I
am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls.
Matthew 11:28-29

Hymn of Adoration and Praise

James Montgomery Boice, 1999
Give Praise to God   Hymns for a Modern Reformation

Prayer of Adoration and the Lord’s Prayer (sung) Mr. Henry

Our Father, which art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name;
Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread,
And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors;
And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil,
For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory forever. Amen.

Confession of Sin Elder J. Howard Donahoe
Christ Covenant Church

Almighty, eternal, most just and gracious God, help me to know that
all things are shadows, but You are substance; all things are quicksand, but
You are mountain; all things are shifting, but You are anchor;
all things are ignorance, but You are wisdom.
You are thrice Holy, yet my life and heart abound with
Apologies not made, repentance not completed, forgiveness not offered,
Brothers not respected, reputations not defended, peace not pursued,
Neighbors not loved, Sabbaths not kept, appetites not restrained,
Parents not honored, spouse not cherished, children not trained,
Prisoners not visited, strangers not clothed, hungry not fed,
Providences ignored, envy unchecked, prayers unspoken,
Fears not conquered, truth not defended, sheep not fed,
Feet unmoved, tongue unbridled, eyes unguarded,
Time wasted, talents wasted, treasure wasted.

Lord Jesus, deliver me from these chains, from the wretchedness of the
old man who still lives, from the sugar of sin as well as its gall, so that
with earnest heart searching I may come to You, cast myself on You,
trust in You, cry to You, be delivered by You. I appeal from the
throne of Your perfect justice to the throne of your boundless grace.
Grant me to hear Your voice assuring me that I am guilty, but
pardoned; lost, but saved; wandering, but found; sinning, but cleansed.
Give me perpetual broken heartedness; keep me always clinging to
Your cross; flood me every moment with descending grace.

Assurance of Pardoning Grace

Confession of Faith

Leader: For thus said the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel, “In
returning and rest you shall be saved; in quietness and in trust
shall be your strength.” But you were unwilling, and you said,
“No! We will flee upon horses;” therefore you shall flee away;
and, “We will ride upon swift steeds;” therefore your pursuers
shall be swift. A thousand shall flee at the threat of one; at the
threat of five you shall flee, till you are left like a flagstaff on the
top of a mountain, like a signal on a hill. Therefore the LORD
waits to be gracious to you, and therefore he exalts himself to
show mercy to you.

People: For the LORD is a God of justice; blessed are all those who wait
for him.

Leader: For a people shall dwell in Zion, in Jerusalem; you shall weep
no more. He will surely be gracious to you at the sound of your
cry. As soon as he hears it, he answers you. And though the
Lord give you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction,
yet your Teacher will not hide himself anymore, but your eyes
shall see your Teacher. And your ears shall hear a word behind
you, saying, “This is the way, walk in it,” when you turn to the right or when you turn to the left. Then you will defile your carved idols overlaid with silver and your gold-plated metal images. You will scatter them as unclean things.

People: We will say to them, “Be gone!”

Pastoral Prayer
The Reverend Dr. Charles E. Reese Sr.
Faith Liberation Community Christian Church
Charlotte, NC

Worship of God with our Offerings
Choral Offertory
O For A Thousand Tongues Arr. Mary MacDonald
Christ Covenant Choir and Brass
David German, Conductor

Sermon
How Not To Lose Heart 2 Corinthians 4:1-18
Dr. Ryan

1Therefore, having this ministry by the mercy of God, we do not lose heart. 2But we have renounced disgraceful, underhanded ways. We refuse to practice cunning or to tamper with God’s word, but by the open statement of the truth we would commend ourselves to everyone’s conscience in the sight of God. 3And even if our gospel is veiled, it is veiled only to those who are perishing. 4In their case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelievers, to keep them from seeing the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God. 5For what we proclaim is not ourselves, but Jesus Christ as Lord, with ourselves as your servants for Jesus’ sake. 6For God, who said, “Let light shine out of darkness,” has shone in our hearts to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in jars of clay, to show that the surpassing power belongs to God and not to us. 8We are afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not driven to despair; 9persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed; 10always carrying in the body the death of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus may also be manifested in our bodies. 11For we who live are always being given over to death for Jesus’ sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. 12So death is at work in us, but life in you.

13 Since we have the same spirit of faith according to what has been written, “I believed, and so I spoke,” we also believe, and so we also speak, 14knowing that he who raised the Lord Jesus will raise us also
with Jesus and bring us with you into his presence. 15 For it is all for your sake, so that as grace extends to more and more people it may increase thanksgiving, to the glory of God.

16 So we do not lose heart. Though our outer nature is wasting away, our inner nature is being renewed day by day. 17 For this light momentary affliction is preparing for us an eternal weight of glory beyond all comparison, 18 as we look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen. For the things that are seen are transient, but the things that are unseen are eternal. (ESV)

Hymn of Preparation
Charitie Bancroft, 1863

Before the Throne of God Above

Before the throne of God above, I have a strong and perfect plea,
A great High Priest whose name is “Love,” who ever lives and pleads for me.
My name is graven on His hands. My name is written on His heart;
I know that while in heaven He stands, no tongue can bid me thence depart,
No tongue can bid me thence depart.

When Satan tempts me to despair, and tells me of the guilt within,
Upward I look and see Him there, Who made an end to all my sin.
Because the sinless Savior died, my sinful soul is counted free;
For God, the Just, is satisfied, to look on Him and pardon me,
To look on Him and pardon me.

Behold Him there! The risen Lamb, my perfect spotless Righteousness,
The great unchangeable I AM, the King of glory and of grace.
One with Himself I cannot die, my soul is purchased by His blood;
My life is hid with Christ on high, with Christ, my Savior and my God,
With Christ, my Savior and my God.

Sacrament of the Lord’s Supper
Sharing One Loaf

The Church
Derek Webb
She Must and Shall Go Free, 2003

I have come with one purpose, to capture for myself a bride.
By my life she is lovely, and by my death she’s justified.
I have always been her husband, though many lovers she has known.
So with water I will wash her, and by my word alone.
So when you hear the sound of the water, you will know that you’re not alone.
‘Cause I haven’t come for only you, but for my people to pursue
And you cannot care for me with no regard for her;
If you love me you will love the Church.
I have long pursued her as a harlot and a whore. 
Yes but she will feast upon me, she will drink and thirst no more. 
So when you taste my flesh and my blood you will know that you’re not alone.  
Refrain 
There is none that can replace her, there are many who will try; 
And though some may be her bridesmaids, they can never be my Bride.  
Refrain

\[
I \text{ Boast No More} \quad \text{Isaac Watts, 1719} \\
\text{Derek Webb} \\
\]

No more my God, I boast no more, of all the duties I have done. 
I quit the hopes I held before, to trust the merits of Thy Son. 
Now, for the loss I bear his name, what was my gain I count my loss. 
My former pride, I call my shame, and nail my glory to His cross. 
Yes, and I must, I will esteem all things but loss for Jesus sake. 
O may my soul be found in Him and of His righteousness partake. 
The best obedience of my hands, dares not appear before Thy throne. 
But faith can answer Thy demands by pleading what my Lord has done.

\[
\text{Sharing One Cup} \quad \text{The Reverend Bruce D. Marcey} \\
\text{Christ Covenant Church} \\
\text{Be Thou My Vision} \quad \text{Arr. David German} \\
\text{Christ Covenant Church Choir and Brass} \\
\]

\[
\text{Hymn of Hope} \quad \text{Christian Gellert, 1757} \\
\text{No. 706 Jesus Lives, and So Shall I} \\
\]

\[
\text{God’s Benediction & Blessing} \quad \text{Mr. Henry} \\
\]

\[
\text{Silent Meditation} \\
\quad \text{Grant, O Lord our God, that the words which we have heard this} \\
\quad \text{evening with our outward ears, may, through Your grace, be so grafted} \\
\quad \text{inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us faith, hope, and} \\
\quad \text{especially love, to the honor and praise of Your Name; through Jesus} \\
\quad \text{Christ our Lord.} \\
\quad \text{Amen.} \\
\]

\[
\text{Postlude} \quad \text{Toccata (Symphony V)} \\
\text{Charles-Marie Widor} \\
\text{Dr. Roff & Covenant Brass} \\
\]

Scripture taken from The Holy Bible, English Standard Version.  
Copyright ©2000; 2001 by Crossway Bibles, a division of Good News Publishers. Used by permission. All rights reserved.

Following worship, the Assembly recessed for 5 minutes at 9:20 p.m.
31-2 Declaration of Quorum and Enrollment

Moderator TE Ryan reconvened the Assembly for business at 9:25 p.m. with prayer by TE David Sinclair. The Moderator declared a quorum present with 948 TEs and 435 REs. [Note: These figures represent the number of commissioners enrolled at the start of the Assembly. For total enrollment, see p. 46.]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>ASCENSION PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akron, OH</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Carl Bogue Jr.</td>
<td>George Caler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aliquippa, PA</td>
<td>New Life PC of Hopewell Township</td>
<td>Dale Szallai</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butler, PA</td>
<td>Middlesex Westminster</td>
<td>Kevin Bowen</td>
<td>Towner Scheffler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleveland, OH</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Michael Harvey</td>
<td>William (Bill) Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellwood City, PA</td>
<td>Berean</td>
<td>Roger Spence</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erie, PA</td>
<td>West Erie Bible PCA</td>
<td>Bruce Gardner</td>
<td>Dave Halligan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrisville, PA</td>
<td>Rocky Springs</td>
<td>Scott Fleming</td>
<td>Ken Peterson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hudson, OH</td>
<td>Covenant Reformed</td>
<td>Scott Wright</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Industry, PA</td>
<td>Fairview Reformed</td>
<td>Richard Raines</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valencia, PA</td>
<td>Gospel Fellowship</td>
<td>Ozzie Kenyon</td>
<td>Nick Protos</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volant, PA</td>
<td>Hillcrest</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BLUE RIDGE PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlottesville</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Don Ward Jr.</td>
<td>William Porter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Draper, VA</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Tony Giles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrisonburg, VA</td>
<td>Draper’s Valley</td>
<td>John Hall Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lexington, VA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Kenneth Pierce</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinsville, VA</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Ken Aldrich</td>
<td>John Benneth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Narrows, VA</td>
<td>Valley</td>
<td>John Kuebler</td>
<td>Jeff Jordan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roanoke, VA</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Bill Leach</td>
<td>J.D. Patton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waynesboro, VA</td>
<td>Tabernacle</td>
<td>Wayne Dymacek</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winchester, VA</td>
<td>Eagle Heights</td>
<td>Doug Hart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Don Clements</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Michael Phillips</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Furman</td>
<td>Bane Coburn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Essen Daley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Creeeh III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Pearson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Will Traub</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Drew Trotter, Jr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Greg Thompson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

### CALVARY PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Abbeville, SC</td>
<td>Lebanon</td>
<td>Arnold Johnson</td>
<td>Pat Hodge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>George Busch Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, SC</td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td>John Boyte Jr.</td>
<td>David Wilcox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Burchette</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Rountree</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemson, SC</td>
<td>Noris Hill</td>
<td>Mark Horne</td>
<td>Harold Greer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Clemson</td>
<td>Jimmy Agan III</td>
<td>Ernie Baxa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Conley</td>
<td>Ron Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Michael Hall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clinton, SC</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Larry Gamble</td>
<td>Maurice Wilkinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conestee, SC</td>
<td>Reddy River</td>
<td>Kim Conner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross Hill, SC</td>
<td>Liberty Springs</td>
<td>Trevor Downie</td>
<td>Gene Speer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easley, SC</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Bill Laxton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easley, SC</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Decherd Stevens</td>
<td>John Fonedy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenville, SC</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Jim Stephenson</td>
<td>Lewis Young</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Horizon</td>
<td>Randy Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mitchell Road</td>
<td>Troy Albee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Andy Lewis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Second</td>
<td>Emil Henning</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Shannon Forest</td>
<td>Rod Clay</td>
<td>Mel Duncan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Rose</td>
<td>Bill Wheeler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Michael Rybka</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greer, SC</td>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>Marty Martin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fulton</td>
<td>Grover Timms</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landrum, SC</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>David Oliphant</td>
<td>Joe Speares</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurens, SC</td>
<td>Friendship</td>
<td>Robert Cathcart Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newberry, SC</td>
<td>Smyrna</td>
<td>Scott Hill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reidville, SC</td>
<td>Reidville</td>
<td>Bill Fikes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roebuck, SC</td>
<td>Mount Calvary</td>
<td>Richard Thomas</td>
<td>Frank Griffith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>E.C. Burnett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simpsonville, SC</td>
<td>Woodruff Road</td>
<td>Jeff Hooker III</td>
<td>John George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David McIntosh Jr.</td>
<td>Doug McConkey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Carl Robbins</td>
<td>Steve Price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen Speaks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joey Pipa Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Fastenau</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Shaw</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rod Mays</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim Lane</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nick Willborn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CENTRAL CAROLINA PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Albemarle, NC</td>
<td>Second Street</td>
<td>Michael Cara</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belmont, NC</td>
<td>Goshen</td>
<td>David Farmer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cameron, NC</td>
<td>Countryside</td>
<td>Jack Bowling</td>
<td>Carlin Bunnell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

20
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte, NC</td>
<td>Faith Liberation</td>
<td>Charles Reese</td>
<td>Robert Randolph</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hope Community</td>
<td>Mark Upton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Prosperity</td>
<td>Stephen Stout</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sovereign Grace</td>
<td>Stephen Jackson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>University City</td>
<td>Wayne Zaepfel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Uptown Christ</td>
<td>Richard Harper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Tom Hawkes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Howard Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Giorgio Hiatt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concord, NC</td>
<td>Bible</td>
<td>Marshall Joiner</td>
<td>Paul English</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Jarstfer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen Baldwin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Weathers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denver, NC</td>
<td>Lakeshore</td>
<td>Joel McCall</td>
<td>Austin Bryant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First</td>
<td>James Watson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mount Carmel</td>
<td>David Alexander</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fayetteville, NC</td>
<td>Cross Creek</td>
<td>Jim Braden</td>
<td>Walter Parrish III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Andy Webb</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrisburg, NC</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Flynn Jones</td>
<td>Dave Crawley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huntersville, NC</td>
<td>Southlake</td>
<td>Wade Malloy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Ernsberger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Hargrove</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lincolnton, NC</td>
<td>Harvest</td>
<td>Jim Powell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locust, NC</td>
<td>Carolina</td>
<td>Patrick Womack</td>
<td>Wilson Barbee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthews, NC</td>
<td>Christ Covenant</td>
<td>Tom Henry</td>
<td>Norm Petty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bruce Marcey</td>
<td>Bruce Johnson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Harrison Spitler</td>
<td>Harold Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dick Osman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Mezzanotte</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chris Williams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Howie Donahoe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam Wilson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monroe, NC</td>
<td>Church of the Redeemer</td>
<td>Dean Faulkner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mooresville, NC</td>
<td>Harbor</td>
<td>Bill Heard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Shearer</td>
<td>Lonnie Barnes</td>
<td>Andy Osborne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mt. Ulla, NC</td>
<td>Back Creek</td>
<td>Bill Thrailkill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norman, NC</td>
<td>Norman</td>
<td>David Frierson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Pines, NC</td>
<td>Sandhills</td>
<td>Steve Hill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ken Cross</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanley, NC</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>David Nelson</td>
<td>George Robinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim Barton</td>
<td>Clyde Haley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scott Deneen</td>
<td>Grady Rhyne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dan King</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pete Diebsch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Will Faires Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Andy White</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## CENTRAL FLORIDA PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dunnellon, FL</td>
<td>Springs</td>
<td>Keeth Staton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eustis, FL</td>
<td>New Hope</td>
<td>Dan Kerley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lecanto, FL</td>
<td>Seven Rivers</td>
<td>Jim Cole Jr.</td>
<td>Harold Eich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maitland, FL</td>
<td>Orangewood</td>
<td>Carl Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melbourne, FL</td>
<td>Northside</td>
<td>Jerry Dodson III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minneola, FL</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Frank Cavalli</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Port Richey, FL</td>
<td>River Ridge</td>
<td>Bill Gunter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orlando, FL</td>
<td>University</td>
<td>Mark Bates III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Coquina</td>
<td>Neal Ganzel Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oviedo, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Jim Fitzgerald</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palm Bay, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Dan Hendley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Port Orange, FL</td>
<td>Spruce Creek</td>
<td>Jeff Birch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spring Hill, FL</td>
<td>Dayspring</td>
<td>Scott Simmons</td>
<td>Ray Heddleson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titusville, FL</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Dan Thompson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vero Beach, FL</td>
<td>Indian River</td>
<td>Bernie van Eyk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter Park, FL</td>
<td>St. Paul's</td>
<td>Russell Kapusinski, II</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter Springs, FL</td>
<td>Willow Creek</td>
<td>Doug Walker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck DeGroat</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pete Alwinson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Frank Taylor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Auffarth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## CENTRAL GEORGIA PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Albany, GA</td>
<td>Northgate</td>
<td>Richard Smith Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Americus, GA</td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td>Samuel Maves</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augusta, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Raymond Ortland Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lakemont</td>
<td>Duane Otto</td>
<td>Ben Couch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eatonton, GA</td>
<td>Lake Oconee</td>
<td>Joe King</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evans, GA</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Charles Stakely, IV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forsyth, GA</td>
<td>Dayspring</td>
<td>David King</td>
<td>Erik Leonhard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garden City, GA</td>
<td>Chapel In The Gardens</td>
<td>Daren Russell</td>
<td>Bowen Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>CENTRAL GEORGIA PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harlem, GA</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Gordon Crompton</td>
<td>Jerome Strickland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macon, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Chip Miller</td>
<td>Mark Baxter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Robert Veazey</td>
<td>Don Blackburn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>North Macon</td>
<td>Mark Balthrop</td>
<td>Rob Danner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinez, GA</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Mike Brown</td>
<td>Ken Kuebler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Vineville</td>
<td>Larry Gilpin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midland, GA</td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td>Bill Douglas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savannah, GA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Patrick Harmon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Simons Island, GA</td>
<td>Kirk O’ the Isles</td>
<td>Kreg Bryan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Statesboro, GA</td>
<td>Golden Isles</td>
<td>Lee Lovett III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Roland Barnes</td>
<td>Pat Calhoun</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvania, GA</td>
<td>Liberty</td>
<td>Jim Hope</td>
<td>John Marshall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomasville, GA</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Keith Coward</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valdosta, GA</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Paul Frick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waynesboro, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Tre Smith</td>
<td>James Petro</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>CHESAPEAKE PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abingdon, MD</td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td>David Barker</td>
<td>Dennis Baxter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David O’Steen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annapolis, MD</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
<td>Daniel Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Broadneck</td>
<td>Jeffrey Rickett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Evang.</td>
<td>Paul Warren</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Aisquith</td>
<td>Robert Bell</td>
<td>Howard Flynn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Ceselsky</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pat Parham</td>
<td>Wy Plummer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck Masters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ralph Reed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chester, MD</td>
<td>New Song Community</td>
<td>Thurman Williams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mike Donoghue</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davidsonville, MD</td>
<td>Grace Evangelical</td>
<td>Steve Meyerhoff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt Valley, MD</td>
<td>Hunt Valley</td>
<td>Frank Boswell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lutherville, MD</td>
<td>Valley</td>
<td>Tom Osterhaus</td>
<td>Wm. H. Moore, IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>George Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Oog Kang</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>CHESAPEAKE PRESBYTERY - continued</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marriottsville, MD</td>
<td>Chapelgate</td>
<td>Ron Steel</td>
<td>Ed Wright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Dever Jr.</td>
<td>Donald Dixon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick Riehl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Randy Bibby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millersville, MD</td>
<td>Severn Run Evangelical</td>
<td>Charles Morrison III</td>
<td>Kenneth Scheffler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Arch Van Devender</td>
<td>Chris Robertson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount Airy, MD</td>
<td>Mount Airy</td>
<td>Barry Cureton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Liberty Reformed</td>
<td>Barry Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Owings Mills, MD</td>
<td>Pasadena Evangelical</td>
<td>Tom Wenger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Severn Park Evangelical</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasadena, MD</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reisterstown, MD</td>
<td>Covenant of Grace</td>
<td>John Aldrich</td>
<td>Edward Lang</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timonium, MD</td>
<td>Timonium</td>
<td>Bob Eickelberg</td>
<td>Don Rittler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Taylor Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steven Badorf</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel Larsen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>COVENANT PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carrollton, MS</td>
<td>Carrollton</td>
<td>Shawn Keating</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarksdale, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Bill Gleason</td>
<td>Clifford Johnson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Willis Frazer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cordova, TN</td>
<td>Main Street</td>
<td>Jim Danner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dean Underwood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dyersburg, TN</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Wally Bumpas Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germantown, TN</td>
<td>Riveroaks Reformed</td>
<td>William Spink Jr.</td>
<td>Allen Pelletier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greenville, MS</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Bob Clarke III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grenada, MS</td>
<td>Grenada</td>
<td>Matthew Schilling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hot Springs, AR</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Corey Pelton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indianola, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Rob Thacker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson, TN</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Robbie Hinton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Rock, AR</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Tim Reed</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kelley Hand</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Memphis, TN</td>
<td>Independent</td>
<td>David Bryan</td>
<td>Hugh Francis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Beginnings Comm</td>
<td>Ed Norton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Munford, TN</td>
<td>New Life Reformed</td>
<td>James Miller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxford, MS</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Curt Presley III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>College Hill</td>
<td>Alan Cochet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starkville, MS</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Jon Anderson</td>
<td>Brad Stewart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Valley, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>John Hunt</td>
<td>Barron Caulfield Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rich Cannon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles Godwin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ted Wenger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Josh Martin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jay Outen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EASTERN CANADA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedford, NS</td>
<td>Bedford</td>
<td>Don Codling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miramichi, NB</td>
<td>Sovereign Community</td>
<td>Ian Crooks</td>
<td>Mike Ivanvic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toronto, ON</td>
<td>Grace Toronto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EASTERN CAROLINA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cary, NC</td>
<td>Peace</td>
<td>Steve Bostrom</td>
<td>Austin Leake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Doug Peterson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clayton, NC</td>
<td>Clayton Community</td>
<td>John Musgrave</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durham, NC</td>
<td>Church of the Good Shepherd</td>
<td>Ross Durham</td>
<td>David Bordelon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Greg Norfleet</td>
<td>John Sanders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Byron Peters</td>
<td>Bill Walker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fremont, NC</td>
<td>White Oak</td>
<td>Gene Thompson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsboro, NC</td>
<td>Antioch</td>
<td>Al Herrington</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacksonsville, NC</td>
<td>Harvest</td>
<td>Paul Zetterholm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Bern, NC</td>
<td>Village Chapel</td>
<td>Norman Evans</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, NC</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Bryan Wright</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Terry Traylor</td>
<td>Anthony Dunn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Michael Newkirk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wake Forest, NC</td>
<td>Christ Our Hope</td>
<td>Scott Cook</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilmington, NC</td>
<td>Trinity Reformed</td>
<td>Fred Hofland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ru Sen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Inman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EVANGEL PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anniston, AL</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Roger Sawyer</td>
<td>Phil Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birmingham, AL</td>
<td>Altadena Valley</td>
<td>Brad Allison</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Whitner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Briarwood</td>
<td>Brad Taylor</td>
<td>Lamar Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Houston Welch Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Hank Hankerson Jr.</td>
<td>Bert Mullis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Frank Barker Jr.</td>
<td>Tom Harris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Harvest Community</td>
<td>Tom Cheely</td>
<td>Doug Haskew</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Household of Faith</td>
<td>Howard Eyrich</td>
<td>Matthew Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oak Mountain</td>
<td>Phil Reddick</td>
<td>John Spencer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Presby Ch of the Hills</td>
<td>Harry Reeder III</td>
<td>Bob Sproul Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Red Mountain</td>
<td>Gary Cox</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Hay</td>
<td>Tom Leopard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td>Manuel Zuniga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chris Peters</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Edwards</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Singletary</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Harvest Community</td>
<td>Michael Jones</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Household of Faith</td>
<td>Larry Cockrell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oak Mountain</td>
<td>Tom Caradine Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Presby Ch of the Hills</td>
<td>Phil Chambers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Red Mountain</td>
<td>Bob Flayhart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chelsea, AL</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Thomas Joseph</td>
<td>Ed McDavid</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Malone Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Briggs Macon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EVANGEL PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decatur, AL</td>
<td>Decatur</td>
<td>Greg Poole</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence, AL</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Michael Brock</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena, AL</td>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>Jeff Lowman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huntsville, AL</td>
<td>Southwood</td>
<td>Michael Honeycutt</td>
<td>Bill Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Wardell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Illman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Service</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moody, AL</td>
<td>Community</td>
<td>Burt Boykin Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russellville, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Dave Kinney</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylacauga, AL</td>
<td>Knollwood</td>
<td>Daniel Seale</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuscalumbia, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Randy Thompson</td>
<td>James Patton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lee Trinkle III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mo Up De Graff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>FELLOWSHIP PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chester, SC</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Joe Branham Sr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Len Gwin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clover, SC</td>
<td>Zion</td>
<td>Brian Lowe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bethel</td>
<td>John Gess</td>
<td>Robert Henderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Mill, SC</td>
<td>Christ Cornerstone</td>
<td>Scott Mosley</td>
<td>Chris Starnes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaffney, SC</td>
<td>Salem</td>
<td>Kevin Ramsey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lake Wylie, SC</td>
<td>Scherer Memorial</td>
<td>Rick Lindsay Jr.</td>
<td>Thomas Trexler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McConnells, SC</td>
<td>Olivet</td>
<td>Chip McArthur Jr.</td>
<td>Jim Lever</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rock Hill, SC</td>
<td>Hopewell</td>
<td>Mickey Bolus</td>
<td>Ed Sandifer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Frank Hamrick</td>
<td>Don Kent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Fox Jr.</td>
<td>Shaun Ballard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Shelton Sanford III</td>
<td>Jim Ardrey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Skip MacMillan</td>
<td>Robert Jolly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Walter Wolff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Larry Grant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharon, SC</td>
<td>Bullock Creek</td>
<td>Ned Worstall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>York, SC</td>
<td>Filbert</td>
<td>Wallace Tinsley Jr.</td>
<td>Bob Hall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig Marshall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GRACE PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bay Springs, MS</td>
<td>Bay Springs</td>
<td>Martin Payne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biloxi, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>John Ford</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brookhaven, MS</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Pat Davey</td>
<td>Robert Massengill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Oates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Centreville, MS</td>
<td>Thomson Memorial</td>
<td>Jeffrey Hamm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins, MS</td>
<td>McDonald</td>
<td>George Felton Sr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crystal Springs, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Jim Shull</td>
<td>James Hudson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellissville, MS</td>
<td>Ellissville</td>
<td>Hugh Acton</td>
<td>Charlie Probst</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulfport, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>M.D. Connor Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hattiesburg, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Bob Penny</td>
<td>Sam Duncan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Andy Silman</td>
<td>Bill Stanway</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GRACE PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazlehurst, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Mike Ganucheau</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heidelberg, MS</td>
<td>Heidelberg</td>
<td>Ray Bobo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakesville, MS</td>
<td>Leakesville</td>
<td>Joe Rolison</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Picayune, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Stan Layton</td>
<td>Dick Ulerich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prentiss, MS</td>
<td>Prentiss</td>
<td>F.W. Tripp</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waynesboro, MS</td>
<td>Waynesboro</td>
<td>Philip McRae</td>
<td>R. B. Gustafson Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Honomichl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GREAT LAKES PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dublin, OH</td>
<td>Northwest</td>
<td>Larry Allen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Wayne, IN</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>David Dupee</td>
<td>Hadley Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gahanna, OH</td>
<td>Walnut Creek</td>
<td>Steve Resch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grand Rapids, MI</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Walter Lorenz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holland, MI</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Tom Vanden Heuvel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hudson, OH</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>John Van Dyke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LaPorte, IN</td>
<td>Faith Community</td>
<td>Dave Rogers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina, OH</td>
<td>Harvest</td>
<td>David Wallover</td>
<td>Eli Miller</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toledo, OH</td>
<td>Christ the Word</td>
<td>David Bayly</td>
<td>Matthew Miklovik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valparaiso, IN</td>
<td>Good Shepherd</td>
<td>Rick Greene</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jason Strong</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GULF COAST PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cantonment, FL</td>
<td>Pinewoods</td>
<td>David Anderegg</td>
<td>Steve Milstid</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Clarence Ladner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chattahoochee, FL</td>
<td>Chattahoochee</td>
<td>Dennis Rainwater</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daphne, AL</td>
<td>Covenant Reformed</td>
<td>Dave Gilleran</td>
<td>Amzi Shirling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Destin, FL</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Dewey Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairhope, AL</td>
<td>Eastern Shore</td>
<td>Dieter Paulson</td>
<td>Bill Carrigan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bruce O’Neil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Benny Youngblood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Don Barnes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Tyson</td>
<td>Earl Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Dekker</td>
<td>Bart Kaiser</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick Fennig</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dennis Eide</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Bryars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dennis Shackleford</td>
<td>Ron Kohlin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Looper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joe Grider</td>
<td>Bill Harris, IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Hornick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck Ryor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>J.R. Foster Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eric Haug</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ben Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rob Simpson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

27
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>HEARTLAND PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kansas City, MO</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Tom Ellis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kearney, NE</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Michael Lano</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olathe, KS</td>
<td>New Hope Community</td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles Meador</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omaha, NE</td>
<td>Grace Reformed</td>
<td>Alan Mallory</td>
<td>Lyle Nilson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omaha, NE</td>
<td>Harvest Community</td>
<td>Tony Felich</td>
<td>Jay Strickler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overland Park, KS</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Don Rackley</td>
<td>Walter Ramsour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wichita, KS</td>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>George Granberry III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Heartland Community</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bart Moseman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>HERITAGE PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Downingtown, PA</td>
<td>Immanuel</td>
<td>Wayne Brauning</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eilktom, MD</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Mike Chastain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hockessin, DE</td>
<td>Berea</td>
<td></td>
<td>Bruce Peters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kemblesville, PA</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Jeffrey Brunski</td>
<td>Hal Whitlock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Media, PA</td>
<td>Calvary Reformed</td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Bonnett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newark, DE</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
<td>Stephen Arrink</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West Chester, PA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Dan Kiehl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilmington, DE</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Jim Brown Jr.</td>
<td>John Haldeman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Wang</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dal Stanton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Beryl Hubbard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ILLIANA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carbondale, IL</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
<td>Wyatt George</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwardsville, IL</td>
<td>Center Grove</td>
<td>Charlie Fry</td>
<td>Larry Payton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Owensboro, KY</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>John Birkett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sparta, IL</td>
<td>Bethel Reformed</td>
<td>Bob Ellis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vincennes, IN</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Donald Hulsey Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>IOWA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ackley, IA</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Tim Diehl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Des Moines, IA</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Wayne Larson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holland, IA</td>
<td>Colfax Center</td>
<td>Larry Hoop</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, IA</td>
<td>Bible</td>
<td>David Innes</td>
<td>Tom Bingham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>JAMES RIVER PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chester, VA</td>
<td>Centralia</td>
<td></td>
<td>Gene Friedline</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fredericksburg, VA</td>
<td>New City Fellowship</td>
<td>Bob Becker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jerry Gill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>New Life in Christ</td>
<td>Douglas Kittredge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES RIVER PRESBYTERY – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hampton, VA</td>
<td>Calvary Reformed</td>
<td>Byron Snapp</td>
<td>Thomas Taylor Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopewell, VA</td>
<td>West End</td>
<td>John Lindsay</td>
<td>Gene Wilkes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mechanicsville, VA</td>
<td>Knox Reformed</td>
<td>Clyde Bowie</td>
<td>Darrel Stilwell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midlothian, VA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>John Neal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sycamore</td>
<td>Harry Long</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norfolk, VA</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Mark Bender</td>
<td>Scott Herring</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Immanuel</td>
<td>Rusty Mosley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Bill Harrell</td>
<td>Earl Sykes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ewan Kennedy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jack Howell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stony Point Reformed</td>
<td>Dan Carrell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster Reformed</td>
<td>Ruffin Alphin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brett Carl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Beach, VA</td>
<td>Eastminster</td>
<td>Robert Hobson Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td>Joe Mullen III</td>
<td>Brian Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Wally Sherbon Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williamsburg, VA</td>
<td>Grace Covenant</td>
<td>Tom Darnell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Fiol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cal Frett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wayne Good</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Kim</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOREAN CAPITAL PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, MD</td>
<td>Korean Jerusalem</td>
<td>Thorn Myung</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McLean, VA</td>
<td>McLean Korean</td>
<td>John Suh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vienna, VA</td>
<td>Korean Central PC</td>
<td>Harold Kim</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of Washington</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOREAN CENTRAL PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northbrook, IL</td>
<td>Jesus First</td>
<td>Joshua Jung</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prospect Heights, IL</td>
<td>Sungmin-Pilgrim</td>
<td>Joseph Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schaumburg, IL</td>
<td>Open</td>
<td>Jae Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Louis, MO</td>
<td>Korean</td>
<td>John Suh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOREAN EASTERN PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia, PA</td>
<td>Emmanuel</td>
<td>Joseph Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yardley, PA</td>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>David Song</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eliot Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Henry Koh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>William Jin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KOREAN SOUTHEASTERN PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Walton Beach, FL</td>
<td>FWB International</td>
<td>Joshua Jea</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Community</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>KOREAN SOUTHWEST PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buena Park, CA</td>
<td>Anaheim New Life</td>
<td>Samuel Park</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buena Park New Life</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sam Yoo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>LOUISIANA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delhi, LA</td>
<td>Delhi</td>
<td>Paul Lipe</td>
<td>Jerry Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Albert Christman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lake Charles, LA</td>
<td>Bethel</td>
<td>Jim Jones</td>
<td>Dean Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monroe, LA</td>
<td>Auburn Avenue</td>
<td>Rich Lusk</td>
<td>Dale Peacock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Wilkins</td>
<td>Bill Smith III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shreveport, LA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Howard Q. Davis III</td>
<td>James Nabours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sulphur, LA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Bill Smith II</td>
<td>Vince Lanier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>METROPOLITAN NEW YORK PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayside, NY</td>
<td>Living Faith Community</td>
<td>Stephen Ro</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater, NJ</td>
<td>Grace Community</td>
<td>Ray Cannata</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L.I.C., NY</td>
<td>Astoria Community</td>
<td>Darcy Caires Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Ellis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montclair, NJ</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Randy Lovelace</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mt. Freedom, NJ</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Jeff Ridgway</td>
<td>Paul Kerr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Wellman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York, NY</td>
<td>Emmanuel</td>
<td>Charlie Drew</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Song Community</td>
<td>Jeff White</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>John Lin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Bisgrove</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Terry Gyger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Henderson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tony Hinchliff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dan Kramer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tuck Bartholomew III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim Keller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Al Barth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newark, NJ</td>
<td>Comunidad Crista</td>
<td>Marc Rollman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Presbiteriana</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Princeton, NJ</td>
<td>Princeton</td>
<td>James Harvey III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Russell Hightower</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rye, NY</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Matthew Brown</td>
<td>John Lauber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig Higgins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Short Hills, NJ</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>David Miner</td>
<td>Clyde Godwin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>MISSISSIPPI VALLEY PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandon, MS</td>
<td>Brandon</td>
<td>Tim Muse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lakeland</td>
<td>Steve Jussely</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byram, MS</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Roger Collins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carthage, MS</td>
<td>Carthage</td>
<td>Dan Gilchrist, IV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clinton, MS</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>John Reeves</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wade Coleman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>MISSISSIPPI VALLEY PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson, MS</td>
<td>Alta Woods</td>
<td>Merle Messer</td>
<td>Owen Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Bill Hughes</td>
<td>Bob Cannada</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>J. Ligon Duncan III</td>
<td>Gene McRoberts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Stewart</td>
<td>Orrin Swayze</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Billy Joseph</td>
<td>Doyle Moorhead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brad Mercer</td>
<td>Edmund Johnston Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>North Park</td>
<td>Dean Rydbeck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>St. Paul</td>
<td>Mark Duncan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kosciusko, MS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ed Hartman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lexington, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Dale Van Ness</td>
<td>Kim Kimbrough III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisville, MS</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Jim Landrum</td>
<td>Charley McCool</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Sam Smith</td>
<td>George Powe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meridian, MS</td>
<td>Northpointe</td>
<td>Bob Bates Jr.</td>
<td>Jack Trelaor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newton, MS</td>
<td>Newton</td>
<td>Charles Douglas</td>
<td>Ken King</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearl, MS</td>
<td>Pearl</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridgeland, MS</td>
<td>Highlands</td>
<td>Darwin Jordan</td>
<td>Wayne Morrison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pear Orchard</td>
<td>Jeff Elliott</td>
<td>Clay Quartermen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tchula, MS</td>
<td>Tchula</td>
<td>Matt Baugh</td>
<td>Jim Baird</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vicksburg, MS</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Scott Reiber</td>
<td>Bob Schwanebeck Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yazoo City, MS</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Joe Easterling</td>
<td>Fred Marsh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Second</td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Nasekos</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Douglas Kelly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jay Kyle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Lowrey Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>MISSOURI PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballwin, MO</td>
<td>Twin Oaks</td>
<td>Arne Molbach</td>
<td>Terry Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bud Moginot Jr.</td>
<td>Duncan Highmark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesterfield, MO</td>
<td>Chesterfield</td>
<td>Eric Larsen</td>
<td>Carl Gillam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, MO</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Freeman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenton, MO</td>
<td>Spring Hills</td>
<td>Dave Stain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferguson, MO</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>James Williams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Charles, MO</td>
<td>Grace of St. Charles Co</td>
<td>Phillip Halton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Brian Aucker</td>
<td>Gary Campbell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>George Robertson</td>
<td>David Yates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Shawn Slate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Good Shepherd</td>
<td>Doug Madi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kirk of the Hills</td>
<td>Wilson Benton Jr.</td>
<td>Lowell Pitzer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stephen Estock</td>
<td>Ron Pohl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jonathan Taylor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Memorial</td>
<td></td>
<td>Willy Sofield</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

31
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MISSOURI PRESBYTERY – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster Groves, MO</td>
<td>Old Orchard</td>
<td>Ron Lutjens</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Hatch</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dave Veldhorst</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Woodard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Don Guthrie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jack Collins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Phil Douglass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Futo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nelson Jennings</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Leonard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NASHVILLE PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarksville, TN</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Richard Schwartz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, TN</td>
<td>Zion</td>
<td>Arch Warren</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cookeville, TN</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Joey Stewart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin, TN</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Scott Roley</td>
<td>Jack Watkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scotty Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eric Van Zee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murfreesboro, TN</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Lee Ferguson III</td>
<td>Brian Howard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville, TN</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Charles DeWitt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles McGowan</td>
<td>Paul Richardson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robbie Hendrick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Stuart Latimer Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Good Shepherd</td>
<td>Mike Tant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>West End Community</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kevin Twit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brian Habig</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Marvin Padgett Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scott Phillips</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NEW JERSEY PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allenwood, NJ</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Ric Springer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cherry Hill, NJ</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Chris Ehlers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairton, NJ</td>
<td>Fairfield</td>
<td>Mike Schuelke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount Laurel, NJ</td>
<td>Evangelical Village</td>
<td>Gary Englestad</td>
<td>John Mardirosian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ted Trefsgar Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N. Middletown, NJ</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Ken Klett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph Trombetta</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>George Fuller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NEW RIVER PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barboursville, WV</td>
<td>Providence Reformed</td>
<td>Virgil Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim-Bob Williams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charleston, WV</td>
<td>Riverview</td>
<td>David Currence</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parkersburg, WV</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>David Stewart</td>
<td>Bill Howell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kenny Robinson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

32
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NEW YORK STATE PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ithaca, NY</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Steve Froehlich</td>
<td>Ralph Kelsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Queensbury, NY</td>
<td>Redeemer Reformed</td>
<td>Mark Bell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schenectady, NY</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Charles Stoker Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vestal, NY</td>
<td>New Hope</td>
<td>Steven Constable</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wellsville, NY</td>
<td>Presbyterian Church of Wellsville</td>
<td></td>
<td>Marvin Achilles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NORTH FLORIDA PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fernandina Beach, FL</td>
<td>Amelia PCA</td>
<td>John McNicoll</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaineville, FL</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Ty Keys</td>
<td>Dan Sonke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Marion Clark</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Lyle</td>
<td>William Montgomery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Franklin Morris</td>
<td>John DuBose</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacksonville, FL</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Jonathan Jones</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>City Hope</td>
<td>Dave Burke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cross Creek</td>
<td>Toby DuBose</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Northshore</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ortega</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Live Oak, FL</td>
<td>Community</td>
<td>Randy Wilding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleburg, FL</td>
<td>Pinewood</td>
<td>Rod Whited</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Findlay Jr.</td>
<td>Bob Crain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Diamond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Tolson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Al Couch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ronald Swafford Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cliff Wilcox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NORTH GEORGIA PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acworth, GA</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Michael Glass</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atlanta, GA</td>
<td>ChristChurch</td>
<td>Walter Henegar</td>
<td>Dick Doster</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Al LaCour III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Jackson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Intown Community</td>
<td>David Gordon</td>
<td>Jim Wert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Tim Kay</td>
<td>Bruce Terrell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck Frost Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carrollton, GA</td>
<td>King’s Chapel</td>
<td>Donald Jones</td>
<td>John B. White Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chestnut Mountain, GA</td>
<td>Chestnut Mt.</td>
<td>John Batusic</td>
<td>Jack Sweeney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kennedy Smartt</td>
<td>Gordon Wells</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarkesville, GA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Tom Irby</td>
<td>Keith Boger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covington, GA</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Rob Rienstra</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cumming, GA</td>
<td>Big Creek</td>
<td>Jon Adams</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Douglasville, GA</td>
<td>Harvester</td>
<td>Jim Whittle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duluth, GA</td>
<td>Old Peachtree</td>
<td>Alan Johnson</td>
<td>Jon Richards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Perimeter</td>
<td>Bob Cargo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bart Garrett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jerry Schriver</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Clay Coffee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Burns</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Randy Pope</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### NORTH GEORGIA PRESBYTERY – continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fayetteville, GA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Dale Welden</td>
<td>Ross Cook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flowery Branch, GA</td>
<td>Redemption Fellowship</td>
<td>Mike Higgins</td>
<td>Craig Hall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gainesville, GA</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Alan Foster</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck DeBardeleben</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wallace Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grayson, GA</td>
<td>Hope Community</td>
<td>Ronald Coleman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrenceville, GA</td>
<td>Ivy Creek</td>
<td>Mike Rasmussen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marietta, GA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Legree Finch Jr.</td>
<td>Buster Williams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>East Cobb</td>
<td>Rick Holmes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>John Ragland</td>
<td>Kevin Loechl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newman, GA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Bob Orner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peachtree City, GA</td>
<td>Carriage Lane</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powder Springs, GA</td>
<td>Midway</td>
<td>David Hall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smyrna, GA</td>
<td>Smyrna</td>
<td>Gene Hunt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gef Ganey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snellville, GA</td>
<td>Brookwood</td>
<td>Gary Elliott</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chapel Woods</td>
<td>Robert Thompson Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stockbridge, GA</td>
<td>The Rock</td>
<td>Mark Rowden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stone Mountain, GA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Robert Jackson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ken Melton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summerville, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Daniel Steere</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villa Rica, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Todd Allen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watkinsville, GA</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Kevin Burrell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob McAndrew Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winder, GA</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Warren Gardner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodstock, GA</td>
<td>Cherokee</td>
<td>Alan Lutz</td>
<td>Rod Kirby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>L. Roy Taylor Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tom Wood</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>William Robfogel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James Saxon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scott Seaton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles Dunahoo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rob Edwards</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Doug Graulich</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bruce Owens</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Archie Parrish</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jack Beall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dwight Linton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Musselman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### NORTH TEXAS PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Carrollton, TX</td>
<td>Metrocrest</td>
<td>Ron Dunton</td>
<td>Cub Culbertson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dallas, TX</td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td>Granville Dutton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>NORTH TEXAS PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td>Park Cities</td>
<td>Skip Ryan</td>
<td>John Vanderveld</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Rea</td>
<td>Jim Chenoweth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pete Deison</td>
<td>Brad Bradley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dave Sherwood</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fort Worth, TX</td>
<td>Fort Worth</td>
<td>Brian Webster</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jeff Wilkins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gainesville, TX</td>
<td>Lone Star</td>
<td>Russ McAnulty Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordonville, TX</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Darrell McIntyre</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sherwood Shores</td>
<td>Randy Pemberton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chapel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawton, OK</td>
<td>Beal Heights</td>
<td>John Butler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lubbock, TX</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Rob Bailey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKinney, TX</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Bryant McGee</td>
<td>Bruce Breeding</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norman, OK</td>
<td>Christ the King</td>
<td>Mike McLaughlin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oklahoma City, OK</td>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>Shawn Young</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plano, TX</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>John McCracken</td>
<td>Allen Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richardson, TX</td>
<td>Town North</td>
<td>Dave Clelland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowlett, TX</td>
<td>Trinity Harbor</td>
<td>James Ungaro</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southlake, TX</td>
<td>Lakeside</td>
<td>David Boxerman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tulsa, OK</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>David O’Dowd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyler, TX</td>
<td>Fifth Street</td>
<td>Mike Bowen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Brady</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>NORTHERN CALIFORNIA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td>Soaring Oaks</td>
<td>Reddit Andrews III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elk Grove, CA</td>
<td>All Nations</td>
<td>Lewis Ruff Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oakland, CA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Thomas Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pleasanton, CA</td>
<td>Valley Springs</td>
<td>David George</td>
<td>Jeff Chalfant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roseville, CA</td>
<td>Hidden Valley</td>
<td>Lee Mashburn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salt Lake City, UT</td>
<td>New Song Salt Lake</td>
<td>Sam Wheatley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Francisco, CA</td>
<td>City Church of San Francisco</td>
<td>John Haralson</td>
<td>Erik Hom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Santa Rosa, CA</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Fred Harrell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mike Hayes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dave Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kenneth Brown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steven Orren</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>NORTHERN ILLINOIS PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aledo, IL</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Daren Dietmeier</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chicago, IL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Chad Lewis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chicago, IL</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Bob Reid</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Downers Grove, IL</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Todd Gothard</td>
<td>Woodie Woods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elgin, IL</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td></td>
<td>Art Stoll</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammond, IN</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td>Roy Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanna City, IL</td>
<td>Hanna City</td>
<td>Phillip Henry</td>
<td>Ted Powers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macomb, IL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Kerry Frantz</td>
<td>Rich Good</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northbrook, IL</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Bill James</td>
<td>Douglas Stelzig</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paxton, IL</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Mark Diedrich</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vernon Hills, IL</td>
<td>Lakeview</td>
<td>Chris Gearhart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waukesha, WI</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Chris Vogel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>NORTHERN NEW ENGLAND PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concord, NH</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Doug Domin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lebanon, NH</td>
<td>Upper Valley</td>
<td>Chris Accardy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laconia, NH</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Rodney Collins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland, ME</td>
<td>Christ the Redeemer</td>
<td>Doug Warren</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OHIO VALLEY PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cincinnati, OH</td>
<td>Church of the Covenant</td>
<td>Dan Clay</td>
<td>Chuck Hickey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cincinnati, OH</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Dan Perrin</td>
<td>Tim France</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthiana, KY</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>David Sabella</td>
<td>Shay Fout</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danville, KY</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Peter Bartuska</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indianapolis, IN</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Chris Harper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lexington, KY</td>
<td>Christ Covenant</td>
<td>Bobby Beatty</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisville, KY</td>
<td>Community</td>
<td>Petros Roukas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muncie, IN</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Brian Kinney</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richmond, IN</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Scott Parsons</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tom Stein Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James McGoldrick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Zack Eswine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim Bayly</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Dalbey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PACIFIC PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burbank, CA</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Owen Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glendale, CA</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Philip George</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Los Angeles, CA</td>
<td>Pacific Crossroads</td>
<td>Bill Powis, II</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Hills, CA</td>
<td>Valley</td>
<td>Ron Svendsen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ojai, CA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Roy Bennett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasadena, CA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Mark Kuiper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torrance, CA</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Jerrard Heard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PACIFIC NORTHWEST PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellevue, WA</td>
<td>Bellewood</td>
<td>John Day</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boise, ID</td>
<td>Valley West</td>
<td>Brad Chaney</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calgary, AB</td>
<td>Woodgreen</td>
<td>Richard Mercer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmonton, AB</td>
<td>Crestwood</td>
<td>Bert Gibson</td>
<td>Marcus Toole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Issaquah, WA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Dave Scott</td>
<td>Eric Irwin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portland, OR</td>
<td>Intown</td>
<td>Charles Garland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salem, OR</td>
<td>Evergreen</td>
<td>Stephen Lewis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seattle, WA</td>
<td>Green Lake</td>
<td>Mike Kelly</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tacoma, WA</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Rob Rayburn</td>
<td>Steve Jack</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PALMETTO PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiken, SC</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>John Warren Jr.</td>
<td>Al Cooper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiken, SC</td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td>Wesley Holland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapin, SC</td>
<td>Chapin</td>
<td>Dan Ratchford</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charleston, SC</td>
<td>Church Creek Reformed</td>
<td>John Olson</td>
<td>Dean Ezell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheraw, SC</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Craig Bailey</td>
<td>Herb Uthlaut</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, SC</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Rick Perrin</td>
<td>David Morrison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, SC</td>
<td>Eau Claire</td>
<td>Paul Poynor III</td>
<td>Bobby Riley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goose Creek, SC</td>
<td>Metro North</td>
<td>George Crow</td>
<td>Ted Teagle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irmo, SC</td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td>Rhett Sanders Jr.</td>
<td>Ken Franz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jake O’Quinn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbia, SC</td>
<td>Rose Hill</td>
<td>Gary Bainton</td>
<td>Charles Taber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conway, SC</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Randy Riddle</td>
<td>Herbert Parker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence, SC</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>James Alexander</td>
<td>Tom Hawkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goose Creek, SC</td>
<td>Metro North</td>
<td>Bill Thompson Sr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irmo, SC</td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td>Tom Myers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eddie Spencer Jr.</td>
<td>Jack McBride</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chip Watson Jr.</td>
<td>Glen Parsons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kingstree, SC</td>
<td>Central</td>
<td>John Dodd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lexington, SC</td>
<td>Lexington</td>
<td>David Binewald</td>
<td>John Farmer Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manning, SC</td>
<td>New Covenant</td>
<td>Charlie Tyler</td>
<td>R.W. McCormick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount Pleasant, SC</td>
<td>Eastbridge</td>
<td>Sam Joyner Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Myrtle Beach, SC</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Ted Ragsdale</td>
<td>Robert Oldaker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Okatie, SC</td>
<td>Okatie</td>
<td>Al Lutz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orangeburg, SC</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>John Ropp Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridgeway, SC</td>
<td>Aimwell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PALMETTO PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salters, SC</td>
<td>Union</td>
<td>Ed Ouimette</td>
<td>Gordon Reed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sardinia, SC</td>
<td>Sardinia</td>
<td>Craig Pipkin</td>
<td>Walt Kendall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Matthews, SC</td>
<td>St. Matthews</td>
<td>Karl McCAllister</td>
<td>Jim Riley Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sumter, SC</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td></td>
<td>Benny Clowney Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White Rock, SC</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td></td>
<td>Pete Rambo Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winnsboro, SC</td>
<td>Lebanon</td>
<td></td>
<td>Charles Wilson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Shaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Slimp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig Wilkes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Barton Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cameron Kirker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pat Patteson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PHILADELPHIA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allentown, PA</td>
<td>Lehigh Valley</td>
<td>Don Stone</td>
<td>John Harley III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Royce Seifert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryn Mawr, PA</td>
<td>Proclamation</td>
<td>Paul Karlberg</td>
<td>George Sinclair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Norman Sumner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conshohocken, PA</td>
<td>Christ The King</td>
<td>Adam Brice</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dresher, PA</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Clair Davis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron Lutz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glenside, PA</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Steve Ford</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harleysville, PA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Mark Herzer</td>
<td>Hugh Sung</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hatboro, PA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia, PA</td>
<td>Christ Liberation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Church of the Redeemer</td>
<td>Joel Holm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grace Chapel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Korean United</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Liberti</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Life Northeast</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rock of Israel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tenth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richboro, PA</td>
<td>Third Reformed</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scranton, PA</td>
<td>Bucks Central</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upper Darby, PA</td>
<td>Crossroads Community</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willow Grove, PA</td>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PIEDMONT TRIAD PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asheboro, NC</td>
<td>Grace Fellowship</td>
<td>Jeremy Sink</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burlington, NC</td>
<td>Northside</td>
<td>Dan Bartel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemmons, NC</td>
<td>New Hope</td>
<td>Scott Wilkinson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro, NC</td>
<td>New Guilford</td>
<td>Howie Burkhalt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamestown, NC</td>
<td>Friendly Hills</td>
<td>Jeff Miller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kernersville, NC</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Steven Angle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lexington, NC</td>
<td>Meadowview Reformed</td>
<td>Roger Wiles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winston Salem, NC</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Stuart Stogner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brian Deringer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Omli</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kevin Teasley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PITTSBURGH PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eighty Four, PA</td>
<td>View Crest</td>
<td>Shaun Nolan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensburg, PA</td>
<td>Laurel Highlands</td>
<td>Matt Bohling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison City, PA</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Dennis Gill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnstown, PA</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>David Karlberg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leechburg, PA</td>
<td>Kiski Valley</td>
<td>David Milligan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ligonier, PA</td>
<td>Pioneer</td>
<td>David Kenyon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKees Rocks, PA</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Bailey Cadman</td>
<td>Gerald Timberlake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monroeville, PA</td>
<td>Grace Reformed</td>
<td>Richard Lang</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh, PA</td>
<td>First Reformed</td>
<td>Phillip Hardin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>South Hills</td>
<td>John Holmes</td>
<td>Andy Marcinko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wexford, PA</td>
<td>Covenant Community</td>
<td>James Funyak</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chris Bennett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gordon Taylor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>POTOMAC PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexandria, VA</td>
<td>Alexandria</td>
<td>Tom Holliday</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arlington, VA</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Antonio Zelaya</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowie, MD</td>
<td>Mt. Zion Covenant</td>
<td>Kevin Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burtonsville, MD</td>
<td>Good Hope Reformed</td>
<td>Jack Waller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>California, MD</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Terry Baxley</td>
<td>Pat Shields</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chantilly, VA</td>
<td>Chantilly</td>
<td>Allan Dayhoff Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>College Park, MD</td>
<td>Wallace</td>
<td>Stephen Clark</td>
<td>Rock Brockman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Sutherland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dick Larson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derwood, MD</td>
<td>Shady Grove</td>
<td>Charlie Baile</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairfax, VA</td>
<td>New Hope</td>
<td>David Coffin Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Falls Church, VA</td>
<td>Chinese Christian</td>
<td>Iho Tree</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick, MD</td>
<td>Faith Reformed</td>
<td>Jim Knight</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>POTOMAC PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gainesville, VA</td>
<td>Gainesville</td>
<td>Jack Lash</td>
<td>Larry Lunsford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herndon, VA</td>
<td>Grace Chinese Christian</td>
<td>Toon Yeo</td>
<td>Timothy Pan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Plata, MD</td>
<td>La Plata Community</td>
<td>Jamie MacGregor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurel, MD</td>
<td>Christ Reformed</td>
<td>Skip Dusenbury</td>
<td>Chris Harris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lusby, MD</td>
<td>Harvest Fellowship</td>
<td>Brian Sleeth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manassas, VA</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Michael Mang</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinsburg, WV</td>
<td>Pilgrim</td>
<td>Jerry Mead</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McLean, VA</td>
<td>McLean</td>
<td>John Hutchinson</td>
<td>Tom Pilsch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Butch Hardman</td>
<td>Hank Seaton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Steele</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dick Osborne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lightsey Wallace Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Springfield, VA</td>
<td>Harvester</td>
<td>Ron Bossom</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Hayes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodbridge, VA</td>
<td>Crossroads</td>
<td>Don Sampson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Marusich</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Palmer Robertson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ROCKY MOUNTAIN PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheyenne, WY</td>
<td>Northwoods</td>
<td>David Kniseley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colorado Springs, CO</td>
<td>Forestgate</td>
<td>James Urish</td>
<td>Lyle Lagasse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td></td>
<td>E.J. Nusbaum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Village Seven</td>
<td>Joseph Wheat III</td>
<td>Joe Westerlund</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Brunson</td>
<td>Joe Baker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longmont, CO</td>
<td>St. Vrain</td>
<td>E.C. Bell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montrose, CO</td>
<td>Trinity Reformed</td>
<td>Frank VanLandingham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Timothy Monsma</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dominic Aquila</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nathan Wilson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SIOUXLANDS PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinckley, MN</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Kevin Carr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lennox, SD</td>
<td>Lennox Ebenezer</td>
<td>David Young</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minnetonka, MN</td>
<td>Good Shepherd</td>
<td>Ian Hewitson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rochester, MN</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Max Rogland</td>
<td>Karl Pasch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTH COAST PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Escondido, CA</td>
<td>Mision Vida Nueva</td>
<td>Juan Arjona-Todd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Dennis Johnson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poway, CA</td>
<td>North City</td>
<td>Dave Eby</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vista, CA</td>
<td>Coastal</td>
<td>Rich Carlson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yorba Linda, CA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Ron Gleason</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James Dailey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Jones</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Julius Kim</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lloyd Kim</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

40
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTH TEXAS PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, TX</td>
<td>Cross Pointe</td>
<td>Jerry Rahm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellaire, TX</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Danny Shuffield</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cypress, TX</td>
<td>Christ the Redeemer</td>
<td>Mike McCrocklin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harlingen, TX</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Jerry Maguire</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houston, TX</td>
<td>Christ the King</td>
<td>Leo Schuster III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Southwester</td>
<td>David Wakeland</td>
<td>Ken Thurman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katy, TX</td>
<td>Oaklawn</td>
<td>John Carroll</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lufkin, TX</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Mark O'Neill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Braunfels, TX</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Dick Jones</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>San Antonio, TX</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Mike Simpson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Tom Gibbs</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spring, TX</td>
<td>Spring Cypress</td>
<td>Chip Vining</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Andrew Matthews</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Ferguson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sugar Land, TX</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Alan McCall</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Woodlands, TX</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>David Wilcher</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster, TX</td>
<td>Bay Area</td>
<td>Chris Yates</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Bland III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ronnie Rowe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Keith Goode</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHEAST ALABAMA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brewton, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Earl Cooper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clanton, AL</td>
<td>Clanton</td>
<td>Lamar Davis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clio, AL</td>
<td>Pea River</td>
<td>James Pitts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dothan, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Bob Baxter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enterprise, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Jim Baxter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florala, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Wylly Collins</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Montgomery, AL</td>
<td>Monroeville</td>
<td>Brannon Bowman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eastwood</td>
<td>Barton Lester</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Aaron Fleming</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Bill Wade Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dan Faber</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Patrick Curles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opelika, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Michael Alsup</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prattville, AL</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Ray Cureton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troy, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Henry Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim McQuitty</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Vise Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHEAST LOUISIANA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baton Rouge, LA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>James Calderazzo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>South Baton Rouge</td>
<td>Scott Lindsay</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Eric Greene</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clinton, LA</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Steve Leonard</td>
<td>Olin Stubbs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mandeville, LA</td>
<td>Three Rivers</td>
<td>Tim Posey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metairie, LA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Dick Davies</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Orleans, LA</td>
<td>Desire Street Fellowship</td>
<td>Mo Leverett</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Jeffrey Lancaster</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slidell, LA</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Keith Garehan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zachary, LA</td>
<td>Plains</td>
<td>Woody Markert</td>
<td>Ed Hackenberg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Bailey</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHERN FLORIDA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boca Raton, FL</td>
<td>Spanish River</td>
<td>David Nicholas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>West Boca</td>
<td>John Peoples Jr.</td>
<td>Dirk Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coral Gables, FL</td>
<td>Granada</td>
<td>Worth Carson</td>
<td>David Ramsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delray Beach, FL</td>
<td>Seacrest Boulevard</td>
<td>Todd Buchner</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Randy Patterson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Ingram</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Lauderdale, FL</td>
<td>Coral Ridge</td>
<td>Ron Siegenthaler</td>
<td>Bruce Nichols</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Hurst</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Greg Beaupied</td>
<td>Jim Filosa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jim Kennedy</td>
<td>Al Bunker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollywood, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Robert Leuthold</td>
<td>Thomas Moldenhauer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homestead, FL</td>
<td>St. Andrews</td>
<td>T.J. Campo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Key Biscayne, FL</td>
<td>Redlands Community</td>
<td>Phil Strong</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Key Biscayne</td>
<td>Kent Hinkson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Moran</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lake Worth, FL</td>
<td>Lake Osborne</td>
<td>Lynn Downing</td>
<td>Jay Myers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margate, FL</td>
<td>Continuing Pres</td>
<td>Addison Soltau</td>
<td>Craig Savant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Phillips</td>
<td>Richard Wildeman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chuck Elliott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miami, FL</td>
<td>El Shaddai</td>
<td>Dony St. Germain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kendall</td>
<td>Brad Bradford III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Old Cutler</td>
<td>Mike Khandjian</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pinelands</td>
<td>Mike Campbell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palm Beach Gardens, FL</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Joseph Franks, IV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Ranches, FL</td>
<td>Christ Covenant</td>
<td>Brian Kelso</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stuart, FL</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Jim Bowen Jr.</td>
<td>Chris Hodge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Treasure Coast</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wellington, FL</td>
<td>Wellington</td>
<td>David Aucremann</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim Christenson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ken Thompson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Barry Waugh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tim McKeown</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Larry Roff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

42
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHERN NEW ENGLAND PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boston, MA</td>
<td>Citylife</td>
<td>Stephen Um</td>
<td>David Dobroski</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cambridge, MA</td>
<td>Christ The King</td>
<td>Glenn Hoburg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick Downs</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Naama Mendes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ed Killeen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coventry, CT</td>
<td>Presby Ch of Coventry</td>
<td>Robert Cox</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manchester, CT</td>
<td>Presby Ch of Manchester</td>
<td>Mark Scholten</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Haven, CT</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Preston Graham Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Providence, RI</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Eric Molicki</td>
<td>Tony Phelps</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mel Sensenig</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHWEST PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albuquerque, NM</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Randy Steele</td>
<td>Bob Meyers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Los Alamos, NM</td>
<td>Bryce Avenue</td>
<td>Gary McMillan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scottsdale, AZ</td>
<td>Covenant Community</td>
<td>Henry Fernandez</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun City West, AZ</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Clay Smith</td>
<td>Thomas Troxell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucson, AZ</td>
<td>Catalina Foothills</td>
<td>Mark Roessler</td>
<td>Winston Maddox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rincon Mountain</td>
<td>Philip Krui</td>
<td>Dean Saxton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dennis Hermerding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Will Tilley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SOUTHWEST FLORIDA PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradenton, FL</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Randy Greenwald</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandon, FL</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>David Crum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cape Coral, FL</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
<td>Oliver Claassen</td>
<td>Jeff Neikirk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clearwater, FL</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Jim Mitchell</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tom Sandhoff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Myers, FL</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Jeffrey Sample</td>
<td>Jack Ewing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lakeland, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>John Larson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Timothy Rice</td>
<td>Tim Strawbridge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ted Sinn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lutz, FL</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Jeffrey Mays</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marco Island, FL</td>
<td>Marco</td>
<td>Rick Franks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naples, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Bruce Fiol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>David Swicegood</td>
<td>George Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Petterson</td>
<td>Dick Painter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinellas Park, FL</td>
<td>Cypress Wood</td>
<td>Mike Kendrick</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riverview, FL</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Bob Burridge Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Keith Kneeshaw</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig Swartz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sebring, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Darrell Arnold</td>
<td>Mark Breed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seminole, FL</td>
<td>Christ the King PCA</td>
<td>Peter LaPointe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Petersburg, FL</td>
<td>St. Petersburg</td>
<td>David Harding</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### SOUTHWEST FLORIDA PRESBYTERY – continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tampa, FL</td>
<td>Holy Trinity</td>
<td>Kyle Oliphint</td>
<td>Stephen Casselli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mike Van Arsdale</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Seminole</td>
<td>Freddy Fritz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tampa Bay</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venice, FL</td>
<td>Auburn Road</td>
<td>Dwight Dolby</td>
<td>Hank Whitmore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wauchula, FL</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Brook Larrison</td>
<td>William Avart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter Haven, FL</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Paul Joiner</td>
<td>Alfen Ryon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### SUSQUEHANNA VALLEY PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Carlisle, PA</td>
<td>Carlisle Reformed</td>
<td>David Rundle</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dillsburg, PA</td>
<td>First Korean</td>
<td>Paul Hyunkook Kim</td>
<td>Howard Perry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanover, PA</td>
<td>Hanover Valley</td>
<td>Drew Derreth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrisburg, PA</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>David Kertland</td>
<td>Lee Troup</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lampeter, PA</td>
<td>Harvest</td>
<td>William Massey</td>
<td>Pete Alecxih</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lancaster, PA</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Scott Johnston</td>
<td>George Delong</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Roger St. Germain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mechanicsburg, PA</td>
<td>New Covenant Fellowship</td>
<td>Bruce Mawhinney</td>
<td>Brett Hartman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quarryville, PA</td>
<td>Faith Reformed</td>
<td>John MacRae</td>
<td>Jeff Fogelsanger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shippensburg, PA</td>
<td>Hope Reformed</td>
<td>David Fidati</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrewsbury, PA</td>
<td>Immanuel</td>
<td>Jim Tyson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>State College, PA</td>
<td>Oakwood</td>
<td>Perry Denniston</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williamsport, PA</td>
<td>Christ’s Community</td>
<td>Bill Johnson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>York, PA</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Dale Buettner</td>
<td>Chris Menges</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Andy Phillips</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### TENNESSEE VALLEY PRESBYTERY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>City</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chattanooga, TN</td>
<td>Brainerd Hills</td>
<td>Gary Roop</td>
<td>Pete Gagliardi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Steve Wallace</td>
<td>Pete Austin, IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mike Milton</td>
<td>George Clark III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Venable Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Roger Ingvalson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tom McCallie III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Roy Arick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mountain View</td>
<td>King Counts</td>
<td>Fred Fisher</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>New City Fellowship</td>
<td>James Pickett</td>
<td>Rudy Schmidt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pat Rolleston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Red Bank</td>
<td>Everett Gossett</td>
<td>Paul Emerson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Elmo</td>
<td>Cal Boroughs III</td>
<td>Jeff Hall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleveland, TN</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Larry Bird</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick Duncan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TENNESSEE VALLEY PRESBYTERY – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crossville, TN</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Glenn Jakes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalton, GA</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Mark Cushman</td>
<td>Beau Sims</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ft. Oglethorpe, GA</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Kip Slawter III</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hixson, TN</td>
<td>Hixson</td>
<td>Robert Johnson</td>
<td>John Southworth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knoxville, TN</td>
<td>Christ Covenant</td>
<td>Ed Bertalan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>West Hills</td>
<td>Scott Horne</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LaFayette, GA</td>
<td>Highlands</td>
<td>Travis Hutchinson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lookout Mtn, Ga</td>
<td>Reformed</td>
<td>Kevin Skogen</td>
<td>Gary Huisman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lookout Mtn, TN</td>
<td>Rock Creek Fellowship</td>
<td>Eric Youngblood</td>
<td>Troy Duble</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lookout Mountain</td>
<td>David Arthur</td>
<td>Bob Ashlock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joe Novenson</td>
<td>Frank Brock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Frank Hitchings III</td>
<td>Ralph Paden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bob Holt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maryville, TN</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>David Anderson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oak Ridge, TN</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td></td>
<td>Chris Jaeger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Buckner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Signal Mountain, TN</td>
<td>Wayside</td>
<td>Marshall St. John</td>
<td>Griff Harsh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweetwater, TN</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td></td>
<td>David Cleveland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Young</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Harold Borchert</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Gilchrist</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Stone, IV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WARRIOR PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aliceville, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Tom Kay Jr.</td>
<td>Lawrence Lavender</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brent, AL</td>
<td>Brent</td>
<td>Jim Perry</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camden, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Paul Dixon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eutaw, AL</td>
<td>Pleasant Ridge</td>
<td></td>
<td>Edward Owens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greensboro, AL</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Alton Phillips</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marion, AL</td>
<td>Marion</td>
<td>John Fender</td>
<td>Rennie Coleman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuscaloosa, AL</td>
<td>Riverwood</td>
<td>Bryan Bond</td>
<td>John Graham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Dick Cain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Marshall Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul Kooistra</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John Robertson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WESTERN CAROLINA PRESBYTERY</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrews, NC</td>
<td>Andrews</td>
<td>Gary Litchfield</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arden, NC</td>
<td>Arden</td>
<td>Gus Schill</td>
<td>Reavis Eubanks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mike Preg Jr.</td>
<td>Jim McAnulty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Kenneth Crabb</td>
<td>Steve Doty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Skip Gillikin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asheville, NC</td>
<td>Covenant Reformed</td>
<td>Philip Caines</td>
<td>Joel Belz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Drake</td>
<td>Scott Carter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Terry Elniff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace &amp; Peace</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jonathan Inman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malvern Hills</td>
<td></td>
<td>Doug Tilley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>City</td>
<td>Church</td>
<td>Teaching Elder</td>
<td>Ruling Elder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WESTERN CAROLINA PRESBYTERY</strong> – continued</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asheville, NC (cont.)</td>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>Jeff Hutchinson</td>
<td>Bob Beasley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Whipple</td>
<td>Nat Belz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Don Williams Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Black Mountain, NC</td>
<td>Friendship</td>
<td>Craig Bulkeley</td>
<td>Neill Payne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>James Linton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boone, NC</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Bob Wolf</td>
<td>Don Saunders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bill Dacchille</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brevard, NC</td>
<td>Cornerstone</td>
<td>Grady Love</td>
<td>Robert Banker III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fletcher, NC</td>
<td>Grace Community</td>
<td>Dean Cortese</td>
<td>Tim Wheeler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendersonville, NC</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>James Phillis</td>
<td>Jim Wert</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Phillip Sealy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marion, NC</td>
<td>Landis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morganton, NC</td>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>Sandy Curnow Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Murphy, NC</td>
<td>Providence</td>
<td>Jim Conrad Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newport, TN</td>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>Jim Loftis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swannanoa, NC</td>
<td>Swannanoa Valley</td>
<td>Ed Olson Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waynesville, NC</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Larry Jones</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weaverville, NC</td>
<td>First</td>
<td>Scott Kesler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>WESTMINSTER PRESBYTERY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abingdon, VA</td>
<td>Abingdon</td>
<td>Bill Leuzinger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, TN</td>
<td>Eastern Heights</td>
<td>Rick Light</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Edgemont</td>
<td>Larry Stallard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristol, VA</td>
<td>King Memorial</td>
<td>Dan Foreman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cedar Bluff, VA</td>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Carl Howell Jr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coeburn, VA</td>
<td>Coeburn</td>
<td>Frank J. Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabethton, TN</td>
<td>Memorial</td>
<td>Curt Rabe</td>
<td>Bill McClay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Alan Richardson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greeneville, TN</td>
<td>Meadow Creek</td>
<td>Theo van Blerk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haysi, VA</td>
<td>Barlick</td>
<td>John Whitner III</td>
<td>John Whitner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson City, TN</td>
<td>Dickenson First</td>
<td>Richard Hicks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnston City, TN</td>
<td>Princeton</td>
<td>John Gullet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kingsport, TN</td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Jim Richter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bridwell Heights</td>
<td>Larry Ball</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>Brent Bradley</td>
<td>Joe Reynolds</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve Warhurst</td>
<td>Daniel Witcher</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Teaching Elders: 1,084  
Ruling Elders: 426  
Total Enrollment: 1,510  
Churches Represented: 756  
Presbyteries Represented: 62
31-3 Adoption of Docket

The second draft of the docket was presented, with the addition of the word “Magazine,” before “Corporate Structure” on Thursday at 10:30 a.m.

The following motion was offered:

Whereas, the PCA is faced with one of the most serious decisions in its history, and
Whereas, we need to seek the Lord’s face in order to know His will in this matter;
I move that the Assembly set as the first order of its business at the Wednesday morning session a time of prayer and fasting by all members of the Assembly. This season of prayer is to conclude with the worship service scheduled at 11:15 a.m. Prayers may be offered in the privacy of the member’s rooms, or in small groups in the various rooms assigned to Assembly Committees, or in the Assembly hall. No other business is to be conducted by the Assembly or its committees and the display area shall be closed. The scheduled business of the Assembly shall begin at 1:30 p.m. and continue with the necessary adjustments to the docket.

A substitute for the motion was offered “to allow for a period of prayer for the overture dealing with subscription from 8:00 a.m.-10:00 a.m. on Wednesday morning.” The substitute was adopted, then adopted as the main motion.

A motion was made to allow for a partial report of the Review of Presbytery Records Committee to deal with the response from Southern Florida Presbytery at 10 a.m. on Wednesday, June 11. An amendment was adopted “to place this matter immediately following the action taken on ‘Good Faith Subscription’ on Wednesday,” and the amended motion was adopted. [See 31-14, p. 61.]

An amendment was adopted “to allow five minutes for a partial report of the Nominating Committee following the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Intercurch Relations that is scheduled for 9:45 a.m. tomorrow.” [Note: This amendment was superseded by later Assembly action granting Covenant College an Order of the Day. See 31-19, 31-25, 31-26 and 31-27 at pp. 68, 69, 71 and 77, respectively.]

The docket was adopted as amended.

31-4 Election of Moderator

The Moderator opened the floor for nominations for Moderator of the 31st General Assembly. TE Rob Rayburn placed in nomination RE Joel Belz. No other nominations were made. On motion, RE Belz was elected Moderator by acclamation.
The Chairman of the Administrative Committee, RE Ed Hackenberg, presented to the retiring Moderator, TE Joseph F. “Skip” Ryan, a plaque in token of the Assembly’s appreciation for his year of service as Moderator. Moderator Belz assumed the chair and briefly addressed the Assembly.

31-5 Appointment of Recording Clerks and Assistant Parliamentarians

On nomination by the Stated Clerk, and without objection, TEs David Dively, J. Robert Fiol, and Steven Meyerhoff were appointed recording clerks; RE William Stanway was appointed timekeeper; Frank M. Barker III and Jesse Reagan were appointed sound engineers; Dale Carrell was appointed AV engineer; TE James A. Smith was appointed chairman of the floor clerks and RE Richard (Ric) Springer vice chairman; Steve Lawton was appointed photographer; Jeff Bone was appointed webstreaming engineer; Bryan Davis was appointed webmaster; TE Larry Roff was appointed Assembly organist; Mr. Bill Lloyd was appointed network manager; and RE Dr. M. C. (Cub) Culbertson was appointed on-site physician.

The Moderator appointed RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe and RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan as assistant parliamentarians.

31-6 Constitutional Inquiry 1 from TE Randy Wilding

TE Randy Wilding proposed the following constitutional inquiry, which was received and referred to the Constitutional Business Committee to report back to the Thirty-First Assembly [See opinion at 31-56, III, p. 167.]:

1. May another presbytery remove the censure of suspension from the sacraments with regard to a deposed TE without permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure?
2. May another presbytery remove the censure of deposition from the office of TE of a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure?
3. If another presbytery removes the censure of suspension from the sacraments with regard to a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure, what recourse does the presbytery of original jurisdiction have in this case?
4. If another presbytery removes the censure of deposition from the office of TE of a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure, what recourse does the presbytery of original jurisdiction have in this case?

31-7 Announcements

The Stated Clerk made several announcements, among which included announcements that every person on the premises is asked to wear a printed nametag at all times and that voting cards will not be reissued. Also, the Stated Clerk’s office and the Exhibits will be closed during Worship Services.
TE John Robertson, PCA Business Administrator, announced that the Exhibit Hall would be closed during the season of prayer tomorrow morning. He also made an announcement concerning the new PCA magazine, “byFaith.”

31-8 Assembly Recessed
The Assembly recessed in prayer at 10:23 p.m. with prayer by TE Larry Hoop to reconvene at 10:00 a.m. Wednesday, June 11, 2003.

Second Session - Wednesday Morning
June 11, 2003

31-9 Assembly Reconvened/Docket Amendment
The Assembly reconvened at 10:00 a.m. on June 11, 2003 with the singing of Hymn 349, “O Thou Who the Shepherd of Israel Art” and prayer by TE Thomas Vanden Heuvel. Without objection, the deadline for personal resolutions was changed to 4:00 p.m., June 11, 2003.

31-10 Personal Resolution 1 from TE William (Bill) Leuzinger
The following personal resolution was received and referred to the Committee on Constitutional Business and the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures. [See action at 31-33, p. 90, and 31-57, III, 16, p. 211.]

Whereas, the General Assembly has called upon the denomination to be committed to reconciliation; and
Whereas, the 30th General Assembly approved appending the document entitled “Biblical Conflict Resolution” to the BCO; and
Whereas, that document affirms that “Biblical peacemaking is one of God’s highest priorities (Matt. 5:23-24; Rom. 12:18; Gal. 6:1); therefore, it must be one of our highest priorities”; and
Whereas, that document states: “The Bible sets forth a process for resolving personal and substantive disputes in a constructive manner. This process is sometimes referred to as ‘Christian conciliation’ and it may be used to resolve everything from minor personal differences to church divisions or lawsuits involving church members”; and
Whereas, that document also states; “There are many benefits to resolving disputes through Christian conciliation. It prevents a public quarrel that would dishonor the Lord Jesus Christ and diminish the credibility and witness of His Church. Conciliation also allows Christians to demonstrate their faith in Christ and their confidence in His teachings (John 13:34; 14:15; 17:20-23). In addition, conciliation encourages forgiveness and promotes
reconciliation, which can help to preserve valuable relationships and strengthen the church (Eph. 4:29-32; Col. 3:12-17)”; and

Whereas, Rocky Mountain Presbytery communicated with the General Assembly in 2002 its strong support for the adoption of the concept of “Biblical Conflict Resolution” and urged that the proposal be incorporated into the BCO (M30GA, pp. 297-298); and

Whereas, Overture 28 from Missouri and Rocky Mountain Presbyteries to this General Assembly also affirms the importance of Biblical conciliation; and

Whereas, we should be willing to put these principles of Christian conciliation into practice and not maintain them only as ideals with no practical application; and

Whereas, a dispute has arisen between North Florida Presbytery and Westminster Presbytery with regard to jurisdiction and the restoration of a disciplined minister; and

Whereas, the invoking of judicial process in an effort to resolve this dispute may be counterproductive, and, in the words of the 30th General Assembly, could produce “a public quarrel that would dishonor the Lord Jesus Christ and diminish the credibility and witness of His Church”;

Now therefore, be it resolved, that the undersigned hereby petition the General Assembly to encourage, or, if need be, to instruct these two sister presbyteries to discuss any matters of dispute between them, with the use of mediators and/or arbitrators, to be named by the Committee on Review of Presbytery Records.

On behalf of the Anthony Dallison Judicial Commission

Westminster Presbytery, TE William (Bill) Leuzinger

31-11 Partial Report of the Stated Clerk/Presbytery Votes on BCO Amendments

The Stated Clerk reported on the Presbyteries’ voting on BCO Amendments sent down for Advice and Consent. Item 1 did not receive the concurrence of the necessary number of presbyteries (2/3rds). Items 3 and 4, having received the concurrence of the necessary number of presbyteries (2/3rds), were subsequently adopted by the Assembly.

The Clerk reported that, on Item 2, Covenant Presbytery had reconsidered its vote, and the current Presbytery vote tally was FOR: 45 and AGAINST: 19. A point of order was made that the motion to adopt be found out of order because it had not received concurrence of three-fourths of the presbyteries. The Moderator ruled the motion in order because BCO requires two-thirds of the presbyteries concurrence on a BCO amendment (BCO 26-2), and three-fourths concurrence for amendment to the Confessional Standards (BCO 26-3).

**ITEM 1:** Amend the *Book of Church Order* by changing the words “two other” in *BCO* 34-1 to “at least ten percent of all the Presbyteries.”

*M30GA*, 30-50, III, 1, p. 213

**Therefore**, to ensure that a small minority of presbyteries or churches does not exercise inordinate influence over other churches, presbyteries and the General Assembly in pursuing the discipline of ministers; and

To ensure that there is a significant indication of a likely consensus in the denomination that the GA must assume original jurisdiction in such a case for the sake of the purity and testimony of the church,

Southeast Alabama Presbytery overtures the General Assembly to amend the *Book of Church Order* by changing the words “two other” in *BCO* 34-1 to “at least ten percent of all the Presbyteries.”

**34-1.** Process against a minister shall be entered before the Presbytery of which he is a member. However, if the Presbytery refuses to act in doctrinal cases or cases of public scandal and two other at least ten percent of all the Presbyteries request the General Assembly to assume original jurisdiction (to first receive and initially hear and determine), the General Assembly shall do so. 

**Defeated**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>59</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Capital</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Central</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Eastern</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Northwest</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southeastern</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southern</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southwest</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 1 Voting (continued):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern New England</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siouxlands</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern New England</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 2: Amend the *Book of Church Order* by inserting the paragraphs in bold below as new paragraphs of *BCO* 21-4 between the following sentences, as indicated:

\[M30GA, 30-50, III, 2, p. 218\]

**Therefore**, to clarify and support the original ordination standards of the PCA, Ohio Valley Presbytery overtures the General Assembly amend the *Book of Church Order* by inserting the paragraphs in bold below as new paragraphs of *BCO* 21-4 between the following sentences, as indicated:

“Whenever a Presbytery shall omit any of these parts, it shall always make a record of the reasons for such omissions and of the trial parts omitted.

[Insert new paragraphs here]

“The Presbytery being fully satisfied of his qualifications for the sacred office….”

While our Constitution does not require the candidate’s affirmation of every statement and/or proposition of doctrine in our *Confession of Faith* and *Catechisms*, it is the right and responsibility of the Presbytery to determine if the candidate is out of accord with any of the fundamentals of these doctrinal standards and, as a consequence, may not be able in good faith sincerely to receive and adopt the *Confession of Faith* and *Catechisms* of this Church as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures (cf. *BCO* 21-5, Q. 2; 24-5, Q.2).

Therefore, in examining a candidate for ordination the Presbytery shall inquire not only into the candidate’s knowledge and views in the areas specified above, but also shall require the candidate to state the specific instances in which he may differ with the *Confession of Faith* and *Catechisms* in any of their statements and/or propositions. The court may grant an exception to any difference of doctrine only if in the court’s judgment the candidate’s declared difference is not out of accord with any fundamental of our system of doctrine because the difference is neither hostile to the system nor strikes at the vitals of religion.

*Adopted*

FOR: 45  AGAINST: 19
ITEM 2 Voting:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Capital</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Central</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Eastern</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Northwest</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southeastern</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southern</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southwest</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 2 Voting (continued):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern New England</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siouxlands</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern New England</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ITEM 3: Amend the Questions for Ordination of Teaching Elders found in Book of Church Order 21-5, by adding the words “and unity” to the sixth question, so that the question would now read:

![M30GA, 30-53, III, 6, p. 244](image)

Therefore Be It Resolved, that the Western Carolina Presbytery petition the General Assembly to amend the Questions for Ordination of Teaching Elders found in Book of Church Order 21-5, by adding the words “and unity” to the sixth question, so that the question would now read:
“Do you promise to be zealous and faithful in maintaining the truths of the Gospel and the purity and peace and unity of the Church, whatever persecution or opposition may arise unto you on that account?”

*Adopted*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>77</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>53</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Capital</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Central</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Eastern</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Northwest</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southeastern</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southern</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southwestern</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### ITEM 3 Voting (continued):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>57</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern New England</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>59</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siouxlands</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern New England</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 4: Amend BCO 14-1.12b.4 by replacing the words “Insurance, Annuities and Relief” with “PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.”

M30GA, 30-62, III, 15, p. 298

12. The Assembly permanent committees are the Administrative Committee of General Assembly, Committee on Christian Education and Publications, Committee on Mission to North America, Committee on Mission to the World, and Committee on Reformed University Ministries.

The Administrative Committee of General Assembly shall consist of twenty (20) members:

a. Eleven Members in classes elected through the standard nomination and election procedure,

b. One member each from the following program committees or agencies:
   1. Christian Education and Publication;
   2. Covenant College;
   3. Covenant Theological Seminary;
   4. Insurance, Annuities and Relief; PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.

FOR: 60 AGAINST: 0

ITEM 4 Voting:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>73</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 4 Voting (continued):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Capital</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Central</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Eastern</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Northwest</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southeastern</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southern</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Southwest</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>72</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>66</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern New England</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siouxlands</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ITEM 4 Voting (continued):

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>For</th>
<th>Against</th>
<th>Abstain</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern New England</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>68</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>+</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

31-12 Assembly Recessed to Worship

Without objection, the Assembly agreed to postpone the remainder of report of the Stated Clerk until after Worship and the lunch recess. On motion, the Assembly excused the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures to meet during worship due to the heavy weight of committee business. The Assembly recessed at 11:22 a.m. to worship with prayer by the Moderator.

Third Session – Wednesday Afternoon
June 11, 2003

31-13 Assembly Reconvened/Docket Amendment

The Assembly reconvened at 1:31 p.m. with the singing of Hymn 535, “O the Deep, Deep Love of Jesus!” and prayer by RE Tom Bingham. On motion, the Assembly amended the docket to designate the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Mission to North America at 4:45 p.m. an Order of the Day. [“RAO” 13-12]

31-14 Partial Report of the Review of Presbytery Records Committee (RPR)

TE Theodore W. (Ted) Trefsgar Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. Recommendation 56e was adopted. [See 31-63, III, 56.e, p. 252, and 31-64, p. 266.]

31-15 Report of the Stated Clerk [continued from 31-11]

TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk, presented his report. [See Appendix A, p. 272.] The Stated Clerk reviewed the statistical portions of his reports. He recognized the churches that were added to or lost from the denomination since the last Assembly:
### Churches Added to the Denomination in 2002

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Address</th>
<th>Date Rec.</th>
<th>Source</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Crossgate</td>
<td>Seneca, SC</td>
<td>11/24/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Macon, GA</td>
<td>11/24/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Evans, GA</td>
<td>12/08/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>Christ Church</td>
<td>Odenville, AL</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>Christ the Word</td>
<td>Toledo, OH</td>
<td>11/17/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Des Moines, IA</td>
<td>08/25/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan NYC</td>
<td>Hope</td>
<td>Mt. Freedom, NJ</td>
<td>11/24/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Ithaca, NY</td>
<td>06/09/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Des Moines, IA</td>
<td>08/25/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>New Life</td>
<td>Ithaca, NY</td>
<td>06/09/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Newnan, GA</td>
<td>07/20/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>Douglasville, GA</td>
<td>09/22/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Paul’s</td>
<td>Atlanta, GA</td>
<td>09/22/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>Island Community</td>
<td>Charleston, SC</td>
<td>05/05/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>Christ</td>
<td>Victoria, TX</td>
<td>06/02/02</td>
<td>Organized</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Churches Lost from the Denomination in 2002

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Church</th>
<th>Address</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>To</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Foothills</td>
<td>Boiling Springs, SC</td>
<td>02/09/03</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Union</td>
<td>Abbeville, SC</td>
<td>07/27/02</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>New Song</td>
<td>Pace, FL</td>
<td>01/21/03</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Redeemer Community</td>
<td>Mobile, AL</td>
<td>06/28/02</td>
<td>Withdrawn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>Springfield</td>
<td>Springfield, IL</td>
<td>08/27/02</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Capital</td>
<td>Korean Zion</td>
<td>Baltimore, MD</td>
<td></td>
<td>KAPC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>River Hills Community</td>
<td>Cumming, GA</td>
<td>07/20/02</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>Christ Community</td>
<td>Mesquite, TX</td>
<td>10/02</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>Redeemer</td>
<td>Miami, FL</td>
<td>01/21/03</td>
<td>Dissolved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>Grace Covenant</td>
<td>Brevard, NC</td>
<td>01/26/03</td>
<td>Withdrawn</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 31-16 Overtures and Communications Received and Referred

The Assembly ratified the recommendation of the Clerk regarding three communications. Communication 1 to the Review of Presbytery Records Committee, Communication 2 was read to the Assembly, and Communication 3 to Mission to North America.
OVERTURE 1 from Potomac Presbytery (to B&O)
"Clarify Status of 30th General Assembly’s Statement on Women in Military"
31-57, III, 9, p. 195

OVERTURE 2 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
"Selection of Moderator-in-Nomination for Following Year"
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 159; and 31-57, III, 2, p. 172

OVERTURE 3 from Chesapeake Presbytery (to B&O)
"Women’s Military Service Not Necessarily a Basis for Discipline"
31-57, III, 9, p. 195

OVERTURE 4 from James River Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
"Amend Floor Nomination and Election Process"
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 3a, p. 174

OVERTURE 5 from Illiana Presbytery, Eastern Canada (to B&O, CCB)
Presbytery, Blue Ridge Presbytery and North Florida Presbytery
"Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription"
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180

OVERTURE 6 from New Jersey Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
"Amend BCO 21-4 to Specify Procedure for Handling Exceptions"
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180

OVERTURE 7 from South Texas Presbytery (to MNA)
"Divide South Texas Presbytery into Two Presbyteries"
31-29, III, 11, p. 82

OVERTURE 8 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
"Erect Ad Interim Committee on Subscription"
31-53, p. 157 and 31-57, III, 6, p. 185

OVERTURE 9 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
"Oversight of Temperate Language in SJC Concurring or Dissenting Opinions"
31-56, VI, p. 161 and 31-57, III, 10, p. 198

OVERTURE 10 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
"Amend BCO 43-2 Hearing Complaints Against Undebatable Reports of Judicial Commissions"
31-56, VI, p. 161 and 31-57, III, 11, p. 201
OVERTURE 11 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Reporting Names of Floor Nominations”
31-56, VI, p. 161; and 31-57, III, 7, p. 191

OVERTURE 12 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Changing Election Procedures at GA”
31-56, VI, p. 161; and 31-57, III, 3b, p. 174

OVERTURE 13 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to SJC, CCB)
“Specifying When SJC Decisions Become Public”
31-35, IV, p. 125 and 31-56, VI, p. 161

OVERTURE 14 from Eastern Canada Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 24-3 Regarding Election of Ruling Elders and Deacons”
31-56, VI, p. 162 and 31-57, III, 12, p. 202

OVERTURE 15 from Central Georgia Presbytery (to MNA)
“Divide Central Georgia Presbytery Into Two Presbyteries”
31-29, III, 12, p. 85

OVERTURE 16 from Western Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
“Form Ad Interim Committee on Doctrinal Subscription”
31-43, III, 10a, p. 140; 31-53, p. 157; and 31-57, III, 6, p. 185

OVERTURE 17 from Nashville Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
“Appoint Ad Interim Committee on Racism”
31-43, III, 11, p. 140; 31-53, p. 157; and 31-57, III, 8, p. 192

OVERTURE 18 from Covenant Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3e.5 Regarding Subscription”
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 162; and 31-57, III, 5, p. 184

OVERTURE 19 from Philadelphia Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery (to B&O)
“Endorse Marriage Amendment to US Constitution”
31-57, III, 13, p. 203

OVERTURE 20 from Westminster Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 24-1 to Require Stated Clerk of General Assembly to Report All Exceptions Taken in All Presbyteries”
31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 162; and 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180
OVERTURE 21 from Ascension Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 58-5 to Delete ‘Broken’ in Communion Liturgy”
31-56, VI, p. 163 and 31-57, III, 14, p. 205

OVERTURE 22 from the Session of Ellisville, MS PCA (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 13-1, 14-2, 23-2, 24-9 to Allow Pastors and Associate Pastors As Only TEs to Vote in Presbytery and General Assembly”
31-56, VI, p. 163 and 31-57, III, 15, p. 208

OVERTURE 23 from Ascension Presbytery and Western Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend ‘RAO’ 13-5 and 13-6 to Allow Bills and Overtures Committee to Offer Germaine Amendments to Overtures and Resolutions”
31-18, p. 67; 31-56, IV, p. 165; and 31-57, III, 1, p.169

OVERTURE 24 from Ascension Presbytery (to IRC)
“Church Union”
31-26, III, 4, p. 73

OVERTURE 25 from Philadelphia Presbytery (to IRC)
“Begin Church Union Conversations”
31-26, III, 4, p. 73

OVERTURE 26 from Korean Northwest Presbytery (to MNA)
“Foro Forming 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries”
31-29, III, 13, p. 86

OVERTURE 27 from Korean Eastern Presbytery (to MNA)
“Refrain From 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries”
31-29, III, 13, p. 86

OVERTURE 28 from Missouri Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery (to AC)
“Hire Conciliation Director”
31-43, III, 18, p. 147

COMMUNICATION 1 from North Florida Presbytery (to RPR)
“North Florida Presbytery Concerns Regarding Westminster Presbytery Actions”
31-63, VI, p. 263
COMMUNICATION 2 from Moderator of General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of Western Australia
“Greetings from Presbyterian Church of Australia”

To: Dr. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk
31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America

Dear Roy:

Greetings in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ.

I am writing to convey the greetings of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in Western Australia to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America.

Here in Western Australia we appreciate your partnership with us in the work of the gospel, especially as this is expressed in the presence amongst us of Rev. Stephen Young and his wife Sarah. Stephen and Sarah have worked hard to bring the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ to the Japanese people living in Perth. They have also worked hard to bring about reconciliation between the Japanese and former POWs. Stephen has also assisted our congregations through his preaching. We wish to convey our thanks to the Presbyterian Church of America for making it possible for Stephen and Sarah to work with us.

We also appreciate fellowship with other MTW personnel working here in Western Australia, men like Rev. Steve Schoof, Rev. Stephen Rarig, and Rev. Dr. Karl Stevens, who work with the Westminster Presbyterian Church and with Trinity Theological College.

I pray that the meeting of your General Assembly from June 10 to 13 will bear much fruit for the kingdom of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Your brother in Christ,

Rt. Rev. Darrell B. Thatcher BA BD
Moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in Western Australia

Presbyterian Church in Australia

COMMUNICATION 3 from North Texas Presbytery (to MNA)
“Counties to be included in North Texas Presbytery”

31-29, III, 11, p. 84
31-17 Amendment to “RAO”

On recommendation by the Administrative Committee [See 31-43, III, 19, p. 150.], an amendment to “RAO” 13-2 was adopted by a 2/3 majority of commissioners present, which was also a majority of commissioners registered (“RAO” XVIII):

That “RAO” 13-2 be revised by adding the following sentences as the final sentences, “For the purpose of defining those ineligible for service in Committees of Commissioners, permanent committee “staff” is to be understood as persons required to be examined by the Theological Examining Committee (BCO 14-1, 12.) and all permanent committee support personnel. All commissioners should bear in mind Robert’s Rules of Order regarding abstaining from voting on a question of direct personal interest (RRO § 45).”

31-18 Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures

Without objection, the Assembly agreed to receive a partial report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures (CoC on B&O) (“RAO” 13-12). TE Don K. Clements, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See text and action at 31-57, III, 1, p. 169, also see 31-53, p. 157.] He yielded the floor to TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman of Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB), who presented the Committee’s advice on Recommendation 1. He yielded to RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, a member of the CCB, who presented the minority report of the CCB. TE David Bryan, a member of the CoC on B&O, presented the majority report of the CoC on B&O. TE Clements presented the minority report of the CoC on B&O and then moved it as a substitute motion, “that Overture 23 be answered in the affirmative.” The substitute was adopted and became the main motion.

The following amendment to the report to be answered in the affirmative was adopted:

1. Amend “RAO” 13-5.d by adding the following as a new second sentence. “Amendments intended to further the purposes stated intent of the originating body shall not be understood to constitute new business.” [See item 31-45, p. 153.]

2. Add a new “RAO” 13-6.e (and renumber accordingly) to read, “Reference to overtures by number with brief statement of content and recommended answer. Amendments to the original overture shall be reported and explained. Reference should be shown to the intent of the body presenting the overture.”

[Note: Items 1-4 of the original report were replaced with items 1 and 2 above.]
The main motion as amended was adopted with a 2/3 majority of commissioners present, which was also a majority of commissioners registered. (“RAO” XVIII) The Chairman closed in prayer.

**31-19 Amendment of Docket**
By motion, the docket was amended granting Covenant College an Order of the Day at 3:45 p.m. for a partial report. [See 31-25, p. 69.]

**31-20 Point of Personal Privilege**
The Moderator granted a moment of personal privilege to TE D. James Kennedy, who read portions of two communications from elected government officials.

**31-21 Personal Resolution 2 from TE Peter Lillback**
TE Peter Lillback presented the following personal resolution, which was received by the Assembly and answered directly by the Assembly in the affirmative:

> It is my request that the letters from Senator Talent and Congresswoman Musgrave, referred to by TE D. James Kennedy, be distributed to the Commissioners of the 31st General Assembly as at least “personal communications” by federal government leaders, if not in fact as “official requests by our government,” as some who have also received them also believe them to be, and moreover that such distribution be without expense to the General Assembly, being funded by other means.

**31-22 Personal Resolution 3 from TE Robert D. Thacker**
The following personal resolution from TE Robert D. Thacker was received and referred to the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures [See action at 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180.]:

> At the stated meeting of Covenant Presbytery on May 27, 2003, the presbytery voted to appoint me, Teaching Elder Robert D. Thacker, as their representative to make the following personal resolution informing the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America that Covenant Presbytery concurs with and supports Overture 6 from our brothers in the New Jersey Presbytery.

Without objection, the Assembly agreed to receive a partial report of the Standing Judicial Commission. TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented amendments to SJC Manual, which were adopted by the required majority (SJC Manual 22.1, “RAO” 15-5). [See action at 31-35, p. 92, and text at 31-35, IV, p. 124.]
31-24 Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Interchurch Relations (IRC)

TE Julian Dusenbury, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See text and action at 31-26, p. 71.] Recommendations 1-2 were adopted.

He yielded to TE William Barker, Chairman of the Interchurch Relations Committee, who introduced the following fraternal delegates: Rev. Robert Eckardt (Orthodox Presbyterian Church), Rev. James Kim (Korean American Presbyterian Church), and Dr. Robert Cara (Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church). The time having come for the order of the day, the Assembly postponed the remainder of this report until after the Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Covenant College.

31-25 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Covenant College (CC)

TE Michael McLaughlin, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer. He introduced Dr. Niel Nielson, President of Covenant College, who introduced Derek Halvorson, a Covenant graduate finishing doctoral studies, and Tiffany Chin, an incoming freshman. The two spoke of their impressions of and experiences at Covenant. Dr. Nielson then spoke of the ministry of the College. The Chairman presented the report. [See Appendix E, p. 406.] Recommendations 1-3, 5-8 were adopted. Recommendation 4 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman closed in prayer.

The Assembly paused to sing the Covenant College hymn, 565, “All for Jesus!”

I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. Proposed operating budget for 2003-2004
   B. Covenant College Financial Report
   C. Minutes of the Board of Trustees for October 3, 2002 and March 20-21, 2003
   D. The 2001-2002 Covenant College Annual Report

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
   A. Report on Dr. Niel Nielson’s first year as president of Covenant College
   B. Discussion of the impact of the economy on the finances and budget of Covenant College, including the decision to maintain the current tuition level
   C. The Covenant College Annual Report for 2001-2002
III. **Recommendations**

1. That the General Assembly thank and praise God for the excellent work and faithfulness of the Board of Trustees, faculty, and staff of Covenant College in serving the Presbyterian Church in America in its mission to educate students for the Kingdom of God.  
   Adopted

2. That the General Assembly designate October 19, 2003 as “Covenant College Sunday” and encourage the congregations of the denomination to pray for the ministry of the College especially on that day.  
   Adopted

3. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the PCA to support the ministry of Covenant College through encouraging prospective students to attend, through contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly, and through their prayers.  
   Adopted

4. That the General Assembly approve the Budget for 2003-2004 as submitted through the Administrative Committee.  
   Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]  
   Adopted

   Adopted

6. That the General Assembly approve the minutes of the meetings of the Board of Trustees for October 3-4, 2002 and March 20-21, 2003; with notations.  
   Adopted

7. That the General Assembly receive as information the Covenant College Report 2001-2002. We recognize God’s gracious and abundant blessing and commend the College in its desire to continue pursuing excellence in higher education for the glory of God.  
   Adopted

8. That the General Assembly pray for Covenant College in its mission and ministry.  
   Adopted

**Commissioners Present:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>RE Ernie Baxa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE Charles E. Reese Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>TE Benton W. Taylor Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>TE Jon C. Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Stephen D. Bostrom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>RE Roger Sawyer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>TE H. Wallace Tinsley Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>RE Hadley Mitchell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>RE Clarence M. Ladner</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Heartland          TE Michael N. Lano
Iowa              TE David C. Innes
James River       TE Robert E. Hobson Jr.
Mississippi Valley RE George L. Powe
Missouri          RE William Sofield
North Florida     RE John Tolson
North Georgia     TE Robert W. Burns
North Texas       TE Mike McLaughlin
Ohio Valley       RE Shay Fout
Pacific Northwest TE John Charles Garland
Palmetto          RE Dean Ezell
Piedmont Triad    TE Jeffrey David Miller
Pittsburgh        RE Rick Stiffler
South Texas       TE Andrew Matthews
Southeast Alabama  RE Earl Cooper
Southeast Louisiana TE Eric Greene
Southern Florida  RE Charles H. Elliott
Southwest         TE Randy L. Steele
Southwest Florida TE James Mitchell
Susquehanna Valley TE John P. MacRae
Warrior           TE John D. Fender
Western Carolina  TE Skip Gillikin
Westminster       TE Larry E. Ball

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE Mike McLaughlin, Chairman  /s/TE Jon Anderson, Secretary

31-26 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Interchurch Relations (IRC) [continued from 31-24]

TE Barker then introduced Rev. Martin Cameron or the Free Church in Scotland. Recommendations 3-7 were adopted. Dr. Barker reported on the work of the Permanent Committee. [See also 31-24, p. 69 and Appendix G, p. 433.] The Assembly adopted a motion “that the permanent Interchurch Relations Committee be instructed to prepare for the next General Assembly profiles of the other member churches of NAPARC, including a history of the Church, their size and growth record, as well as distinctives and major actions of recent years, to help the Assembly gain a greater understanding of these Churches.” The report was closed with prayer by TE Dusenbury.

I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. Minutes of the Interchurch Relations Committee (IRC)
   B. Report of the IRC to the General Assembly
   C. Recommendations of the IRC to the GA
   D. Overtures 24 and 25
II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
A. The committee discussed with TE William S. (Will) Barker, Chairman of the Permanent Committee, its recommendation (3) that the Reformed Church of Quebec (L’Église Réformée du Québec - ERC) be received into NAPARC. TE Barker explained that the NAPARC Council favors the ERC’s reception and is seeking the concurrence of its member denominations. The ERC, which began through the joint efforts of the PCA, CRCNA, & OPC, is Presbyterian in government and holds as its doctrinal standards the Westminster Standards and the Heidelberg Catechism.

B. The committee discussed with TE’s Roy Taylor, Will Barker and Paul Gilchrist, of the Permanent Committee and TE’s Irfon Hughes and Claire Davis, the Permanent Committee’s recommendation 4 re: overtures 24 & 25. These committee members explained that these overtures are the result of a remarkable NAPARC meeting on April 8 & 9 of this year. Several participants said they went expecting the meeting to signal NAPARC’s demise, only to find an unexpected renaissance of it’s original zeal to promote greater unity – even organic union – among its member churches. While frankly acknowledging the differences between NAPARC’s members and the fact that organic union may never occur, the committee expressed its confidence that discussions toward that end would at least produce greater understanding of, appreciation for, and cooperation among the NAPARC churches; and, in some cases, might eventually result in actual church union.

C. The committee also briefly discussed current PCA framework for fraternal relations, the more encouraging direction of the NAE and the PCA’s involvement in it, plans to celebrate the 500th anniversary of Calvin’s birth in 2009, and the growing ministry of the World Reformed Fellowship.

III. Recommendations
1. That Fraternal Delegates, Corresponding Delegates, and Ecclesiastical Observers, be welcomed and invited to address the Assembly. Adopted
2. That visiting ministers be introduced to the General Assembly. Adopted
3. That the Assembly approve L’Église Réformée du Québec, the Reformed Church of Quebec, (ERQ) for membership in NAPARC. Adopted
4. To answer **Overture 25** in the affirmative, and to answer **Overture 24** with reference to Overture 25.  

*Adopted*

**Grounds:** The unity of Christ’s church is a present, indestructible reality, grounded in the spiritual union between Christ’s people and their great Head – not in any merely organizational or institutional union (Eph. 4: 4-6); and, in some cases, the existence of separate denominations of Christians may be a necessity and even a benefit in the cause of truth and faithfulness to Christ (1 Cor. 11: 18 &19). Nevertheless, while our division into various denominations does not destroy our spiritual unity as God’s people, it does, to some extent, obscure it (**BCO** 2-2). Given our duty to give outward expression to our inward oneness in Christ (1 Cor. 1:10; Eph. 4:1-3; Col. 3:12-14, Phil 2:1-2), it seems appropriate and worthwhile to discuss the possibilities of greater outward unity with other Christians, especially such like-minded churches as those in NAPARC.

**OVERTURE 25** from Philadelphia Presbytery  
(to IRC)  
“Begin Church Union Conversations”

**Whereas,** the Holy Scriptures set before us the visible unity of the Church (John 17:1-26, Acts 15:1-16:5, I Cor. 12:12-31, Eph. 4:1-16); and


**Whereas,** while some separations within the Church may be justified by the need to preserve and protect the purity of the Faith, some ongoing divisions do not appear to be justified; and

**Whereas,** there is much biblical data, as above, to move us to seek visible unity with other branches of the Church of like faith and order, but no biblical data may be adduced to prohibit us to seek visible unity with other branches of the Church of like faith and order; and

**Whereas,** the Westminster Standards teach the unity of the Church (**WCF** XXV, **WLC** q. 62-63); and
Whereas, the National Presbyterian and Reformed Fellowship was formed in 1971 to promote fellowship among conservatives within several Presbyterian and Reformed denominations and was instrumental in the formation of the PCA and the North America Presbyterian and Reformed Council; and

Whereas, the North America Presbyterian and Reformed Council was formed in 1975 with an adopted basis of fellowship “as warrant for the establishment of a formal relationship of the nature of a council, that is, a fellowship that enables the constituent Churches to advise counsel, and cooperate in various matters with one another and hold out before each other the desirability and need for organic union of Churches that are of like faith and practice”; and

Whereas, discussions among constituent Churches of NAPARC effected the joining of the Presbyterian Church in America and the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod into one Church in 1982; and

Whereas, there have been no official discussions of Church union among NAPARC Churches since the ending of conversations between the PCA and the Orthodox Presbyterian Church in 1986; and

Whereas, NAPARC Churches were distracted from Church union discussions due, in part, to controversy regarding developments within the Christian Reformed Church until 2002; and

Whereas, the Korean American Presbyterian Church, the Reformed Church in the United States, and the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church have joined NAPARC subsequent to the prior round of Church union discussions within NAPARC; and

Whereas, L’Église Réformée du Québec (Reformed Church of Quebec), a Church born of missions ministry of several NAPARC Churches, is now seeking membership in NAPARC; and
Whereas, the present constituent Churches of NAPARC (the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, Korean American Presbyterian Church, the Orthodox Presbyterian Church, Presbyterian Church in America, the Reformed Church in the United States, the Reformed Presbyterian Church in North America) all hold to the inerrancy of Scripture, the Reformed Faith, and Presbyterian polity; and

Whereas, the proposed member of NAPARC, L’Église Réformée du Québec (Reformed Church of Quebec), holds to the inerrancy of Scripture, the Reformed Faith, and Presbyterian polity; and

Whereas, there is unusual opportunity in North America and throughout the world for the spread of the Gospel of Christ which is the only way of salvation, the propagation of the Reformed Faith which is “biblical Christianity in its most consistent expression” (B. B. Warfield), and expansion of the Church “out of which there is no ordinary possibility of salvation” (WCF XXV-2);

Therefore, the Presbytery of Philadelphia overtures the Thirty-first General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America:

1. To direct the stated clerk of the General Assembly to communicate to the General Assemblies and General Synods of the constituent NAPARC Churches that the PCA is desirous of entering into conversations with each of them with a view toward Church union;

2. To direct the Interchurch Relations Committee to initiate conversations with equivalent NAPARC Churches’ committees with a view toward Church union.

OVERTURE 24 from Ascension Presbytery (to IRC)

"Church Union"

Whereas, one of the major proposals at the establishment of the North American Presbyterian and Reformed Council in 1974 was organic union between the Presbyterian and Reformed Churches; and
Whereas, some success was achieved in this between the Reformed Presbyterian Church in North America and the American Presbyterian Church, and between the Presbyterian Church in America and the Reformed Presbyterian Church (Evangelical Synod); and

Whereas, this goal has fallen into abeyance due to many disappointments in relation to the failure of the union of the Orthodox Presbyterian Church and the Presbyterian Church in America, and the energy expended in dealing with the posture of the Christian Reformed Church in North America; and

Whereas, a subcommittee of NAPARC has now defined organic union as two or more of the Churches which constitute NAPARC joining their diverse gifts, heritage and calling on the basis of the Scriptural mandate (John 17, Acts 15-16:5, I Cor. 12:12-31, Ephesians 4:1-16), to form one Church by uniting together in theology, polity and ministry; and

Whereas, this mandate remains in force for us,

Therefore, be it resolved that the 31st General Assembly of the PCA urge its Interchurch Relations Committee make conscientious and good faith efforts to fulfill organic union between the Presbyterian and Reformed Churches which are members of NAPARC as defined by the subcommittee of NAPARC.

5. To instruct and advise the Permanent IRC Committee to return to the 32nd General Assembly with a statement on church union from a PCA perspective, including a definition of “organic” union.  
   Adopted

6. That the minutes of the IRC for meetings of November 5, 2002 and January 21, 2003 be approved, with exceptions of form and notations sent to the Secretary of the IRC.  
   Adopted

7. That the General Assembly commend the IRC Permanent Committee for its diligent efforts to promote greater visible and practical unity, within the body of Christ, especially among Reformed and Presbyterian Churches in North America and around the world.  
   Adopted
Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>RE Ken Peterson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE George P. Busch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>RE Andy Osborne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE Colin Peters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>RE David A. O’Steen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Terry O. Traylor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>TE Howard A. Eyrich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>TE Richard A. Fennig</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>TE J. Steven Wilkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>TE Scott L. Reiber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>TE Paul Woodard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>TE Kenneth E. Klett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>TE Mark A. Bell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>TE Jonathan Craig Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>RE William Knight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>TE Daniel Perrin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>TE Robert L. Slimp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>TE Stephen Edward Smallman Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE W. Dennis Griffith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>RE Julian D. Dusenbury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>TE Donald L. German</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>TE T. Brannon Bowman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>RE William Avart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>TE William D. Slawter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>RE Reavis Eubanks</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,

/s/TE Julian D. Dusenbury, Chairman  /s/RE Donald L. German, Secretary

31-27 Partial Report of the Nominating Committee (NC)

RE William (Bill) Mitchell led the Assembly in prayer and presented the following recommendation, which was adopted. [Note: See also action at 31-47, p. 154, and text and action at 31-51, p. 154, and Appendix J, p. 537.]

In order to achieve the objectives of the 2002 BCO changes related to the size and composition of the Permanent Committees of the PCA, it is hereby resolved that the Nominating Committee is instructed to nominate candidates to the Class of 2007 in a manner that establishes and maintains 5 classes totaling 15 Committee members.
31-28 Appointment of Committee on Thanks
The Moderator appointed the following men to serve as the Committee on Thanks: TE Henry Lewis Smith (Convener) and RE Dwight Allen. [See report at 31-67, p. 266.]

31-29 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Mission to North America (MNA)
TE Philip G. Ryken, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix H, p. 438.] He yielded to TE James Bland, Coordinator of Mission to North America (MNA), who introduced the following men who gave reports: TE Glenn Hoburg (Church Planter moving to Washington DC), TE Alex Villasana (MNA Ethnic Church Planter), TE Patrick Womack (Revitalization), CDR George Ridgeway (Chaplain, U.S. Navy), and Deacon Ron Haynes (Mercy Ministry and Disaster Relief). Recommendations 1-8, 10-14 were adopted. Recommendation 9 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. TE Ryken closed the report with prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee
A. MNA Permanent Committee Minutes: May 20, 2002; June 18, 2002; October 3-4, 2002 and March 6-7, 2003
B. MNA Permanent Committee Report and Recommendations
C. MNA Audit Report
D. Overtures Referred to MNA:
   1. Overture 7 Revised from South Texas Presbytery
   2. Overture 15 from Central Georgia Presbytery
   3. Overture 26 from Korean Northwest Presbytery
   4. Overture 27 from Korean Eastern Presbytery

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
A. Discussed MNA’s response to Overture 19 from the 30th General Assembly [Recommendation 10 / Appendix H, Attachment D, p. 479.]
B. Discussed MNA’s response to Overtures 26 and 27 from Korean Presbyteries [Recommendation 13 / Appendix H, Attachments B and C, p. 474 and p. 476, respectively.]

III. Recommendations
1. That having reviewed the work of the MNA Coordinator during 2002, according to the General Assembly guidelines, the MNA Committee commends TE James C. Bland III for his excellent leadership, with thanks to the Lord for the good results in MNA ministry during 2002, and recommends his re-election as MNA Coordinator for another year. Adopted
2. That the General Assembly express its gratitude to God for the staff of Mission to North America and for their faithful and effective work.

Adopted

TE James C. Bland III MNA Coordinator
RE Robert Anderson MNA Ministry Representative
TE James Dodd MNA Coaching Ministries Director
DE Ronald D. Haynes MNA Disaster Response Director
TE Beryl Hubbard MNA Chaplain Ministries Associate Director
TE I. Henry Koh MNA Korean Ministries Coordinator
TE Frederick T. Marsh MNA Assistant Coordinator
TE Timothy A. McKeown MNA Multicultural Ministries Coordinator
TE Archie B. Parrish MNA Church Vitality Coordinator
TE David P. (Dave) Peterson MNA Chaplain Ministries Coordinator
TE Edward W. Powers MNA Church Planting and Midwest Coordinator

Regional Coordinators/Movement Leaders
TE Brad Bradley Southwest Regional Coordinator
TE Renato Bernades Brazilian Church Planting
TE Randy Nabors Urban & Mercy Ministries
TE Lewis Ruff California Regional Coordinator
TE John Smed Canada Regional Coordinator
TE Ken Smith Northeast Regional Coordinator
TE J. Dony St. Germain Haitian Church Planting
TE Terry Traylor Atlantic South Regional Coordinator
TE Wy Plummer African American Church Planting

Support Staff
Genny Collins Administrative Assistant
Nancy Gray Accounting Clerk
Janet Haynes Administrative Assistant
Judy Haynes Disaster Response Administrative Assistant
Sook Hong MNA Korean Ministries Administrative Assistant
Janice Lambert Administrative Assistant
Tracy Lane-Hall Business Executive Assistant
Rebekah Lawing MNA Chaplain Ministries Administrative Assistant
Judy Miller Senior Staff Accountant
Jennifer Musselman Communications Administrative Assistant
Ann Powers Midwest Assistant
Tina Smith Conference and Events Planner
Vicki Mathias Business Administrator
3. That the General Assembly thank God for the increasing church planting that is occurring under local church and presbytery initiatives; thank God for the labor in the Gospel of all PCA church planters, multicultural church planters and missionaries, chaplains. Further, that the General Assembly encourage faithful prayer that the Lord will send additional laborers through MNA into the fields that are ripe for harvest in North America.  

Adopted

4. That PCA churches be reminded of their covenant obligation to give high priority to giving MNA and all other PCA Committees and Agencies the Partnership Share/Askings so that the Gospel is advanced in greater measure.  

Adopted

5. That the General Assembly express its gratitude to the Lord for a Thanksgiving Offering of more than $60,000.00, and commend to the churches of the PCA the opportunity to support Urban and Mercy Ministries, preferably through an offering taken during the Thanksgiving season; and further, that churches consider how they may directly participate in greater measure in Urban and Mercy Ministries.  

Adopted

6. That the General Assembly express thanks to God for the long and effective ministry of Bethany Christian Services in the area of pregnancy counseling and adoption, encourage continued support and participation by churches and presbyteries. Upon annual review and recommendation through a PCA Permanent Committee, the PCA may endorse agencies based on the following criteria. Currently, Bethany Christian Services is the only agency so endorsed, upon review and recommendation by the MNA Committee:

- The endorsed agency has a statement of faith, which includes, or at least does not require individual staff members to contradict, the historic reformed creeds and confessional standards; all key staff in the endorsed organization are required to profess their personal commitment to this statement of faith.
- The endorsed agency has a long-standing history of ministry, a minimum of five years, and has demonstrated consistency and stability of ministry through those years.
- The endorsed agency’s staff and governing board, while ecclesiastically independent, has an intentional commitment to appoint PCA members in key leadership roles.
- The PCA Committee through whom the endorsement is carried, reviews the endorsed agency’s board minutes, major policy changes at the board level, total annual budget, audit, and annual fund raising plan to ensure that they meet the same standards as do PCA Committees and Agencies.
- Upon review and recommendation from the PCA Committee through whom endorsement is carried, the PCA General Assembly renews the endorsement annually by vote.
The CEO of the endorsed agency, or his designee, reports annually in-person to the PCA Committee through whom the endorsement is carried.

The endorsed agency provides services via an actual staff or trained volunteer presence in multiple locations throughout North America, especially in areas where the PCA is strong and PCA members can directly benefit from the agency’s services, as well as support and participate in the services provided by the endorsed agency.

The PCA does not have an agency that addresses the same need as that addressed by the endorsed agency, and has no current plans to begin such a ministry.  

7. That the General Assembly commend to the churches these resources and opportunities for ministry available through MNA:

- The opportunity to seek the Lord’s leading in church planting or the chaplaincy.
- The opportunity to participate in prayer and financial support (designated support in addition to Partnership Share/Asking Giving) for:
  - Church Planting among the many different regions, cultures and ethnic groups in North America;
  - Church Planting regional coordinators and movement leaders;
  - Church Planting apprenticeships (through the Timothy Fund);
  - Church Vitality;
  - Chaplain Ministries (especially through The Chaplain Guardian Corps);
  - Disaster Response.
- The opportunity to build relationships of fellowship and ministry with Korean churches and other ethnic groups within the PCA, as well as with other true believers in our local communities.
- Utilize the resources of Church Vitality materials and consultation services.  

8. That the General Assembly elect TE Ron Swafford and TE Stephen Leonard to the Presbyterian and Reformed Joint Commission on Chaplains and Military Personnel (PRJC) as members of the class of 2007 (June 2003 – June 2007).  

9. That the 2004 GA/MNA Budget be referred to the Committee on Administration.  

Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]

10. That the MNA Response to Overture 19 of the 30th General Assembly be adopted by the 31st General Assembly. [Appendix H, Attachment D, p. 479.]

Adopted
11. That **Overture 7** from South Texas Presbytery be answered in the affirmative, that effective January 1, 2004, two presbyteries be formed by the division of the South Texas presbytery as follows.

1. The “**South Texas Presbytery**”, comprising all of the area south and including or bounded by the following Texas counties: Val Verde, Sutton, Kimble, Mason, Llano, Burnet, Williamson, Milam, Robertson, Brazos, Grimes, Washington, Fayette, Lavaca, Jackson and Calhoun.

2. The “**Houston Metro Presbytery**”, comprising all of the area south of and including the following Texas counties: Leon, Houston, Angelina, Nacogdoches, San Augustine and Sabine and the area east of and including the following Texas counties: Leon, Madison, Walker, Montgomery, Waller, Austin, Colorado, Wharton and Matagorda.  

*Adopted*

**OVERTURE 7 from South Texas Presbytery**  
(to MNA)  
“Divide South Texas Presbytery into Two Presbyteries”

**Whereas** the South Texas Presbytery forwarded Overture 7 for consideration by the 31st General Assembly requesting that the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America create three presbyteries out of the present South Texas Presbytery, this overture modifies that previous overture by now requesting the 31st General Assembly to create two presbyteries out of the present South Texas Presbytery;

**Whereas** the South Texas Presbytery at its April 2003 stated meeting determined, after discussions with the General Assembly’s Committee on Mission to North America and the North Texas Presbytery, that it was in the best interests of the orderly development of the ministry of Christ through the various churches and missions in south Texas to amend our request as outlined in this overture;

**Whereas** the South Texas Presbytery was established in January 1984 by creating two presbyteries out of the then single Texas Presbytery to enable the better management of the increasing number of new churches and missions, and to further advance the establishment of new churches of the Presbyterian Church in America in the southern and south eastern areas of Texas;

**Whereas** since the establishment of the South Texas Presbytery the number of new churches and missions has continued to increase, and, at the same time, it has become apparent that distinct geographical units within the bounds of our Presbytery have developed, namely, the central Texas area focused on and around the state capital of Austin, the south
Texas area focused on and around the San Antonio area and south to the border with Mexico, and the sprawling metro area of Houston in the east of South Texas Presbytery (the fourth largest metro area in the US);

Whereas the above distinct geographical regions have developed out of the history and culture of Texas, out of the growth patterns presently taking place within Texas, and out of the extensive driving times involved and other travel issues associated with ministering to the churches spread all across the vast area of the South Texas Presbytery;

Whereas after two and one half years of research, discussions and planning the South Texas Presbytery unanimously concluded at its January 2003 meeting that for the further advancement of church planting and for the better coordination of the ministries of both new and established churches in the southern and eastern areas of south Texas it is essential that three new presbyteries be established out of the present bounds of the South Texas Presbytery;

Whereas after the further discussions referred to above between this Presbytery and the General Assembly’s Committee on Mission to North America and the North Texas Presbytery, the South Texas Presbytery at its April 2003 stated meeting agreed that, at this time, it was in the best interests of the orderly development of the ministry of Christ through the various churches and missions in south Texas that the central Texas area focused on and around the state capital of Austin remain a part of the south Texas area;

Therefore the South Texas Presbytery unanimously overtures the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America to create, with effect from January 1, 2004, two presbyteries out of the present South Texas Presbytery as follows:

1) The “South Texas Presbytery”, comprising all of the area south and including or bounded by the following Texas counties: Val Verde, Sutton, Kimble, Mason, Llano, Burnet, Williamson, Milam, Robertson, Brazos, Grimes, Washington, Fayette, Lavaca, Jackson and Calhoun;

2) The “Houston Metro Presbytery”, comprising all of the area south of and including the following Texas counties: Leon, Houston, Angelina, Nacogdoches, San Augustine and Sabine and the area east of and including
the following Texas counties: Leon, Madison, Walker, Montgomery, Waller, Austin, Colorado, Wharton and Matagorda.

COMMUNICATION 3 from North Texas Presbytery (to MNA) “Counties to be included in North Texas Presbytery”

To: Dr. Roy Taylor and Mission to North America 31 st General Assembly

RE: South Texas Presbytery Request to Sub-Divide

Dear Dr. Taylor:

At our regular stated meeting on May 3, 2002, the North Texas Presbytery passed the following motion:

Whereas the counties of McLennan and Bell are currently part of the North Texas Presbytery, and

Whereas Redeemer PCA of Waco in McLennan County is currently in the process of planting a mother-daughter mission church in Temple in Bell County,

Therefore, be it resolved that the requested change of boundary from South Texas Presbytery be amended to allow McLennan and Bell counties to remain within the boundaries of the North Texas Presbytery.

I apologize for being late in forwarding this to you. I hope the Committee of Commissioners for MNA can consider the wishes of the North Texas Presbytery in their deliberations.

If it is too late for the Committee to consider this, then our motion will be presented from the floor. It should be pointed out that our church in Waco, Redeemer PC, doesn’t want to leave the North Texas Presbytery and will resist such action.

If additional information is necessary to conclude this matter, I will be in attendance at the COR proceedings in Charlotte or you may email me this Saturday, June 7, 2003.

Yours in Christ,
T. John Mulkey, Stated Clerk
North Texas Presbytery
12. That Overture 15 from Central Georgia Presbytery be answered in the affirmative, that effective January 1, 2004, two presbyteries be formed by the division of the Central Georgia presbytery as follows:

Now therefore, be it resolved, that Central Georgia Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly to divide Central Georgia Presbytery into two presbyteries, a successor Presbytery named “Central Georgia Presbytery” and a new Presbytery in eastern Georgia to be named “Savannah River Presbytery.” The effective date is to be January 1, 2004.

This division is to be effected by establishing a north-south boundary along the western border of the following counties of the present Central Georgia Presbytery: Greene, Hancock, Washington, Johnson, Laurens, Wheeler, Telfair, Coffee, Atkinson, Clinch and Echols.  

Adopted

OVERTURE 15 from Central Georgia Presbytery (to MNA)  
“Divide Central Georgia Presbytery Into Two Presbyteries”

Now therefore, be it resolved, that Central Georgia Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly to divide Central Georgia Presbytery into two Presbyteries, a successor Presbytery named “Central Georgia Presbytery” and a new Presbytery in eastern Georgia to be named “Savannah River Presbytery.” The effective date to be January 1, 2004.

This division is to be effected by establishing a north-south boundary along the western border of the following counties of the present Central Georgia Presbytery: Greene, Hancock, Washington, Johnson, Laurens, Wheeler, Telfair, Coffee, Atkinson, Clinch and Echols.

13. That the General Assembly answer Overtures 26 and 27 from Korean Northwest and Korean Eastern Presbyteries by noting that the MNA Committee has informed the Korean language presbyteries that MNA will not seek to recommend or advance a Korean American Bilingual Presbytery until it is supported by all the Korean language presbyteries, and that the matter of recruiting, training and deployment of 2nd Generation Church Planters is answered in the MNA Permanent Committee response to Overture 19 (30th General Assembly) [Appendix H, Attachment D, p. 479], specifically in the report of the MNA Korean Ministries Coordinator [p. 516].  

Adopted

OVERTURE 26 from Korean Northwest Presbytery (to MNA)
“Forgo Forming 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries”

As a proud body of the Presbyterian Church in America and of Jesus Christ, we, Korean Northwest Presbytery, gladly submit request to the 31st General Assembly to instruct and to encourage MNA Committee and its staffs to help and to cooperate with Korean Presbyteries to develop, implement, and set up programs to recruit, train, and equip next generation Korean American pastors and church leaders to bring the gospel of Jesus Christ to the growing multiethnic groups in urban U.S.A. We, however, are against the idea to form a separate Korean American Presbytery for the English-speaking second generation Korean American pastors as we already discussed in the representative meeting with Dr. Jim Bland and MNA staffs in Atlanta. We strongly and carefully request that MNA or any other committee should work together with Korean presbyteries as a team with their consent and understanding to pursue any efforts in this regard. Once again, we send our love and appreciation to the leaders and the entire 31st General Assembly. God bless you.

OVERTURE 27 from Korean Eastern Presbytery (to MNA)

“Refrain From 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries”

Whereas we experience doctrinal and spiritual affinity with our fellow elders in the Presbyterian Church in America, and

Whereas our Presbytery is already an integral member of the PCA, and

Whereas we share the vision to reach the United States and beyond with the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ, but desire help in becoming more effective in our efforts,

Therefore, we request that the 31st General Assembly instruct its MNA Permanent Committee and staff, in conjunction with the Korean language presbyteries, to develop and implement programs to recruit, train, and equip the next generation evangelists and church leaders to reach out with the gospel of Jesus Christ to the multi-ethnic groups in America and beyond through closer cooperation and consultation with presbyteries representing each ethnic group, and

Further, we request that MNA Committee and staff be instructed to exert its efforts to accomplish the above
mentioned goals not through the setting up of Korean or any other 2nd generation ethnic presbyteries (it would make further generational and cultural gap), but through joint and cooperative contributions and participation of the existing presbyteries.

14. That the minutes of May 20, 2002; June 18, 2002; October 3-4, 2002 and March 6-7, 2003 be approved without exceptions.  

Adopted

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE Carl Robbins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>RE Robert H. Dyar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE Leon D. Lovett, III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>RE Howard Flynn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Ross H. Durham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>TE Michael L. Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>RE Phillip W. Clark Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>TE Jason Strong</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>TE E. Bruce O’Neil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>TE Daniel Scott Kiehl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Eastern Presbytery</td>
<td>TE Eliot Kwan Hee Lee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>TE Rich Lusk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>RE Paul Kerr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>TE Jeffrey T. Elliott</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>TE Scott Roley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>TE Rodney W. Whited</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>RE Jack Sweeney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>RE James W. Chenoweth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>TE Petros Roukas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>RE Charles Taber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>TE Philip G. Ryken</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE Christopher P. Bennett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>TE Terry R. Baxley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>TE Timothy Martin Monsma</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>TE P. Clay Holland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>TE Michael J. Alsup</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>RE Jeff Neikirk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>RE Howard E. Perry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>TE James W. Phillis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>RE J. L. Reynolds</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,

/s/TE Philip G. Ryken, Chairman     /s/TE Terry R. Baxley, Secretary
31-30 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Reformed University Ministries (RUM)

TE David Gordon, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix M, p. 588.] He introduced TE Rod Mays, Coordinator, who reported on the work of RUM. He introduced three RUM campus ministers who reported on their work: TE Tom Cannon, TE Bart Moseman, and TE Kevin Teasley. Recommendations 1-5, 7-9 were adopted. Recommendation 6 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman closed in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. Minutes for the June 18, 2002, October 1, 2002, and March 11, 2003 meetings of the Permanent Committee
   B. Audit for 2002
   C. Budget for 2004
   D. Report and recommendation of the Permanent Committee

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
   The Committee heard reports from the Coordinator and the Chairman of the Permanent Committee. Great progress has been made in establishing Reformed University Ministries as a Permanent Committee of the General Assembly in the past year. The Permanent Committee and Staff have moved with great care and deliberation to establish the foundation for future work.

III. Recommendations
   1. That the General Assembly give thanks to God for the ministry of Reformed University Ministries, for its faithfulness to the Scriptures, the Reformed faith, the Great Commission, for the students reached by RUF, its staff, its Permanent and Affiliated Committee members, and for those who support the work of Reformed University Ministries through their prayers and gifts. Adopted
   2. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations and Presbyteries of the Presbyterian Church in America to form Affiliated Committees on Reformed University Ministries and work together to start and fund new RUF works within their bounds. Adopted
   3. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the Presbyterian Church in America to support the ministry of Reformed University Ministries by contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly. Adopted
Adopted

5. That the General Assembly receive the financial audit for Reformed University Ministries for the fiscal year ending December 31, 2002 by Carr, Riggs & Ingram, LLP.  
Adopted

6. That the General Assembly approve the 2004 budget of Reformed University Ministries, and note with thanksgiving the opportunities and challenges represented by the entire 2004 budget.

Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]

7. That the General Assembly receive as information the Attachment for a listing of presbyteries and their affiliated committees, campus staff and location of ministries and the 2004 budget for the entire ministry including affiliated committees.  
Adopted

8. That the General Assembly reelect TE Rod S. Mays as Coordinator of Reformed University Ministries for the 2003/2004 term and be commended for his faithful service. 
Adopted

9. That the General Assembly pray for the ministry of Reformed University Ministries.  
Adopted

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>TE R. Irfon Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>TE Tony B. Giles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE David Scott Nelson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>TE Jeffrey Scott Rickett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>TE Brad M. Stewart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Douglas J. Peterson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>RE Elbert Mullis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>TE Robert F. Sprinkle Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>RE Amzi Shirling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>TE L. Jackson Howell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>RE Lowell S. Pitzer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>RE Jack Watkins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>RE John W. DuBose</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>TE David M. Gordon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>TE Martin S.C. Biggs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>TE Sam Wheatley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>TE Chad Lewis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>RE John G. Farmer Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>TE Russell Stuart Stogner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE Jeff Owen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>RE Rich Carlson</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Southeast Louisiana       TE Woody Markert
Southwest Florida         TE Timothy W. Rice
Susquehanna Valley       TE E. Scott Johnston
Western Carolina         TE
Westminster               TE James E. Richter

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE David Gordon, Chairman   /s/TE Timothy W. Rice, Secretary

31-31  Assembly Recessed
The Assembly recessed at 5:38 p.m. with prayer by TE Tony B. Giles to reconvene for business at 7:30 p.m.

Fourth Session - Wednesday Evening
June 11, 2003

31-32  Assembly Reconvened
The Assembly reconvened at 7:30 p.m. with the singing of Hymn 711, “God the All-Terrible!” and prayer by TE Peter Jones.

31-33  Partial Report of the Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB)
Without objection, the Assembly agreed to receive a partial report of the Committee on Constitutional Business. TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See text and action at 31-56, p. 158.] After reviewing the report, the Assembly received it as information. Without objection, personal resolution 1 from TE William (Bill) Leuzinger was removed from the Committee’s business. [See text at 31-10, p. 49 and action at 31-57, III, 16, p. 211.]

31-34  Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Christian Education and Publications (CE&P)
TE Patrick Curles, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix D, p. 396.] He yielded to TE Charles Dunahoo, Coordinator, who reported on the work of CE&P. Recommendations 1-8, 10 were adopted. Recommendation 9 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer.

I.  Business Referred to the Committee
   A.  Minutes of CE&P Permanent Committee
   B.  Recommendations of the CE&P Permanent Committee
   C.  2004 Budget and Audit Report of 2002
II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
   A. Review of the Mission and Vision of CE&P, with special emphasis on upcoming training events and available resources.
   B. General Recommendations of the CE&P Committee.

III. Recommendations
   1. The General Assembly join with CE&P in expressing thanks to the following list of people:
      1. RE Jack Sullivan, TE Randy Kimbrough, and RE William Stanway for their faithful service to God, the PCA and CE&P staff and Committee.
      2. Kathy Cheely, Vicki Drake and Kathy Wargo for their energies and efforts during the past five years for serving on CE&P’s Women’s Advisory Sub-Committee.
      3. Those who have assisted CE&P in its various training events and conferences, speaking, leading seminars and consulting with various people from local churches. Adopted
   2. That Minutes of September 19 and 20, 2002, with notations and February 20-21, 2003, be approved. Adopted
   3. That the above report be received as a fair and accurate reporting of CE&P’s activities during 2002 and 2003. Adopted
   4. That the Assembly be reminded of CE&P’s assistance to the church regarding resource data for youth ministry, children’s ministry, and women’s ministry personnel in the PCA and that churches be encouraged to support CE&P financially. Adopted
   5. In assisting in the education and training our covenant children, that local churches be encouraged to consider using the new children’s catechism curriculum, Kids Quest, produced by CE&P and GCP. Adopted
   6. That following the annual review and evaluation of CE&P’s coordinator, that TE Charles Dunahoo be elected for the 2003-04 year, with heartfelt appreciation for his vision, foresight, diligence and ability to enlist gifted leadership for CE&P. Adopted
   7. That the Assembly join with CE&P in expressing thanks to the Women in the Church for their support of the 2002 Love Gift offering for CE&P’s children’s ministry program. Adopted
   8. That the Assembly encourage the participation in the WIC 2003 Love Gift project directed to Reformed University Ministries. Adopted
   9. That the 2004 CE&P budget be approved, as presented by the Administrative Committee. Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]
10. That the Assembly join with CE&P in expressing appreciation to Mission to North America for its partnering with CE&P in the mercy ministry conferences and to those churches that participated in the events.  

Adopted

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE Larry J. Gamble</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>RE Flynt Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>TE Daniel P. Kerley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE Mark Balthrop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>RE Barron Caulfield Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Scott G. Cook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>RE James Ardrey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>RE Richard E. Ulerich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>TE William H. Ulerich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>RE Charles Fry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>TE Bradford Mercer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>RE James Williams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>TE Joseph Ty Keys</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>TE Sean Lucas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>TE Gary A. Bainton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>TE Carroll L.G. Wynne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE Dennis J. Gill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>TE Patrick W. Curles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>TE Robert A. Leuthold</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern New England</td>
<td>RE Robert G. Cox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>RE Scott Carter</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,  
/s/TE Patrick Curles  /s/TE Carroll Wynne

31-35 Report of the Standing Judicial Commission (SJC) [continued from 31-23]

TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. An amendment to SJC Manual 19.8.j was adopted by the required majority (SJC Manual 22.1, “RAO” 15-5).

On motion, the Assembly declared the SJC to be the Judicial Commission of this Assembly in accord with BCO 15-4. [See also 31-52, p. 157.] The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer.
I. Introduction

The Standing Judicial Commission (SJC) held its fall meeting on October 17 and 18, 2002 and held its annual meeting on March 6 and 7, 2003.

II. Judicial Cases

The following is a list of Judicial Cases before the Commission over the period since the last General Assembly:

- 2001-06 Complaint RE Sang Bai Kim, *et al.* vs. Korean Eastern Presbytery
- 2001-30 Complaint Session of Third Presbyterian Church vs. Evangel Presbytery
- 2001-31 Appeal Deacon Neil Jeansonne vs. Eastern Carolina Presbytery
- 2001-32 Complaint Christ Covenant Session vs. Central Carolina Presbytery
- 2001-34 Complaint of RE Leland Nichols, *et al.* vs. James River Presbytery
- 2002-01 Appeal of RE Sang Bai Kim & Chan Soo Kim vs. Korean Eastern Presbytery
- 2002-02 Complaint of RE Leland Nichols, *et al.* vs. James River Presbytery
- 2002-03 Complaint of RE Leland Nichols, *et al.* vs. James River Presbytery
- 2002-04 Judicial Reference from Evangel Presbytery for Adjudication
- 2002-05 Complaint of Nancy J. Plowman vs. Philadelphia Presbytery
- 2002-05 Complaint of Nancy J. Plowman vs. Philadelphia Presbytery (re-filed)
- 2002-06 Appeal of Mr. Randall Wright vs. North California Presbytery
- 2002-07 Complaint of RE Leland Nichols and RE Sam Couch vs. James River Presbytery
- 2002-08 Complaint of TE Warren E. Gardner vs. North Georgia Presbytery
- 2002-09 Appeal of TE Stuart H. Merriam vs. Tennessee Valley Presbytery
- 2002-10 Complaint of Ms. Carolyn M. Goerig vs. Pacific Northwest Presbytery
- 2002-11 Complaint of TE Brian Abshire vs. Pacific Northwest Presbytery
- 2002-12 Complaint of TE Warren E. Gardner vs. North Georgia Presbytery
- 2002-14 Appeal of RE David C. Lachman vs. Philadelphia Presbytery
- 2002-16 Complaint of Session of Delhi Presbyterian Church vs. Louisiana Presbytery
- 2002-17 Appeal of TE Sung K. Kim vs. Korean Capital Presbytery
- 2002-18 Complaint and Reference of TE Mark Herzor and TE Erwin Morrison vs. Philadelphia Presbytery
- 2003-01 Appeal of RE Mark Chavalas vs. Northern Illinois Presbytery

Of these, Case 2002-06 was found out of order and withdrawn, 0 cases were abandoned, and Cases 2002-05, 2002-07, 2002-08, 2002-12, 2002-13, 2002-15, and 2002-18 were found out of order. The request that the SJC accept and act upon the judicial reference in Case 2002-04 was not acceded to by the SJC. Cases 2001-34, 2002-02, 2002-03, 2002-05 (re-filed), 2002-09, 2002-14, 2002-16, 2002-17, and 2003-01 were not completed in time for the SJC March meeting and await final determination by the full SJC in October. The Standing Judicial Commission has completed its work on Cases 2001-06, 2001-30, 2001-31, 2001-32, 2001-33, 2002-01, 2002-10, and 2002-11. The report on those cases is as follows:
III. Report of the Cases

Case 2001-06
COMPLAINT RE SANG BAI KIM AND RE CHAN SOO KIM
VS.
KOREAN EASTERN PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts

1. The Korean Eastern Presbytery (KEP) deposed TE Choon Shik Kim and he was removed as Pastor of the Cheltenham Presbyterian Church (CPC), (then HabDong Church) on November 23, 1999. According to the Complaint (ROC* page 66), the action of the KEP was preceded and succeeded by a public notice in a secular publication placed by TE Choon Shik Kim in which he defended himself and denied misconduct. The Complainants attempted on October 6, 1999 unsuccessfully, to have the Session of CEP to place a notice in the same secular publication defending the church. From that point, problems began and the Session members were in contention on many items. Ruling Elders Tae Wong Kwak and Nak Yeol Kim resigned from the Session but resignations were denied or withdrawn (ROC pages 23, 25).

2. Following the deposition of the Pastor, the Session operated with TE Sung Eun Kim as Temporary Moderator until November 5, 2000. From that point until after the Congregational Meeting of February 18, 2001 the Session operated with four ruling elders, who voted 2-2 on a number of issues important to the welfare of CPC (ROC, page 24).

3. On June 21, 2000, the minutes of the Session (ROC p. 23) reflect that a meeting occurred on June 10, 2000 between two of the ruling elders of CPC, and representatives of the deacons of the church. (These two elders are the complainants in 2001-06.) The meeting was in response to a request by representatives of the deacons to hold a congregational meeting “which would deal with a vote of confidence against the Ruling Elders.” (Request for petition, May 21, 2000 p. 41 of the ROC.) The petition to have a congregational meeting was reported to have been withdrawn by the representatives of the deacons and this was accepted and confirmed by the Session with a written oath to be obtained from the deacon representatives.

4. A complaint was addressed to KEP, dated June 25, 2000 requesting a congregational meeting. (ROC p. 42).
5. At least one petition was addressed to the Session on August 17, 2000 (with copy to the “Chairperson” of KEP) (p. 39 ROC). There are other references to petitions and/or complaints in the ROC, p. 3, 4, 7, 18, 26, 29-44, 53, and 54). In the last citation, reference was made to the absence of a pastor for 1½ years. Since it was not totally clear what did or did not constitute a complaint, it impossible to determine how many complaints or petitions were made but the Complainants, in their Complaint, acknowledge four attempts by the congregation to hold a congregational meeting.

6. The members of the session are the trustees of the corporation of CPC. Sometime during the year 2000, the trustees listed with the state went from four to two trustees, with the two listed being the complainants. This irregularity was noted in the ROC, p. 10 and in the minutes of the Administrative Commission, February 9, 2001 (ROC p. 58).

7. On September 19, 2000 KEP set up an administrative commission to work with CPC. (p. 6 ROC) The first two meetings appear to be organizational meetings, both of which occurred on November 22, 2000 (ROC p. 52 and 53).

8. The Administrative Commission met for the 3rd time on February 1, 2001 and on this occasion with the Session of CPC. It met with all four session members and then with the two opposing groups separately (ROC 55 and 56). “The Session submitted a request to the Presbytery that the Administrative Commission intervene and resolve the problem.” (The 3rd Minutes of the Administrative Commission, February 1, 2001 ROC p. 55.).

9. A request to the Administrative Commission to intervene immediately was submitted by Ruling Elders Tae Wong Kwak and Nak Youl Kim to the Administrative Commission (date unknown but after January 1, 2001 ROC p. 45).

10. On February 3, 2001 the Complainants acting as the Session disciplined 17 members including RE Tae Wong Kwak, (a member of the Session). Conflicting accounts of this meeting are reported by the Complainants (ROC 67, item 9) and the Respondent. (page 21 of the ROC, item 2. 9). On February 9, 2001 the Administrative Commission met for the 4th time ROC and ruled as invalid a January 28, 2001 meeting referred to variously as “Emergency Congregational meeting” (page 20, item 6 of the ROC) and “Crisis-resolution Committee”. (A document titled “Summary of Minutes of Crisis-resolution Committee (01/28/01) was admitted to the ROC at the Hearing on March 25, 2002 and is included in the 3rd Revised ROC) The Commission also ruled as “illegitimate and invalid” the Session’s disciplines, decisions and
announcements” at its February 3, 2001 meeting. (ROC page 58). (at which members had been disciplined without process (Respondent’s Brief, item C 8 ). In response to numerous petitions and complaints, the Administrative Commission called a Presbytery-supervised congregational meeting for February 18, 2001.

11. The Administrative Commission supervised a congregational meeting on February 18, 2001 for the purpose of electing elders and trustees. Elders Tae Woong Kwak and Nak Youl Kim received 46 and 45 votes respectively and the Complainants received 0 votes. (ROC p. 27)

12. On February 18, 2001 (same date as the congregational meeting), the Administrative Commission informed the Complainants that according to BCO 24-6, they were no longer active elders of the Cheltenham Presbyterian Church and that TE Ui Cheol Shin would temporarily serve as Moderator of the Session.(ROC page 48) KEP approved the actions of its Administrative Commission at a meeting on March 2, 2001 (ROC page 7)

13. Ruling Elders Tae Woong Kwak and Nak Yeol Kim with TE Ui Cheol Shin as temporary moderator, began to function as a working session.

14. On February 24, 2001 the two elders not elected, Mr. Sang Bai Kim and Mr. Chan Soo Kim (the Complainants) notified the Administrative Commission of their rejection of the actions of the Administrative Commission, and declared themselves as the Session of the Cheltenham Presbyterian Church. In this notice, they said “the Session solemnly declares that it will neither accept nor keep the follow up steps of the Administrative Commission based on the Congregational Meeting on February 18, 2001.” (ROC p. 49)

15. At its meeting on March 2, 2001 KEP rejected the “complaint” of the Complainants. On this same date the Complainants filed a formal Complaint (ROC page 3) addressed “To L. Roy Taylor, the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America”. However this is the formal Complaint submitted to KEP as evidenced by the “Wherefore” concluding paragraph on page 5 of the ROC. This paragraph constitutes the relief sought by the Complainants.

16. A Judicial Committee of KEP began to function on April 4, 2001 (ROC page 12) although there is no record in the ROC to show the appointment of the committee. The minutes of the meeting on April 4 indicate that the “appointment” of the committee “during
the Philadelphia regional meeting” was reported at the 54th Stated Presbytery meeting. A document was added to the ROC at the March 25, 2002 Hearing, titled “The excerpt of the minutes of the 54th Presbytery Meeting of KEP”, dated April 17, 2001 at which a judicial commission was selected. This document is a part of the 3rd Revised ROC.

17. At the 5th Judicial Committee Meeting, a ruling was discussed (and apparently adopted) by which the Complaint was “unanimously turned down.” (ROC pages 19-22)

18. On August 21, 2001 KEP approved the action of the Judicial Committee. (ROC p. 60)

19. On September 18, 2001 the Complainants submitted a Complaint (which the Complainants mistakenly titled “Appeal” to the General Assembly. ROC, page 66

20. Both of the Parties’ Preliminary Briefs reveal and confirmed by oral testimony at the hearing that the dispute over the legal trustees of CPC, the records of the church and access to the bank account is in civil court. The Respondent testified that the records of the church were removed from the church building by the Complainants and not returned although they were instructed to do so by the civil court. The Complainants rebutted by stating that “a locked cabinet” with a key to be provided to the Complainants had not been provided by CPC as also instructed by the civil court. The Respondent, when questioned by a member of the Panel, stated that a cabinet had been provided.

II. Statement of Issues

1. Did the Administrative Commission, duly appointed by Korean Eastern Presbytery (KEP) on September 19, 2000 violate BCO principles in calling and facilitating a congregational meeting of Cheltenham Presbyterian Church (CPC) on 2/18/2001 for purposes of voting on ruling elders and church trustees, and in recognizing a church session on the basis of that meeting?

2. Did KEP violate BCO principles in approving, on March 2, 2001 the Administrative Commission’s actions taken on February 18, 2001?

III. Judgment

1. Yes. Therefore, the lower court’s decision is reversed in whole, and the Complaint is sustained.

2. Yes. Therefore, the lower court’s decision is reversed in whole, and the Complaint is sustained.
IV. Reasoning and Opinion

General Statement of Special Problems Arising in Korean Cases

In this case and in similar cases arising from Korean churches and presbyteries, there were at least two factors which complicated the analysis and decision processes.

First is the linguistic factor. Most of the procedures in the lower courts were conducted in the Korean language. The Korean language Book of Church Order, as currently published, is at least four years behind the General Assembly actions. Amendments approved by the last four GA’s are not yet available in Korean. The “Rules of Assembly Operation” are similarly behind in the translation process. Also, the Standing Judicial Commission Manual has never been translated into Korean. All procedures at the GA level are conducted in English, which for most Koreans is a second or third language. Obviously, the language one thinks in influences the process even if the official documents are available in current translations.

Second is a cultural factor. These KEP cases and the recent KCP cases displayed cultural nuances that complicated the issues and procedures. One was discerned as a time factor. It was discussed as to whether or not the Korean individual involved was thinking as a first generation, second generation, or perhaps a one and one-half generation resident in the United States. This was closely tied to the language in which the person received most of his education. Another cultural factor was discerned as the person’s involvement in church procedures in Korea. A great deal of thinking arose that was based on the way things were done in the church in Korea even when they differed widely from what PCA’s procedures required. Other cultural factors were discerned, but their influence was not as readily apparent as those just mentioned.

The panel’s struggle was to determine whether or not these factors influenced the process so as to introduce fatal errors.

Determining the record of the case also complicated the analysis and decision processes. The minutes and most relevant documents of the lower courts were in the Korean language. It was required by the SJC Manual that the Record of the Case (ROC) be presented in English. This requirement not only necessitated an enormous amount of work for the clerks but also generated additional contention between the parties. The clerk’s translations of the minutes and pertinent documents were reviewed and certified by a committee of presbytery. In light of this and of the second paragraph of BCO 10-4 concerning “the duty of the clerk,” the panel accepted the clerk’s translations of the ROC and disregarded all claims of fraudulent, inaccurate, and biased translation.
Specific Reasoning and Opinion of This Case

1. The essence of this case involves the proper interpretation of BCO 13-9 and the proper response to BCO 25-2. It is clear from the Record of the Case that the Session of the Cheltenham Church was deadlocked and without a moderator. Further, the Session had failed to honor a petition from members of the church to call a congregational meeting as provided in BCO 25-2, to wit, “Upon such a proper request, if the Session cannot act, fails to act or refuses to act, to call such a congregational meeting within thirty (30) days from the receipt of such a request, then any member or members in good standing may file a complaint in accordance with the provisions of BCO 43.”

When no meeting had been called within the required time period, the petitioners complained to Korean Eastern Presbytery (KEP). Rather than follow the procedure in BCO 43, KEP attempted to resolve the matter pastorally, KEP appointed an Administrative Commission that met with the Session on several occasions. At the fourth meeting the Administrative Commission concluded that it could not resolve the matter pastorally. The Commission, therefore, on the basis of its interpretation of BCO 25-2 (session’s failure to respond to a request for a congregational meeting) and BCO 13-9 (session’s inability to act), called and facilitated a congregational meeting on 2/18/01 specifically to vote on ruling elders and trustees.

Such action, however, was contrary to provisions of the BCO as evidenced by other cases. BCO 14-7 states: . . . “Judicial decisions shall be binding and conclusive on the parties who are directly involved in the matter being adjudicated, and may be appealed to in subsequent similar cases as to any principle which may have been decided.”

So that there is no misunderstanding of our reasons for this decision, we wish to refer to precedents in previous decision and to reaffirm them, to-wit:

(a) First there are the twin cases Chappell vs. Eastern Carolina Presbytery and Wallace W. Marshall Jr. vs. Eastern Carolina Presbytery (*M19GD.1991*, pp. 488-527). In both cases the Presbytery elected a Commission and clothed “it with full power of the presbytery to resolve all matters of conflict” at Fuller Memorial Church. The commission, acting under BCO 13-9, “suspended the entire Session from the ruling authority of their office and the Commission will act as a Session Pro-Tem.”

It was the decision of the SJC, which the 19th GA adopted, as follows:

1. The BCO does not give a presbytery the authority and power to suspend members of the Session without the consent of the congregation and without due process.
2. The jurisdiction of the courts in PCA is limited by the express provisions of the Constitution.

So, in this case, we reaffirm these precedents and hold that under BCO 13-9 a presbytery does not have unlimited power to do as it pleases; but it must act so as not to conflict with any other provision of the Preliminary Principles (such as 6 or 7) or of the BCO (such as BCO 16-2 or BCO 11-4).

(b) The second precedent we wish to reaffirm is the action of two previous General Assemblies in approving the Report of the Ad Interim Committee on the General Assembly (M14GA, 1986, pp. 103-105) as follows:
1. “A higher court may ‘act on’ an issue or case properly before it relating to a lower court.”
2. “As a last resort, a higher court may ‘act against’ the lower court by dismissing it from the fellowship.”
3. “A higher court may not ‘act for’ a lower court.”

Therefore, we wish it clearly understood that this decision does not override or reverse these precedents. We are not rendering an opinion on the legal effect, if any, to be given to the expressed will of the congregation at the meeting, even though it was called by an entity not authorized by the BCO to do so.

It is clear from the above, from BCO 25-2, and from a more detailed explanation in the judgment in the SJC Case 2001-01 Appeal of RE Charles Kim vs. Korean Capital Presbytery and related cases, the responsibility for calling a congregational meeting rests with the Session. The proper course of action in this instance would have been to adjudicate the complaint. While the petitioners and KEP may not have viewed their petition as a formal complaint, its language clearly is, to-wit: “However, about 40 days or so, the Congressional (congregational) Meeting has not been held without any official explanation, we are making a complaint to the PCA Eastern Presbytery, which is the next higher court.” [Emphasis added]

In adjudicating the complaint, Presbytery could have ruled for the petitioners and instructed the Session in terms of BCO 13-9, b, to call the congregational meeting.

The Summary of the Facts was written by RE Frank A. Brock and RE Tom Leopard with concurrence by TE Larry N. Lunceford. The Statement of Issues, Judgment, and Reasoning and Opinion were written jointly by the Panel and amended substantively by the full SJC.
Case 2001-30
COMPLAINT OF THIRD PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH
VS.
EVANGEL PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts
This case arises out of a dispute between Third Presbyterian Church, Birmingham and Covenant Classical School (a non-PCA corporation). Both parties were interested in locating a Christian school on or near the church premises. During the summer of 1999, after positive indications from the church, the school purchased a dental clinic adjoining the church to use in addition to the church’s educational building. In late September 1999, the church’s attorney drafted and presented a lease to the school, which the school signed. However, the church never signed the lease. The school opened in November 1999.

Two months later, on January 18, 2000, the Session removed the school with the following action:

The Session of Third Presbyterian Church approved a motion to sever its relationship with Covenant Classical Schools and to ask the school to vacate the Educational Building within eight weeks during which time no new work will be initiated on the Building, principally because of concern over the absence of a strong public statement by the School that it would be a Christian school, as intimated in earlier discussions with the School’s Board and representatives, and secondarily because the monetary goals of the School’s Board appeared to be more important than the spiritual goals, as intimated from the principal concern. (ROC 20-21)

A Presbytery Commission eventually characterized the primary dispute as follows:
It was over whether or not the school would include a statement of faith in its information and application packet to parents of prospective students. The school had decided not to do so because of their desire to reach non-Christian families, and the church found this to be unacceptable. The school was unwilling to concede to the church’s desires on this matter, feeling that it struck at the very core of their mission. (ROC 20)

The school informed Presbytery of the dispute, and on September 26, 2000 Presbytery appointed a seven-man Commission to offer assistance in resolving it. (Evangel’s stated meetings are in January, May and September.)

The school alleged the church unilaterally terminated the church-prepared 99-year lease dated September 30, 1999, even though the church never signed it. The school wanted the church to reimburse the school approximately $415,000 - the difference between their total costs of $640,000 and $225,000 (the proceeds from the sale of the dental clinic). (ROC 40)

Eventually, the church and school signed an Arbitration Agreement (legal contract) to enter mediation and, if necessary, binding arbitration in accord with procedures outlined by the Institute for Christian Conciliation (ICC). Apparently, the Presbytery Commission acted as both the “Administrator” and the “Arbitrator” of the conciliation.

On April 21, 2001 a two-man subcommittee of the Commission attempted to mediate the dispute from 9 AM until 3 PM and when that failed, the parties proceeded into binding arbitration the same day with the other five members of the Commission acting as the arbitrators. The Commission closed the meeting at about 6:30 PM.

The Commission/Arbitrators rendered a decision on April 21 but sealed it for four weeks to provide the parties a last chance at resolving the dispute. On May 8, 2001, Presbytery heard an update from the Commission, but the arbitration decision was not announced until May 18.

The arbitration judgment included the following:

- The Commission finds that the majority of the fault for this dispute lies with the school. Specifically, and in order to quantify an equitable settlement, we find that the school is 65% responsible and the church 35%. We find, therefore, that Third Presbyterian Church should pay the covenant Classical School the amount of $57,000. (ROC 14 and 21) The $57,000 is 35% of a net loss figure of $163,245.
- The Commission/Arbitrators determined the $57,000 net loss figure as follows:
  - $300,000 original purchase price of dental clinic adjoining the church, paid by school
  - $118,745 improvements to the clinic, paid by school
- 225,000 net proceeds from the sale of the clinic after the school closed
- 5,500 the amount reimbursed to school by the church for improvements on its property
- 25,000 the church’s estimate of the school’s overpayment in the original purchase of the clinic

In addition, the Commission/Arbitrators “felt it appropriate to exclude the school’s operating loss of $151,185, since the school had always claimed that this would be their risk alone.” (ROC 22)

After being informed of the Commission/Arbitrator’s decision, the church filed an eight-page complaint with Presbytery on June 12, 2001 asking Presbytery to void the Commission/Arbitrator’s judgment. (ROC 4-11) The church presented the following as grounds in their complaint (ROC 4-5):

1. Objection to use of the phrase “legally binding agreement.”
2. TPC was not given a formal opportunity to make a presentation to the arbitration committee. TPC never had an equal opportunity to present their case to the arbitrators of the Commission in a formal systematic format. The only presentation TPC was able to make was to defend itself and to clarify the points made in the school’s presentation.
3. TPC disputes figures used for accessing judgment.
4. Commission arbitrator exhibited biased opinion before all facts and statements were completed.
5. Inaccuracy of recorded facts and statements found in the minutes of the Commission.

At its next stated meeting on Sep. 25, 2001, Presbytery considered and denied the church’s complaint (vote 38-17).

Below are excerpts from Presbytery’s minutes of that meeting:
Commission Report and Complaint concerning Third Presbyterian Church, Birmingham and Covenant Classical School. TE Brad Allison gave report. Third Presbyterian brought complaint against Evangel Presbytery after reconciliation between TPC and CCS failed and both parties entered binding arbitration. Binding arbitration went against TPC and therefore the complaint.

TE Allison urged the complaint to be denied. TE Dr. Richard Trucks, pastor of TPC, spoke as to why Presbytery should receive the complaint. After much discussion, the question was called with no opposition. Presbytery voted to deny the complaint by a vote of 38 to 17. It was moved/seconded/passed that the TPC complaint be denied; and that TPC be given 30 days to either refile a complaint that complains of a violation of ICC rules; or that during the 30 days the TPC seek a rehearing from the Arbitration Panel/commission. (ROC 33)
The church then filed complaint with the PCA on October 22, 2001.

### Summary of Case before the SJC

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jan 22, 2002</td>
<td>Record of Case 2001-30 filed with PCA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apr 12</td>
<td>SJC Panel received Record of Case (first draft)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apr 16</td>
<td>Panel Conference Call 1 - Panel requests certain Presbytery minutes added to the Record.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May 14</td>
<td>Stated Meeting of Presbytery. Respondent appointed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May 28</td>
<td>Respondent requests three additions to the Record. Complainant agrees to additions.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 10</td>
<td>Panel receives Revision 1 of the Record (dated June 6).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June 28</td>
<td>Panel receives Revision 2 of the Record (dated June 25).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 2</td>
<td>Panel Conference Call. Panel rules that the case is not judicially in order.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>July 8</td>
<td>Panel emails recommended decision to PCA stated clerk</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### II. Statement of Issues

Is this case judicially in order?

### III. Judgment

The Standing Judicial Commission rules that this complaint is not judicially in order (SJC Manual 11.5.d).

### IV. Reasoning and Opinion

The SJC does not have jurisdiction in this case:

Since ecclesiastical discipline must be purely moral and spiritual in its object, and not attended with any civil effects, it can derive no force whatever, but from its own justice, the approbation of an impartial public, and the countenance and blessing of the great Head of the Church. *(BCO Preliminary Principle 8. See also BCO chapters 3, 11 and 13-9.)*

While we applaud Presbytery’s desire to assist two Christian parties in a dispute, PCA courts should not serve as civil arbitrators, even if both parties are under the jurisdiction of the PCA. Evangel Presbytery should not have accepted that role in the first place. Since it is not within the jurisdiction of a church court to serve as a civil arbitrator, then it is not within the purview of the SJC or the Presbytery to conduct appellate review of legally binding arbitration judgments either.

In resolving disputes, church courts should only function in the role assigned by Scripture - as “ecclesiastical arbitrators” (1 Cor. 6, Exodus 18:21-22, Matthew 18, etc.). However, in such a role, the decisions of the church have no civil effect. And if the parties disagree with the decision, they may ask the broader/higher church courts to review it via the complaint process of *BCO 43*. 

---

104
The SJC Panel for this case was TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr., TE David P. (Dave) Peterson and RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe. The Panel unanimously adopted the opinion, which was written by RE Donahoe.

Roll call vote on Case 2001-30

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Member</th>
<th>Vote</th>
<th>Member</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TE Dominic A. Aquila</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard</td>
<td>Recused</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Lawrence N. Lunceford</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Charles McGowan</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE James L. Smith Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE John B. White Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 19 concur; 1 recused; 3 absent

Case 2001-31

APPEAL DEACON NEIL JEANSONNE
VS.
EASTERN CAROLINA PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts

1. On July 19, 2000 the Session of Christ Presbyterian Church (CPC) in Greenville, North Carolina found deacon Neil Jeansonne guilty of the “public offense of causing dissension and strife among the brethren” and imposed the censures of deposition from the office of deacon and indefinite suspension from the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper.

2. On July 28, 2000 Dr. Jeansonne appealed the judgment against him to Eastern Carolina Presbytery (ECP).

3. On April 21, 2001 ECP approved the recommended judgment of the judicial commission erected to hear the appeal. The judgment that was approved stated: “...the Commission reverses in whole the judgment against Mr. Jeansonne and removes the censure of deposition from office and removes the censure of indefinite suspension from the Lord’s Table.”

4. On May 16, 2001 RE Keith Williams, the prosecutor before the CPC Session, filed a complaint against the judgment of ECP taken at its April 21, 2001 stated meeting.

5. On July 21, 2001 ECP sustained the complaint of RE Williams, that had the effect of rescinding the April 21, 2001 judgment of ECP. ECP also voted to conduct a second hearing on Dr. Jeansonne’s appeal.
6. For references purposes: on August 11, 2001 TE W.W. Marshall Jr. complained against the action of ECP in sustaining the complaint of RE Williams at its July 21, 2001 stated meeting.
7. On October 20, 2001 ECP denied TE Marshall’s complaint.
8. On October 31, 2001 TE Marshall carried his complaint to the General Assembly and it was numbered 2001-33.
9. On October 13, 2001 ECP heard the appeal of Dr. Jeansonne and affirmed the judgment and censures of the CPC Session.
10. On October 30, 2001 Dr. Jeansonne filed an appeal with the General Assembly, which was numbered as judicial case 2001-31.

II. Statement of Issues
Is the appeal of Deacon Neil Jeansonne properly before the General Assembly?

III. Judgment

IV. Reasoning and Opinion
On July 19, 2000 the Session of Christ Presbyterian Church (CPC) in Greenville, North Carolina found deacon Neil Jeansonne guilty of the “public offense of causing dissension and strife among the brethren” and imposed the censures of deposition from the office of deacon and indefinite suspension from the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper.

Dr. Neil Jeansonne appealed his conviction by the Session of CPC to Eastern Carolina Presbytery. ECP erected a judicial commission to hear the appeal. On April 21, 2001 Eastern Carolina Presbytery approved the recommended judgment of its judicial commission, which “reverses in whole the judgment against Mr. Jeansonne and removes the censure of deposition from office and removes the censure of indefinite suspension from the Lord’s Table.”

RE Keith Williams complained against this action of ECP, claiming that the Presbytery erred in approving the judicial commission’s recommendations at its April 21, 2001 meeting. On July 21, 2001 ECP found the complaint in order, heard it and sustained it, thus rescinding its judicial action of April 21, 2001. ECP also voted to conduct a second hearing on Dr. Jeansonne’s appeal. This hearing was held on October 13, 2001 and affirmed the judgment and censures of the CPC Session.

In its decision in Case 2001-33, the SJC found that ECP erred when it heard and acted on RE Williams’ complaint on July 21, 2001. BCO 43-1 prohibits a complaint in a judicial case where an appeal “is taken.” The words, “is taken,” have reference to an appeal on a case whether past,
current or pending. It does not mean just a current case under appeal. Once an appeal has been taken in a judicial case, no complaint is allowable. : (Note: at the 30th GA the word “taken” was changed to “pending” but that change was not in effect when this appeal was filed.)

By reversing in whole the verdict of the Christ Presbyterian Church Session and removing the censures, ECP, at its April 21, 2001 meeting, in essence remanded the case to the Session of CPC for a new hearing or withdrawal of the charges. This case, then, is properly before the Session of CPC and, at its discretion, the case may be continued by using the prior indictment, establishing a new trial date and issuing citations for witnesses, or the Session may choose to not pursue the matter.

The Reasoning and Opinion was written by TE Dominic A. Aquila, with RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan and RE Collie W. Lehn concurring.

Roll call vote on Case 2001-31

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vote</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Dominic A. Aquila</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Lawrence N. Lunceford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Charles McGowan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE James L. Smith Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr.</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE John B. White Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 19 concur; 0 dissent; 4 absent

Case 2001-32
COMPLAINT CHRIST COVENANT CHURCH SESSION
VS.
CENTRAL CAROLINA PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts
1. On November 22, 1997 Joel Boyles (hereafter referred to as H) and Kasey Crowell (hereafter referred as W) were married.
2. On April 3, 1998 H & W were interviewed for membership in Christ Covenant Church (CCC), Matthews, NC and, while the record is not clear, presumably they were admitted into membership of the church at or about that date.
3. The Record of the Case (ROC) shows that the couple had marital difficulties beginning in May 1998. After many meetings with the couple the Session notified them that W had no grounds for divorce.

5. On December 22, 1999 the Session indicted W on two charges: (1) abandonment of her spouse; and (2) seeking an unbiblical divorce. W received the charges on December 28, 1999.

6. The Session through its Session Trial Commission (STC) conducted a trial in January 2000 and found W not guilty of the aforementioned charges.

7. On February 28, 2000 H received the written report by the STC, although the verdict was announced on January 10, 2000.

8. In March of 2000 W asked that her name be removed from membership. H objected. W was officially released from membership on June 19, 2000.

9. On March 30, 2000 H filed a Complaint with the Session of CCC against the verdict of the STC. (Note: This is more than the 30 days after he received the written report of the STC and more that 80 days after the verdict was orally rendered.)

10. On April 10, 2000 the Session considered H’s Complaint and denied it.

11. On May 7, 2000 H filed a Complaint with the Presbytery Stated Clerk. On July 15, 2000 the Presbytery appointed a commission (known as PC1) to hear the complaint, which it did on September 14, 2000 but no proper report was filed with Presbytery.

12. A new commission (PC2) was appointed on April 28, 2001 after the Presbytery disapproved the report of PC1. A hearing was held by PC2 on July 9, 2001.

13. The Presbytery approved the PC2 report, dated July 17, 2001 at its July 21, 2001 meeting, which “annulled the judgment of the trial court” and found that the “Session of Christ Covenant (CC) clearly erred in that it failed to follow due process (BCO 31-2)” with regard to H. The Presbytery also reasoned, “Since we find that due process was not followed in establishing the guilt of (H,) the STC’s finding of Joel’s guilt cannot be used as the grounds for (W’s) acquittal.”


15. In the fall of 2001, H moved to Philadelphia and resigned his membership in CCC.

16. On November 19, 2001 the case was received by the Stated Clerk’s office of the PCA.

17. On February 19, 2002 the complainant’s brief was received at the Stated Clerk’s office of the PCA.
II. Statement of Issues
   Is this case judicially in order?

III. Judgment
   No. The case is not judicially in order.

IV. Reasoning and Opinion
   The Session of CCC should not have received the complaint by H because his complaint was not timely filed; it exceeded the thirty day requirement of BCO 43-2.

   The Summary of the Facts, Statement of Issues, Judgment, and Reasoning and Opinion were written by TE Robert D. Stuart. Reasoning and Opinion was amended by the full SJC.

   Roll call vote on Case 2001-32

   TE Dominic A. Aquila Concur RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard Concur
   RE Frank A. Brock Absent TE Lawrence N. Lunceford Concur
   RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada Concur TE William R. (Bill) Lyle Concur
   RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson Absent RE J. Grant McCabe Concur
   RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe Recused TE Charles McGowan Absent
   RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan Concur TE David P. (Dave) Peterson Concur
   TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr. Concur TE G. Dewey Roberts Concur
   TE Terry L. Gyger Concur TE James L. Smith Jr. Concur
   TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr. Concur TE Robert D. Stuart Concur
   RE Terry L. Jones Concur RE John B. White Jr. Concur
   TE Paul D. Kooistra Absent RE W. Jack Williamson Concur
   RE Collie W. Lehn Concur

   Adopted: 18 concur; 0 dissent; 1 recused; 4 absent

Case 2001-33

COMPLAINT TE W.W. MARSHALL Jr.
VS.
EASTERN CAROLINA PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts
   1. On July 19, 2000 the Session of Christ Presbyterian Church (CPC) in Greenville, North Carolina found deacon Neil Jeansonne guilty of the “public offense of causing dissension and strife among the brethren” and imposed the censures of deposition from the office of deacon and indefinite suspension from the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper.
   2. On July 28, 2000 Dr. Jeansonne appealed the judgment against him to Eastern Carolina Presbytery (ECP).
   3. On April 21, 2001 ECP approved the recommended judgment of the judicial commission erected to hear the appeal. The judgment
that was approved stated: “…the Commission reverses in whole the judgment against Mr. Jeansonne and removes the censure of deposition from office and removes the censure of indefinite suspension from the Lord’s Table” (ROC, p. 19).

4. On May 16, 2001 RE Keith Williams, the prosecutor before the CPC Session, filed a complaint against the judgment of ECP taken at its April 21, 2001 stated meeting.

5. On July 21, 2001 ECP sustained the complaint of RE Williams, that had the effect of rescinding the April 21, 2001 judgment of ECP. ECP also voted to conduct a second hearing on Dr. Jeansonne’s appeal.


7. On October 20, 2001 ECP denied TE Marshall’s complaint

8. On October 31, 2001 TE Marshall carried his complaint to the General Assembly and it was numbered 2001-33.

9. For references purposes: on October 13, 2001 ECP heard the appeal of Dr. Jeansonne and affirmed the judgment and censures of the lower court. On October 30, 2001 Dr. Jeansonne filed an appeal with the General Assembly, which was numbered as judicial case 2001-31.

II. Statement of Issues

Did Eastern Carolina Presbytery err in sustaining the complaint of RE Keith Williams at its July 21, 2001 stated meeting, which had the effect of rescinding its judgment of April 21, 2001 to wit: reversing in whole the judgment of the Christ Presbyterian Church Session against Deacon Neil Jeansonne?

III. Judgment

Yes. The judgment of Eastern Carolina Presbytery of July 21, 2001 is reversed and the judgment of April 21, 2001 stands and thereby the case is remanded to the Session of Christ Presbyterian Church.

IV. Reasoning And Opinion

This case deals with the judicial propriety of a presbytery hearing and acting on a complaint where an appeal was taken. Dr. Neil Jeansonne had appealed his conviction by the Session of Christ Presbyterian Church in Greenville, North Carolina to Eastern Carolina Presbytery. ECP erected a judicial commission to hear the appeal. On April 21, 2001 Eastern Carolina Presbytery approved the recommended judgment of its judicial commission, which “reverses in whole the judgment against Mr. Jeansonne and removes the censure of deposition from office and removes the censure of indefinite suspension from the Lord’s Table” (ROC, p. 19).
RE Keith Williams complained against this action of ECP, claiming that the Presbytery erred in approving the judicial commission’s recommendations at its April 21, 2001 meeting. On July 21, 2001 ECP found the complaint in order, heard it and sustained it, thus rescinding its judicial action of April 21, 2001.

The complainant in this case alleged that ECP erred in adjudicating RE Williams’ complaint. One of his arguments was that BCO 43-1 does not allow a complaint “in a judicial case in which an appeal is taken.” We affirm that BCO 43-1 does not allow a complaint to be made in a judicial case where an appeal is taken, thus ECP erred when it heard and acted on RE Williams’ complaint on July 21, 2001.

BCO 43-1 prohibits a complaint in a judicial case where an appeal “is taken.” The words, “is taken,” have reference to an appeal on a case whether past, current or pending. It does not mean just a current case under appeal. Once an appeal has been taken in a judicial case, no complaint is allowable.

In Case 2000-02, Adams vs. Northeast Presbytery, the Standing Judicial Commission ruled that the complaint was out of order because it was about a matter that was the subject of an appeal. *(M29GA, p. 122)*.

By reversing in whole the verdict of the Christ Presbyterian Church Session and removing the censures, ECP, at its April 21, 2001 meeting, in essence remanded the case to the Session of CPC for a new hearing or withdrawal of the charges. This case, then, is properly before the Session of CPC and, at its discretion, the case may be continued by using the prior indictment, establishing a new trial date and issuing citations for witnesses, or the Session may choose to not pursue the matter.

The Reasoning and Opinion was written by TE Dominic A. Aquila, with RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan and RE Collie W. Lehn concurring.

Roll call vote on Case 2001-33

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TE Dominic A. Aquila</th>
<th>Concur</th>
<th>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard</th>
<th>Concur</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Lawrence N. Lunceford</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Recused</td>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Charles McGowan</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE James L. Smith Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE John B. White Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 19 concur; 0 dissent, 1 recused; 3 absent
Case 2002-01
APPEAL RE SANG BAI KIM AND RE CHAN SOO KIM
VS.
KOREAN EASTERN PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts

Facts From 2001-06
1. SJC 2001-06, RE Sang Bai Kim and RE Chan Soo Kim, Complainants vs. Korean Eastern Presbytery, Respondent involved the same parties as this case, SJC 2002-01. This case arose from the circumstances and events reported in SJC 2001-06 and you are referred to the ROC of that case for a full report.

2. On February 18, 2001 the congregation of Cheltenham Presbyterian Church “CPC” met and elected ruling elders to the session. Immediately following the congregational meeting the Administrative Commission of Korean Eastern Presbytery met and appointed a temporary moderator. The newly constituted session began to function as a working session.

3. On February 24, 2001 the two elders not elected, Mr. Sang Bai Kim and Mr. Chan Soo Kim (the Complainants) notified the Administrative Commission of their rejection of the actions of the Administrative Commission, and declared themselves as the Session of the Cheltenham Presbyterian Church. In this notice, they said “the Session solemnly declares that it will neither accept nor keep the follow up steps of the Administrative Commission based on the Congregational Meeting on February 18, 2001” (ROC p. 49)

4. At its meeting on March 2, 2001 KEP rejected the “complaint” of the Complainants. On this same date the Complainants filed a formal Complaint (SJC 2001-06, ROC, page 3), which was also denied by KEP thru its Judicial Commission (Committee). KEP approved the report of the Commission on August 21, 2001.

Facts From 2002-01
1. The Appellants, Mr. Sang Bai Kim and Mr. Chan Soo Kim, held “Emergency Session Meetings” on February 11, 2001 and February 23, 2001 (5 days following the congregational meeting where they were not elected) (ROC, pages 67-70). At the meeting of February 11, 17 members were suspended from communion. On February 23, RE Nak Yeol Kim, elected to the session by the congregation on February 18, was suspended “from his active duties as RE”.

2. According to the Indictment, (ROC, page 43) the Appellants, although not elected as trustees at the congregational meeting of
February 18, 2001 again registered themselves as trustees (officers) of CEP on February 19, 2001. This is supported by a copy of a document filed with the State of Pennsylvania (ROC, page 65).

3. On April 8, 2001 two deacons of CPC, Hyung Mook Kang and Young Kwon Lee, prepared a formal charge addressed to the session of CPC (ROC pages 41-44). Seven charges were presented.

4. Based on these charges, the Session scheduled a trial for May 4, 2001 and issued summons and citations to the accused (Appellants) and the Accusers (Witnesses) to appear at the trial (ROC, pages 45-49).

5. The Appellants appeared for the trial on May 4, 2001. At this trial RE Sang Bai Kim argued that the accused had not received a copy of the indictment and the judge (temporary moderator) accepted the argument and ordered the court to reschedule the judicial process in accordance with BCO 32-3 (ROC, page 50).

6. Summons and Citations were then issued for a trial scheduled for May 17, 2001. At this trial, the accused (Appellants) asked for documental evidence (indictment) based on Scripture as provided in BCO 29-1. The trial proceeded after the Judge declared that it would be conducted in accordance with BCO 29-1, WCF and the Westminster Shorter Catechism. Before the charges were presented one of the accused, RE Sang Bai Kim, speaking for himself and urging RE Chan Soo Kim to do likewise, said that he would refuse to plead (“take the fifth”). The minutes do not indicate that RE Chan Soo Kim ever spoke, so apparently he also refused to plead. The trial proceeded, the accused were found guilty of all charges and the censure of suspension from communion was imposed (ROC, pages 56-59).

7. On June 14, 2001 the Appellants appealed to KEP (ROC, Pages 36-38) with an English translation provided on August 2, 2001 (ROC, page 66). The Judicial Commission of KEP began the judicial process, conducted a hearing on September 25, 2001 (ROC, pages 89-91) and rendered a decision on October 4, 2001 (ROC, pages 92-94). The Commission held the seven charges to be true, denied the Appeal and inflicted the censure of deposition from office.

8. KEP conducted a second hearing on December 18, 2001 (ROC, pages 96-102). The Appellants were found guilty of all charges and the appeal denied. The censure of excommunication was inflicted by the court.
9. On January 16, 2002 the Appellants appealed to the General Assembly (ROC, pages 3-33). A ROC was provided by the Appellee on February 25, 2002 (letter of transmittal, ROC pages 34-35). The case was found to be administratively in order by the SJC officers and assigned to the Panel hearing SJC 2001-06.

II. Statement of Issues
1. Did the Korean Eastern Presbytery, KEP, err in denying the Appeal of the Appellants and sustaining of the judgment of Cheltenham Presbyterian Church, CPC?
2. Did KEP and its judicial commission err in proceeding under BCO 42-9 and 32-6, b, to increase the severity of censure due to contumacy?

III. Judgment
1. No. Therefore, the specified errors of failing to follow the BCO are not sustained and the decision of the KEP is affirmed in whole.
2. Yes. KEP erred by increasing the censures from suspension from sacraments and office to deposition and excommunication.

IV. Reasoning and Opinion
   General Statement Concerning Special Problems Arising in Korean Cases
   In this case and in similar cases arising from Korean churches and presbyteries, there were at least two factors, which complicated the analysis and decision processes.
   First is the linguistic factor. Most of the procedures in the lower courts were conducted in the Korean language. The Korean language Book of Church Order, as currently published, is at least four years behind the General Assembly actions. Amendments approved by the last four GAs are not yet available in Korean. “The Rules of Assembly Operation” are similarly behind in the translation process. Also, the Standing Judicial Commission Manual has never been translated into Korean. All procedures at the GA level are conducted in English, which for most Koreans is a second or third language. Obviously, the language one thinks in influences the process even if the official documents are available in current translations. [Note: A Korean BCO and “RAO” with amendments through 2002 is available through the CE&P Bookstore.]
   Second is a cultural factor. These KEP cases and the recent KCP cases displayed cultural nuances that complicated the issues and procedures. One was discerned as a time factor. There was discussion as to whether or not the Korean individual involved was thinking as a first generation, second generation, or perhaps a one and one-half generation resident in the United States. This classification was closely tied to the language in which the
person received most of his education. Another cultural factor was discerned as the person’s involvement in church procedures in Korea. A great deal of thinking arose that was based on the way things were done in the church in Korea even when they differed widely from what PCA’s procedures required. Other cultural factors were discerned, but their influence was not as readily apparent as those just mentioned.

The panel’s struggle was to determine whether or not these factors influenced the process so as to introduce fatal errors.

Determining the record of the case also complicated the analysis and decision processes. The minutes and most relevant documents of the lower courts were in the Korean language. The SJC Manual requires that the Record of the Case (ROC) be presented in English. This requirement not only necessitated an enormous amount of work for the clerks but also generated additional contention between the parties. The clerk’s translations of the minutes and pertinent documents were reviewed and certified by a committee of presbytery. In light of this and of the second paragraph of BCO 10-4 concerning “the duty of the clerk,” the panel accepted the clerk’s translations of the ROC and disregarded all claims of fraudulent, inaccurate, and biased translation.

Reasoning Specific To This Case 2002-01

1. The CPC Session received charges against Sang Bai Kim and Chan Soo Kim from two deacons of CPC and instituted process against the two Kims on 5/4/01 (ROC, p. 50). The formal trial was held 5/17/01 (ROC, p. 56-58) and the accused were found guilty. The judgment was “the accused to be suspended from the communion at the church until they show satisfactory evidence of repentance.” (ROC, p. 58)

2. This decision was reported to the two appellants and was reported to and reviewed by KEP at a called meeting 12/18/01 (ROC, p. 96-102) KEP heard from the appellants and the appellee.

3. In the absence from the ROC of any glaring misinterpretation and misapplication of the Constitution of the Church as noted in BCO 39-3, principle 4, the panel was guided by BCO 39-3, principles 1-3, in affirming the decisions of the lower court.

4. When reviewing an appeal, the presbytery (higher court/appellate court) does not have authority to inflict a greater censure than did the trial court (session). Nor does the appellate court have jurisdiction to adjudicate new charges against an appellate. If new charges arise during the course of an appeal, such charges must first be delivered to and considered by the court of original jurisdiction, which in this case is the session.

When a trial court imposes the censure of indefinite suspension from the sacraments, it is the responsibility and discretion of that trial court to decide when to either: 1) remove that censure in accord with BCO 37-3, or 2) increase the censure in accord with BCO 30-3.
An appellate court may give its opinion on the reasonableness of a censure, but it has no authority to increase it. Otherwise, an appellant might open himself up to jeopardy if the appellate court could increase his censure. *BCO* 42-9 does not give this power to the higher court. On the other hand, it is within the authority of the appellate court to recommend to the trial court a lesser censure than was originally imposed. In Case 1997-09, the SJC advised a session to decrease a censure from excommunication to indefinite suspension from the sacraments. (Appeal of Robert Shive vs. Central Carolina Presbytery).

The Summary of the Facts was prepared by RE Frank A. Brock and RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard.

The Statement of Issues and Judgment were prepared jointly by the Panel.

The Reasoning and Opinion was written by TE Lawrence N. Lunceford with the concurrence of RE Frank A. Brock and RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard.

The Statement of Issues and Judgment, as well as the Reasoning and Opinion, was extensively amended by the full SJC.

Roll call vote on Case 2002-01

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Concur</th>
<th>Rebuffed by</th>
<th>Concur</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TE Dominic A. Aquila</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Lawrence N. Lunceford</td>
<td>Dissent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Charles McGowan</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson</td>
<td>Disqualified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE John B. White Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 18 concur; 1 dissent; 1 disqualified; 3 Absent

Case 2002-10

COMPLAINT OF CAROLYN GOERIG

VS.

PACIFIC NORTHWEST PRESBYTERY

I. Summary of the Facts

1. Sometime in 1996, E. S., a member at Faith Presbyterian Church in Tacoma Washington, and the complainant (who was not a member) became involved in a sinful relationship. E. S. and the complainant sought spiritual help from the elders of the church who advised the couple. E. S. and the complainant asked God’s forgiveness, forgave each other and broke off their relationship.
2. In the summer of 1997, the complainant started attending Faith Presbyterian Church (Tacoma) and joined the church by reaffirmation of faith on August 29, 1999.

3. In the latter part of 1997, a young woman named S. started attending Faith PC and later started dating E. S. whom she married in the fall of 1999.

4. A conflict between S. and the complainant surfaced almost immediately after the wedding of S. and E. Thus, the complainant decided to attend another PCA church.

5. The complainant considered becoming a member of Covenant Presbyterian Church in Issaquah, WA, in the spring of 2000 and a certificate of transfer of membership was sent from Faith Presbyterian Church (Tacoma) to Covenant PCA in Issaquah on June 12, 2000. The complainant decided not to join Covenant PCA so was never received by that Session because she decided to retain her membership at Faith (Tacoma).

6. In Spring 2000, the complainant started re-attending Faith (Tacoma). On April 21, 2000 S. repented in an e-mail to the complainant for her “attitude and harsh tones” in her e-mails to the complainant. S. also told the complainant in this e-mail: “If God has called you to worship there (i.e., Faith Tacoma), then you should.”

7. On September 25, 2000 Pastor Rob Rayburn of Faith (Tacoma) wrote the complainant an e-mail to inform her that S. had reacted “quite badly” to seeing the complainant in church several weeks before. Pastor Rayburn also told the complainant: “I am approaching you now to ask that you not visit the church. It is I realize a strange request.” In an October 18, 2000 e-mail, Pastor Rayburn told the complainant that “it is my charge to instruct you not to attend Faith Presbyterian Church.”

8. Shortly after these e-mails, the complainant met with RE John Pribyl of Faith (Tacoma) and informed him that she still considered herself a member of the congregation. A subsequent meeting in October 2000 with three elders was called for the purpose of giving a hearing to the complainant’s perspective on reconciliation according to Matthew 5 and 18. The elders restated their earlier position regarding their counsel that the complainant not attend Faith because of the conflict with S.

9. After almost a year’s absence from attending the church, the complainant asked the Session of Faith (Tacoma) in September 2001 to allow her to resume worshiping with the church. This request was denied on September 13, 2001.

10. On October 13, 2001 TE Arnold Brevick filed a complaint with the Session on behalf of the complainant regarding its action of September 13, 2001 to prohibit her from attending Faith PC (Tacoma). This complaint was denied by the Session on December 11, 2001 in which it
she was not a member in good standing who maintains the rights and privileges of membership”.

11. On December 23, 2001 the complainant filed a complaint with Pacific Northwest Presbytery against the decision of the Session of Faith PC (Tacoma) in denying her complaint of October 13, 2001. Pacific Northwest Presbytery appointed a commission at its January 11, 2002 stated meeting. At the April 26, 2002 meeting of the Presbytery the complaint was denied.

12. On May 21, 2002 the complainant carried her complaint to the Standing Judicial Commission “in connection with her unlawful erasure from membership and ban from attending services at Faith PCA”.

II. Statement of Issues
Did Pacific Northwest Presbytery err in denying the complaint filed by Carolyn Goerig on December 23, 2001 against the decision of Faith Presbyterian Church Session of September 13, 2001?

III. Judgment
Yes, because Faith Presbyterian Church Session did not follow the provisions of BCO 38-4 with regard to Carolyn Goerig’s membership, Pacific Northwest Presbytery should have remanded the case to the Session of Faith Presbyterian Church.

IV. Reasoning and Opinion
BCO 46-3 states that “members of one church dismissed to join another shall be held to be under the jurisdiction of the Session dismissing them until they form a regular connection with that to which they have been dismissed.” The Record of the Case indicates that while the complainant requested that her membership be transferred from Faith Presbyterian Church to Covenant Presbyterian Church and that a certificate of transfer was sent to the Session of Covenant PCA in Issaquah, WA, she never united with the church. Therefore, her membership was still with Faith Presbyterian Church (Tacoma).

The intent of the Session to erase her name from its membership rolls “formally and retroactively” according to the steps found in BCO 38-4 was not a permissible act because the biblical steps of pastoral oversight required in that section were not followed by the Session.

The “power” of all church courts in the Presbyterian Church in America is “exclusively spiritual.” Therefore the power of the Faith Presbyterian Church Session, acting as a church court, is exclusively spiritual and the spiritual powers that are to be exercised by the Session are
outlined in *BCO* 12. These spiritual powers include the power to “…receive members into the communion of the church; to remove them for just cause…” (*BCO* 12-5.a). Accordingly, a Session may refer to this provision in the *BCO* and take action in accordance therewith.

In addition, under the *Rules of Discipline* of the *BCO*, there are specific provisions under which members can be removed from or dismissed from or the names removed or erased from the membership of local congregations. One such provision is set forth in *BCO* 38-4. This section is very specific in the procedures to be followed where the Session is acting under that section. While the Session of Faith Presbyterian Church considered this section (*BCO* 38-4) as a proposed solution to the matter, the Session did not comply with the provisions of *BCO* 38-4. Therefore it is the judgment of this Commission that the Presbytery erred in denying the complaint filed by Carolyn Goerg.

Reasoning and Opinion of the court was written by TE G. Dewey Roberts and concurred by TE Dominic A. Aquila and RE Collie W. Lehn.

**Roll call vote on Case 2002-10**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Position</th>
<th>Vote</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TE Dominic A. Aquila</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Disqualified</td>
<td>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopold Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>TE Charles McGowan Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE James L. Smith Jr. Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE William W. (Bill) Harrell Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
<td>RE John B. White Jr. Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson Concur</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 17 concurred, 0 dissented, 0 recused, 1 disqualified, 4 absent

**Case 2002-11**

**COMPLAINT TE BRIAN ABDHIRE VS. PACIFIC NORTHWEST PRESBYTERY**

**I. Summary of the Facts**

1. On November 25, 2001, REs Lynch and Rooney, members of the Session of Faith Presbyterian Church (FPC), sent to the Pacific Northwest Presbytery (PNP) a letter consisting of charges against TE Brian Abshire who was pastor of FPC.

2. On November 30, 2001 two members of the congregation of FPC filed with the Session charges against REs Lynch and Rooney.

3. At a meeting of the Session on December 2, 2001 attended by TE Abshire, RE Lynch, RE Rooney and RE Proffitt the charges against REs Lynch and Rooney were considered and by action of
TE Abshire and RE Proffitt, REs Lynch and Rooney were suspended from their official duties as elders until resolution of the charges against them.

4. At a meeting of the Session on December 7, 2001 attended only by TE Abshire and RE Proffitt, REs Lynch and Rooney were suspended from the sacraments. The charges against REs Lynch and Rooney were referred to PNP in accord with BCO 41-3.

5. On December 13, 2001 REs Lynch and Rooney filed with the Clerk of Session a complaint asking restoration of their respective offices of Ruling Elder.

6. At a meeting on December 13, 2001 PNP appointed a “Judicial Commission to conduct all matters relating to charges that have been filed by REs Walt Lynch and Pat Rooney against TE Brian Abshire” including “charges that have been filed by members of Faith, PC, Spokane, against REs Lynch and Rooney” (the “Commission”).

7. At its meeting on January 24, 2002 without a formal hearing, the Commission negated the suspension of REs Lynch and Rooney from their duties as officers and from the Lord’s Table. At the same meeting the Commission dismissed the charges against REs Lynch and Rooney.

8. On February 5, 2002 the Commission met and delivered an exhortation to TE Abshire but took no other action on the complaint pending against him.

9. At its meeting on February 16, 2002 the Commission declined to institute process against TE Abshire.

10. On March 15, 2002 TE Abshire filed with PNP complaints against the actions of the Commission.

11. At its meeting on April 26-27, 2002 PNP adopted the actions of the Commission and denied TE Abshire’s Complaint.

12. On May 25, 2002 TE Abshire complained to the General Assembly about the actions of PNP in approving the actions of the Commission.

II. Statement of Issues

1. Did Presbytery err by appointing a Judicial Commission prematurely?

2. Did the Commission exceed its authority as granted by the charge of the Presbytery?

3. Did the Commission err by creating an unconstitutional remedy - exhortation?
4. Did the Commission err by entering an immediate ruling on the Complaint of REs Lynch and Rooney, without hearing argument?
5. Did the Commission err when it took various other actions?

Note: Complainant asserted a sixth issue, which the SJC Panel hearing the Complaint ruled to be not properly before the Panel at this time, as that issue was filed with PNP on May 25, 2002 as a separate Complaint and has yet to be acted upon by PNP.

III. Judgment
1. No
2. No
3. No
4. Yes, and the Lynch and Rooney Complainant is remanded to PNP.
5. No

IV. Reasoning and Opinion
1. In his first issue, the Complainant argues that PNP erred by appointing a Judicial Commission prematurely. The Complainant asserts that a presbytery must appoint a committee to investigate the charges pursuant to BCO 31-2, prior to establishing a commission to deal with the matter.

While the appointment of such a committee may be prudent in some circumstances, the BCO does not require such, and a presbytery has the option of creating a commission to deal with the entire matter. In such a case, the commission must conduct the investigation required by BCO 31-2. In this case, the Commission conducted such an investigation.

Therefore, the complaint that PNP erred by appointing a Judicial Commission prematurely is denied.

2. In his second issue, the Complainant argues that the Commission exceeded its authority as granted by the charge of the PNP. The Complainant asserts that the Notice of the Called Meeting of Presbytery specified the consideration of the appointment of a Judicial Commission to “conduct all matters relating to charges that have been filed by REs Walt Lynch and Pat Rooney against TE Abshire,” while the action of Presbytery was to adopt the foregoing and add “These matters now include charges that have been filed by members of Faith, PC, Spokane, against REs Lynch and Rooney.” PNP contends that “all matters” means everything relating to the dispute and controversy.
In this case, between the time the Notice of the Called Meeting of PNP was given and the time that PNP convened, charges against REs Lynch and Rooney were received by PNP and included in the matters referred to the Commission. The effect of this was to create a Judicial Commission in so far as the charges against TE Abshire were concerned and a Non-Judicial Commission to hear and consider all other matters.

It is noted that BCO 13-12 states that the purpose of the called meeting shall be stated in the notice and that “no other business other than that named in the notice is to be transacted.”

Had the Complainant timely filed a complaint concerning this action, he would have an argument that PNP’s action had exceeded the scope of the Notice. However, since no complaint was timely filed, the complaint that the Commission exceeded its authority as granted by the charge of the PNP is denied.

It is noted that the Complainant also argues that the Commission exceeded its authority by investigating the FPC Session’s position paper regarding the ethics of certain e-Bay practices and offering its advice and counsel in regard to the same. It is clear that the Session’s e-Bay paper was part and parcel of the disputes and disagreements leading to the filing of charges and various other matters herein. Accordingly, the Commission did not improperly consider the Session’s e-Bay paper, as the same is a part of, and the cause of, the above described matters.

3. In his third issue, the Complainant argues that the Commission erred by creating an unconstitutional remedy - exhortation. The Complainant asserts that BCO 30 only provides for the censures of admonition, suspension from office and the sacraments, excommunication, and deposition from office, and that PNP’s exhortation was improper.

The Complainant has apparently misunderstood the Commission’s exhortation to be a formal act of discipline against him. The Commission specifically found that it “declines to institute process against TE Abshire on the charges referenced above.” Therefore, it is clear that the Commission/PNP was not proceeding with formal discipline against TE Abshire. However, the BCO does not prohibit a presbytery from offering its pastoral advice and counsel to one of its members.

In this case, the Commission/PNP had serious concerns about TE Abshire’s actions and ministry, as expressed in the Commission’s Report. The Commission/PNP urged TE Abshire
to consider certain observations. As with all exhortations, they can be well received and acted upon or just ignored.

Therefore, since the Commission/PNP only called on TE Abshire to reconsider the exhortation, there was no unconstitutional remedy created, and the complaint that the Commission/PNP erred by creating an unconstitutional remedy is denied.

4. In his fourth issue, the Complainant argues that the Commission erred by entering an immediate ruling on the Complaint of REs Lynch and Rooney, without hearing argument. The Complainant asserts that the Lynch and Rooney Complaint was sustained without the Commission’s following the procedures set out in BCO 43.

In this case, the Commission did not follow the procedures for hearing complaints as set out in BCO 43. Therefore, the complaint that the Commission erred by entering a ruling on the Complaint of REs Lynch and Rooney is sustained, and the Lynch and Rooney Complaint is remanded to Presbytery.

5. In his fifth issue, the Complainant argues that the Commission erred when it took various other actions.

The Complainant asserts that the Commission made findings, conclusions, and judgments without conducting a single trial or hearing arguments. Except as ruled herein concerning the failure to hear the Lynch and Rooney Complaint in accord with BCO 43, the Commission’s Report is in the nature of a pastoral letter, not formal discipline, and as such, does not require formal hearing or trial.

Finding that PNP has taken no improper action, the Complainant’s argument that the Commission made findings, conclusions, and judgments without conducting a single trial or hearing arguments is denied.

The Complainant asserts that the Commission erred in declining to institute formal process against REs Lynch and Rooney for withdrawing themselves from the Lord’s Table. The Commission/PNP contends that it dealt with the men in a private manner and that the Commission was “satisfied with their response to the Commission’s exhortations,” in accord with BCO 31-7.

Finding that PNP has taken no improper action, the Complainant’s argument that the Commission erred in declining to institute formal process against REs Lynch and Rooney for withdrawing themselves from the Lord’s Table is denied.

The Summary of the Facts was prepared by RE J. Grant McCabe, and the Statement of Issues, Judgment, and Reasoning and Opinion were prepared by RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan.
Roll call vote on Case 2002-11

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Concur/RE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TE Dominic A. Aquila</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Frank A. Brock</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Robert C. (Bob) Cannada</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE M. C. (Cub) Culbertson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Terry L. Gyger</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE William W. (Bill) HarrellJr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Terry L. Jones</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Paul D. Kooistra</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Collie W. Lehn</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard</td>
<td>Disqualified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE William R. (Bill) Lyle</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE J. Grant McCabe</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Charles McGowan</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE David P. (Dave) Peterson</td>
<td>Disqualified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE G. Dewey Roberts</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE James L. Smith Jr.</td>
<td>Absent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Robert D. Stuart</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE John B. White Jr.</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RE W. Jack Williamson</td>
<td>Concur</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Adopted: 16 concur; 0 dissent; 0 recused, 2 disqualified, 4 absent

IV. Proposed SJC Manual Changes
Temperate language

The 29th General Assembly assigned to the SJC the task of proposing amendments to the Standing Judicial Commission Manual to ensure that judgments are expressed only in “temperate language.” The SJC appointed a committee to research and propose such amendments but its work was not completed in time for the 30th General Assembly. The 30th General Assembly gave the Commission leave to report on the issue of temperate language at the 31st General Assembly. The SJC now comes with the requested amendments.

It is recommend to General Assembly to amend the Standing Judicial Commission Manual by inserting a new section numbered 20.12 as follows.

> 20.12 All concurring opinions and all dissenting opinions, which do not qualify as minority decisions under terms of BCO, shall be reviewed by the full commission to determine whether or not such opinions are couched in temperate language.

If the concurring or dissenting opinion is attached to a panel’s recommendation, the determination of temperate language may be made during the full commission’s review of the case. If the opinion is timely filed under SJC Manual 19.8 (k), it shall be sent to members of the commission along with a ballot. The ballot should offer the choices of “language approved” or “language disapproved for this reason ________.” The ballots must be returned to the Stated Clerk within ten (10) days by mail, fax, or e-mail. Any non-responses will be recorded as approval votes. If a majority of voting members approve, the opinion will be appended to the decision.

If a majority disapproves, the author and/or signers will be notified of the disapproval of the language and be given 15 days in which to submit a revision for review.

No unreviewed or unapproved concurring or dissenting opinion to an SJC decision may be communicated outside the commission.
Corollary Amendments

Amend *SJC Manual* 21.2 (f) by adding at the end of the sentence “which have been approved under 19.12.”

(1) Rationale: This assures that no opinions will be appended to the GA report and published prior to review.

Amend *SJC Manual* 13.10, 14.7, 15.7 and 19.8 (k) by inserting after the phrase “couched in temperate language” the following reference “(See 20.12).”

(2) Rationale: The first three references begin with “After a decision has been reached by the full commission,” and the 19.8 (k) reference deals with the full commission report, this amendment should insure that no unapproved language opinion will be circulated to the parties or the public prior to its review and approval.

**Overture 13 from the Central Carolina Presbytery**

In accordance with “RAO” 15-5 the SJC is reporting to the 31st General Assembly the amendment to the SJC Manual proposed in Overture 13. The Overture was discussed by the SJC at its March 2003 meeting. The SJC took no action to recommend the adoption of this amendment. In discussions at the SJC meeting it was noted that the overture, if adopted, would make no change of substance to the Manual. The SJC Manual, at present, requires open public hearings (as distinct from deliberation discussions) and the open public announcement of any SJC judgment, after review by the full SJC. Similarly finalized written judgments of the full SJC are already public when sent to the parties.

**OVERTURE 13 from Central Carolina Presbytery**

“Specifying When SJC Decisions Become Public”

Amend SJCM 19.8.j by adding the underlined words:

19.8.j When a decision has been approved under this Manual by the Full Commission, a copy thereof shall be mailed immediately to the parties and shall then be public.

Rationale:

1. Once the full SJC has decided a case, that matter is ended. *BCO* 15-5.b declares that “the judgment shall be effective from the time of its announcement to the parties.” It should be public when it is effective.

2. Prior to 1997, SJC decisions did not become effective until they were approved each year at the General Assembly. Thus, they could not be made public until after each Assembly. However, at the 25th GA in Colorado, the PCA adopted a change making SJC decisions immediately effective the day they are adopted by the full SJC (*M25GA*, 1997, pages 116-117). This change was originally recommended by the Ad-Interim
Committee on Judicial Procedures to the 24th GA in Ft. Lauderdale where it was approved and sent to the Presbyteries for advice and consent (M24GA, 1996, pages 66-157, especially 74). The Presbyteries approved the change by a vote of 45-5.

3. The stated meetings of the SJC are in October and March. The decisions rendered by the SJC at those meetings are, immediately, the final decisions of the Assembly from which there is no appeal or even debate (unless 1/3 of the SJC files a minority report – BCO 15-5.c). Therefore, there is no reason to withhold the release of any written decision.

4. Currently, these decisions are not normally publicized until they appear in the GA Commissioner’s Handbook, which is mailed in May only to registered commissioners. These SJC decisions should be available more promptly. Furthermore, they should be more broadly readable. A wider and more-timely reading may help instruct Sessions and Presbyteries in similar cases.

   BCO 14-7: Actions of the General Assembly pursuant to the provision of BCO 14-6 such as deliverances, resolutions, overtures, and judicial decisions are to be given due and serious consideration by the Church and its lower courts when deliberation matters related to such action. Judicial decisions shall be binding and conclusive on the parties who are directly involved in the matter being adjudicated, and may be appealed to in subsequent similar cases as to any principle which may have been decided. (See BCO 3-5 and 6, and WCF 31-3).

5. One Presbyterian denomination even posts such decisions promptly on their website (www.pcusa.org/oga/pjc).

V. Officers of the SJC for Next Year

Chairman   RE John B. White Jr.
Vice chairman   TE William R. (Bill) Lyle
Secretary   TE G. Dewey Roberts
Assistant Secretary   TE Dominic A. Aquila

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr., Chairman   /s/RE Samuel J. Duncan, Secretary

31-36 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Mission to the World (MTW)

TE S. Michael Preg Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix I, p. 520.] He yielded to TE Paul D. Kooistra, Coordinator, who reported on the work of MTW. A video was shown on “Bridges of Grace.” Recommendations 1-4, 6-7 were adopted. Recommendation 5 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer.
I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. MTW Permanent Committee Minutes
      1. March 6-8, 2002
      2. November 6-8, 2002
   B. Report and Recommendations of the Permanent Committee

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
    [None reported]

III. Recommendations
    The Committee of Commissioners on Mission to the World makes the following recommendations to the Thirty-First General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America:

1. That the month of October 2003, be set aside as a month of prayer for the “10/40 Window” and world evangelization, and that God would send many more laborers into His harvest field.  
   Adopted

2. That the General Assembly urge the churches to set aside a portion of their giving for the suffering peoples of the world; to that end be it recommended that a special offering for relief and mercy (Compassion Ministry) be taken during 2004 to be distributed by MTW.  
   Adopted

3. That the General Assembly set aside Sunday, November 9, 2003, as a day of prayer and fasting for the persecuted church worldwide.  
   Adopted

4. The MTW Committee has evaluated the Coordinator and determined that his performance has been exceptional and we recommend his re-election as Coordinator for the coming year.  
   Adopted

5. That the proposed budget of MTW, as presented through the Administrative Committee, be approved.  
   Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]

6. That the minutes of the meeting of March 6-8, 2002, be accepted with notations.  
   Adopted

7. That the minutes of the meeting of November 6-8, 2002, be accepted with notations.  
   Adopted

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>TE Dale A. Szallai</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>RE Ron Hughes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE Wayne W. Zaepfel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>TE Michael Scott Puckett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Bryan T. Wright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>TE John M. McArthur Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>TE Thomas Talbot Ellis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>RE Albert Christman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>TE Mark R. Wellman</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Mississippi Valley       TE Orrin H. Swayze
North Florida           RE A. L. Couch
North Georgia           TE James I. Whittle
Northern California     TE Reddix Andrews, III
Pacific Northwest      TE Herbert E. Gibson
Philadelphia            RE Norman E. Sumner
Pittsburgh              RE Stanley Jenkins
Siouxlands              TE David S. Young
South Texas             TE Dale H. Vining
Missouri                TE Jonathan Taylor
Southeast Alabama       RE Ken Gilbert
Southeast Louisiana     TE Richard D. Bailey
Southern Florida        RE Bruce Nichols
Southwest Florida       RE Thomas W. Sandhoff Jr.
Tennessee Valley        RE Mark Wilson
Warrior                 TE Richard Glenn Cain
Western Carolina        TE S. Michael Preg Jr.
Westminster             TE Larry H. Stallard

Respectfully submitted,
/s/S. Michael Preg, Chairman /s/A. L. Couch, Secretary

31-37 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on PCA Foundation (PCAF)

TE James C. Pakala, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix K, p. 571.] He yielded to RE Randel Stair, PCAF President, who reported on the work of the Foundation. Recommendations 1, 3-6 were adopted. Recommendation 2 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman closed in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. PCA Foundation report, including recommendations, minutes, audit and budget.

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
   A. The General Assembly’s Committees and Agencies continual need for full operational funding was discussed. The PCA Foundation’s newly created PCA Endowment, once funded, will financially benefit all Committees and Agencies of the General Assembly.

III. Recommendations
   1. That the financial audit for the PCA Foundation, Inc. for the calendar year ended December 31, 2002 by Capin Crouse LLP be received.  
      Adopted
2. That the proposed 2004 Budget of the PCA Foundation, Inc. be approved. **Deferred to AC report** [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]

3. That the minutes of the meeting of March 6-8, 2002, be accepted That the Minutes of Board meetings of August 2, 2002 and March 7, 2003 be approved without exception. **Adopted**

4. That we commend PCAF President Randel Stair, Administrator Janice Mutchler, Administrative Assistant Deb Hughes, Senior Accountant Mark Bailey and the Board of Directors under the leadership of Chairman Willis Frazer for their excellent work and faithful service to our Lord Jesus Christ. **Adopted**

5. That we commend the PCAF Staff and Board of Directors for their weathering of the financial conditions of the past three years while increasing disbursements and attaining self-supporting status. We gratefully acknowledge that in the past five years the Foundation has distributed over 13.2 million dollars to PCA churches. **Adopted**

6. The General Assembly affirms its confidence in the ministry of the PCAF, “Stewardship Service Providers You Can Trust.” **Adopted**

**Commissioners Present:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>RE George R. Caler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE David Oliphant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>RE George Robinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE Christopher A. Hutchinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>RE Richard Riehl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>TE Joseph C. (Joe) Grider</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>RE Jay Strickler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>TE Howard Q. Davis, III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>RE David Bisgrove</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>TE Daniel Gilchrist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>TE David Filson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>RE Rod Kirby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>TE Robert Bailey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>TE Christopher Harper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>TE Dan Ratchford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>TE James C. Pakala</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE David Kenyon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>TE Brian Sleeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>TE George Mark Cushman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>RE Edward Owens</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>RE Neill H. Payne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>RE William McClay</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,

/s/TE James C. Pakala, Chairman  /s/TE Joseph C. (Joe) Grider, Secretary
31-38 Assembly Recessed  
The Assembly recessed at 9:15 p.m. with prayer by TE Joseph C. (Joe) Grider to reconvene at 8:00 a.m. Thursday morning.

Fifth Session – Thursday Morning  
June 12, 2003

31-39 Assembly Reconvened  
The Assembly reconvened at 8:00 a.m. on June 12, 2003 with the singing of Hymn 648, “My Jesus, I Love Thee” and prayer by TE Ronald Lutjens.

31-40 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Ridge Haven (RH)  
TE Robert Daniel King, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix N, p. 599.] He yielded to TE Morse D. (Mo) Up De Graff, Administrator of Ridge Haven, who reported on the ministry of Ridge Haven and led the Assembly in prayer. Recommendations 1, 3-6 were adopted. Recommendation 2 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee  
A. Approval of the 2003 Audit, Auditor’s Management Letter, and the Administrator’s Response to the Management Letter.
B. Approval of the Ridge Haven 2004 Budget.
C. Approval of Sunday, February 4, 2004, as Ridge Haven Sunday.

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed  
A. The work of RHCC over the past year, including record high registrations to summer camp in 2002, and even higher projected registrations for 2003, with the probability of reaching the 1,000 camper goal this summer; and including the gap between partnership shares and actual receipts.

III. Recommendations  
   Adopted
2. That the Ridge Haven 2004 Budget be approved.  
   Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]
3. That the 31st General Assembly commend Ridge Haven for lowering its expectation of partnership support based on the historical record of shortfalls.  
   Adopted
   Adopted
5. That the minutes of the RHCC Board of Directors of its meeting held on September 16-17, 2002, January 27-28, 2003, and May 7-8, 2003, be approved with exception. Adopted

6. That the minutes of the RHCC Board of Directors of its meeting held on December 2, 2003, be approved. Adopted

7. That the 31st General Assembly of the PCA encourages the Congregations of the PCA to continue prayerfully and financially to support the work of the Ridge Haven Camp and Conference Center. Adopted

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>TE Nick E. Protos</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>RE Joe Speares</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE Robert Daniel King</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>RE Austin Leake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>RE Robert G. Sproul Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>TE Hugh Acton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>RE Barton Kaiser</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>TE Donald R. Hulsey Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>TE Clyde Bowie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>RE Jerry Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>TE Russell Hightower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>RE Daniel Sonke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>TE Charles H. Cobb Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>TE Christopher P. Vogel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>RE Charles Taber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>TE Jeremy Wayne Sink</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>TE David Alan Crum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>TE Alton M. Phillips</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>TE Richard A. Curnow Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>TE Steve E. Warhurst</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

31-41 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc (RBI) [formerly Insurance, Annuities and Relief (IAR)]

RE J. Edmund Johnston Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix L, p. 575.] He yielded to RE William Kuh, President of RBI, who introduced RE Gary Campbell (Investment Committee Chairman) and RE Tom Stein (Insurance Committee Chairman), who both addressed the Assembly. RE Kuh further explained the Health Insurance programs available. **Recommendations 1-3, 5-10 were adopted.** **Recommendation 4 was deferred** to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. RE Johnston closed in prayer.
I. Business Referred to the Committee
   A. Minutes of RBI Permanent Committee
   B. Recommendations of the RBI Permanent Committee
   C. 2002 Budget and Audit Reports

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
   A. Review of Investments Provided by the RBI Permanent Committee’s Investment Chairman
   B. General Recommendations of the RBI Permanent Committee

III. Recommendations
   2. That the audit report dated December 31, 2002 by Capin Crouse LLP, be received. Adopted
   3. That the General Assembly approve the use of Capin Crouse LLP, to conduct the 2003 audit. Adopted
   4. That the 2004 budget be received with the understanding that it is a spending plan and will be adjusted as necessary by the Board of Directors to accommodate changing circumstances during the year. Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]
   5. That the General Assembly amend the “Rules of Assembly Operations” 13-1.6 by replacing the word “Trustees” with the word “Directors”. Adopted
   6. That the General Assembly amend the PCA Corporate Bylaws Article VI,1, first paragraph replacing the word “Trustees” with the word “Directors” wherever it appears in Article VI,1, first, third and fourth paragraphs. [This recommendation was superseded by Recommendation 7.] Adopted
   7. That the General Assembly approve the Document identified as Appendix Two of the March 7, 2003 minutes of the RBI as amended. Adopted
   8. That the General Assembly urge our member churches to participate in the annual Christmas Offering or budget regular benevolence giving to support relief activities through the Ministerial Relief Fund. Adopted
   9. That the General Assembly urge participation in the new PCA, partially self-funded health plan by all eligible active ministers and church lay employees who are current residents of the United States and who are not covered under a spouse’s group health plan. Adopted
   10. That the General Assembly express sincere appreciation for the years of faithful and dedicated service of Tom Bryant and Michael Hall to IAR/RBI. Adopted
Commissioners Present:

Presbytery  
Ascension  
Calvary  
Central Carolina  
Chesapeake  
Covenant  
Grace  
Gulf Coast  
James River  
Mississippi Valley  
Missouri  
New Jersey  
North Georgia  
Northern California  
Palmetto  
Piedmont Triad  
Potomac  
Southeast Alabama  
Southeast Louisiana  
South Texas  
Warrior  
Western Carolina  

Commissioner

TE Michael L. Harvey  
RE Steve Price  
TE James H. Powell  
TE Robert P. Eickelberg  
TE Joshua A. Martin  
TE Joseph E. Rolison  
RE Ben Brown  
TE Calvin F. Frett  
RE J. Edmund Johnston Jr.  
RE Carlton E. Gillam  
TE Gary C. Englestad  
TE Alan A. Lutz  
TE David Richard Brown  
RE Alfred Cooper  
TE Kevin Brown Teasley  
RE J. Lightsey Wallace Jr.  
RE Rupert Greene  
TE Keith Garehan  
TE Jerry I. Maguire  
TE James Perry  
TE Ted V. Mahaffey  

31-42 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Covenant Theological Seminary (CTS)

TE Scott Parsons, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix F, p. 428.] He yielded to TE Bryan Chapell, President of CTS, who reported on the state of the seminary. Recommendations 1-4, 6 were adopted. Recommendation 5 was deferred to the report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administration. The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee

A. The Report of CTS

B. The minutes of the following meetings of the Board of Trustees: April 26-27, 2002; September 27-28, 2002; January 31-February 1, 2003

C. The minutes of the following meetings of the Executive Committee of the Board of Trustees: November 15, 2002; December 6, 2002; March 7, 2003

D. The financial audit for CTS and the proposed 2003-2004 CTS budget.
II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
Dr. Chapell reported on the great progress of Covenant Seminary in a number of areas, including:
A. CTS is strategically seeking to provide a learning atmosphere that connects the classroom, community, and church, to better prepare leaders for a lifetime of ministry.
B. For the 14th consecutive year, CTS experienced a record enrollment.
C. Despite challenging economic times, CTS increased the number of donors and donor churches and was able to end its fiscal year in the black through careful budget management.
D. CTS is expanding its campus through the acquisition of adjacent property that will provide space for additional student housing and future facility needs.
E. Addressing the changing needs of the PCA, including focused preparation for Youth ministry, generational and cultural shifts, and how CTS is seeking to accommodate these needs.

III. Recommendations
1. That the General Assembly give thanks to God for the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary, for its faithfulness to the Scriptures, the Reformed faith, and the Great Commission, for its students and graduates, its faculty and staff, its Trustees, and for those who support the Seminary through their prayers and gifts. Adopted
2. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the Presbyterian Church in America to support the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary by contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly. Adopted
3. That the minutes of the meetings of the Board of Trustees of Covenant Theological Seminary for April 26-27, 2002, September 27-28, 2002, and January 31-February 1, 2003 be approved; and that the minutes of the meeting of the Executive Committee of the Board of Trustees for November 15, 2002, December 6, 2002, March 7, 2003 be approved with notations. Adopted
4. That the financial audit for Covenant Theological Seminary for the fiscal year ending June 30, 2002 by Humes and Barrington, CPA be received. Adopted
5. That the proposed 2003-2004 budget of Covenant Theological Seminary be approved. Deferred to AC report [See 31-43, III, 4, p. 138.]
6. That the Assembly pray for the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary. Adopted
Commissioners Present:

Presbytery                         Commissioner
Blue Ridge                 RE Wayne Dymacek
Calvary                     TE Clarence D. Agan, III
Central Carolina         RE Bill Hargroove
Central Florida          TE Michael Osborne
Central Georgia          TE Paul Frick
Chesapeake                RE Randall Bibby
Covenant                  RE Clifford Johnson
Eastern Carolina         TE Kevin Thumpston
Evangel                  RE Thomas T. Joseph
Grace                     RE Charles Probst
Gulf Coast                TE Robert Looper
Heartland                 RE Lyle Nilson
Heritage                  TE Jonathan Seda
Illiana                   RE Larry Payton
Iowa                      TE Wayne Larson
James River               TE Dan Carrell
Louisiana                 TE J. Paul Lipe
Mississippi Valley       TE Mark Duncan
Missouri                   RE Brian Aucker
Nashville                 TE R. Brian Howard
New Jersey                TE Joseph Trombetta
North Georgia             RE Jon Richards
Ohio Valley               TE C. Scott Parsons
Pacific Northwest       RE Richard Mercer
Palmetto                   TE Walton Kendall
Philadelphia             TE Paul Karlberg
Pittsburgh                TE James Fanyak
Potomac                   TE James MacGregor
Southwest Florida         TE Richard Phillips
Tennessee Valley         TE T. Calhoun Boroughs, III
Warrior                   RE John Graham
Western Carolina         TE James McAnulty
Westminster               RE Alan Richardson

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE Scott Parsons, Chairman  /s/TE Walt Kendall, Secretary

31-43  Report of the Committee of Commissioners on the Administrative Committee (AC)

Moderator Belz requested RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan to assume the chair during this report due to the Moderator’s involvement with part of this report.

RE William “Bingy” Moore IV, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix C, p. 281.] Recommendations 1-10, 10a, 11-18, 18a, 20 were adopted. Recommendation 19 was adopted in the
earlier partial report of the Stated Clerk. [See 31-17, p. 67.] RE Moore introduced RE Edwin Hackenberg, Chairman of the Permanent Committee who addressed the Assembly and asked Dr. Taylor, Stated Clerk, to introduce RE Richard Doster. RE Doster made a presentation concerning the new denominational magazine, “byFaith.” TE John W. Robertson, Business Administrator, also encouraged the Assembly to support this new venture. RE Moore led the Assembly in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee
A. Minutes of the Administrative Committee: June 18, 2002; October 4, 2002; March 14, 2003
B. Minutes of the Board of Directors: June 18, 2002; October 4, 2002; March 14, 2003
C. 2003 Audits of the audits of the AC Building Fund and General Fund
D. Overtures 8, 16, 17, 28
E. Report and Recommendations of the Administrative Committee

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed
A. Recommendations 1, 2, 3, of the AC Report regarding the “Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning”
B. Recommendations 4 and 5 of the AC Report, applying to the committee and agency budgets for 2004, and the CAO Compensation and Guidelines table
C. Recommendation 6 of the AC Report regarding the commissioner registration fee for 2004
D. Recommendation 7 of the AC Report regarding approval of accounting firms as auditors for PCA ministries and Recommendation 8 of the AC Report relating to building occupancy cost
E. Recommendation 9 of the AC Report relating to General Assembly costs and AC Assembly responsibilities
F. Recommendations 10 and 11 of the AC Report regarding budgets for subscription and racism study committees
G. Recommendation 12 of the AC Report to continue the call of TE L. Roy Taylor as Stated Clerk for another year
H. Recommendation 13 of the AC Report relating to civil and ecclesiastical relationships of the various entities of the General Assembly to the courts of the Presbyterian Church in America
I. Recommendation 14 of the supplemental AC report
J. Recommendation 15 of the supplemental AC report
K. Recommendation 16 of the supplemental AC report applying to discussions with the OPC to produce jointly an agreeable edition of the Westminster Standards if the way be clear
L. Recommendation 17 of the supplemental AC report regarding definition of PCA records available for inspection by members of the General Assembly
M. Recommendation 18 of the supplemental AC report regarding staff person available for reconciliation ministries
N. Recommendation 19 of the supplemental AC report regarding revision of the “RAO” 13-2 defining those permanent committee staff members ineligible for Committee of Commissioners
O. Review and approval of AC & Board of Directors minutes from June 2002 to March 2003

III. Recommendations
1. That the “Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning” be approved as edited as a working draft as reflecting the mission, vision, values, and priorities of the PCA, and be adopted commended as its framework for strategic planning. Further, we recommend that this document be summarized and packaged for distribution to the whole denomination to promote common terminology and coordinated initiatives across the denomination. The complete planning document, along with a summary of the discussion sessions within presbyteries should be made available generally through the PCA website and in the ByFaith magazine. As part of this summary, the Steering Committee should identify common issues and opportunities that surfaced through these presbytery discussions, and offer examples of successful local efforts to implement the planning framework. Adopted as amended
[Note: See Appendix C, Attachment A, p. 300 for text of “The Future Direction of the PCA, A Framework for Planning.”]

2. That PCA committees and agencies discuss the “The Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning”, and indicate how their own strategic priorities are consonant with denominational direction. Presbyteries and congregations are encouraged to craft their own strategic plans by discussing the PCA identity, mission, values, vision, and strategic priorities as described in the “PCA Framework for Planning” and formulate their own strategic priorities consonant with the strategic priorities set forth in this plan. We encourage them to further develop concrete objectives and initiatives that can be implemented at presbytery and local church levels, as well as a prioritized list of external resources that would aid and enhance their efforts in making progress toward their goals. We further recommend that these planning efforts be designed as broad-based efforts inclusive of ruling and teaching elders, deacons, other male and female church members, youth, and other constituents involved in the life of the church. The Strategic Planning Steering Committee will collect responses and plans from presbyteries, committees and agencies and summarize them by the 2004 GA. Adopted
3. That the Strategic Planning Steering Committee continue its work until the 2005 GA. This work will include collecting, collating, and summarizing local strategic planning efforts, e.g. from presbyteries, local churches, committees and agencies. Further, we recommend that the Strategic Planning Steering Committee be charged to facilitate these local planning efforts, and given adequate resources to fulfill this responsibility. To raise these resources, the Committee is authorized to contact individuals, local churches and presbyteries to solicit contributions. To further support such efforts, we recommend that the CE&P Committee assemble and publish a collection of denominational resources available to presbyteries and local churches to assist them in their planning efforts. The Strategic Planning Steering Committee is encouraged to develop broader recommendations for plan execution at the denominational level and/or regarding specific denominational issues and opportunities and report these recommendations to the General Assembly for their further action. Finally, we encourage the denomination to continue to hold up the work of this committee in prayer. 

Adopted

4. That the ten Committee and Agency budgets and the Building budget for 2004, as presented in the Budget and Finance Subcommittee meeting, be ratified by the Committee of the whole as approved by the Subcommittee and be recommended to the General Assembly:

[See Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 335 for detailed budgets.]
- AC - $1,838,095 Operating budget and $1,272,345 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- CE&P - $2,994,880 Operating budget and $1,851,880 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- CC - $21,270,108 Operating budget and $2,200,000 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- CTS - $7,585,000 Operating budget and $1,960,000 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- MNA - $6,489,712 Operating budget and $6,259,712 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- MTW - $39,762,920 Operating budget and $5,441,400 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- PCAF - $673,000 Operating budget. (PCAF is not included in the Partnership Shares budget.)
- RBI - $1,276,300 Operating budget. (RBI is not included in the Partnership Shares budget.)
- RUM - $1,044,990 Operating budget and $370,640 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- RH - $1,411,146 Operating budget and $723,005 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- Building - $303,777 Operating budget. (The Building is not included in the Partnership Shares budget.)

Adopted
5. That the Chief Administrative Officer Compensation and Guidelines for 2004 be approved as represented by the schedule below. The increase over 2002 is calculated at 2% (two percent).

**CAO Compensation & Guidelines Comparison**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Proposed 2004 High</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Median</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Low</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AC</td>
<td>140,000</td>
<td>125,000</td>
<td>110,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CE&amp;P</td>
<td>136,000</td>
<td>121,000</td>
<td>106,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MNA</td>
<td>150,000</td>
<td>134,000</td>
<td>118,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MTW</td>
<td>167,000</td>
<td>149,000</td>
<td>131,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CC</td>
<td>165,000</td>
<td>147,000</td>
<td>129,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CTS</td>
<td>161,000</td>
<td>144,000</td>
<td>127,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RBI (IAR)</td>
<td>143,000</td>
<td>128,000</td>
<td>113,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCAF</td>
<td>166,000</td>
<td>148,000</td>
<td>130,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RH</td>
<td>123,000</td>
<td>110,000</td>
<td>97,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RUM*</td>
<td>136,000</td>
<td>121,000</td>
<td>106,000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Notes:**

a. The subcommittee assumed a definition of compensation as including any income, or form of income, from the employer which the IRS considers taxable and all forms of non-taxable benefits, such as but not limited to, housing allowance, insurance premiums, and retirement-plan contributions. Moving expenses are not included in the definition of compensation.

b. Calculated Median @ 2% increase for 2004 and high-lows at +12% & -12% factor of the Median to give a range of 24%.

c. Dollars were rounded to nearest $1,000 to admit the estimation reality in computing compensation guidelines.

d.* RUM officially became a permanent committee as of June 2001; therefore, these numbers of necessity were calculated without an equivalent history as compared with the other positions. Adopted

6. That the commissioner registration fee for 2004 be kept at $250; $170 to be allocated to the General Assembly; $55 to the SJC, budgeted under “Standing Committees and Commissions” and $25 allocated to “Stats and Publications” to cover the preparation, printing and distribution of GA minutes. Adopted

7 That the General Assembly approve Robins, Eskew and Farmer, P.C., as auditors for the Administrative Committee and the Committee on Christian Education and Publications; Capin, Crouse & Co. as auditors for the Committee on Mission to the World and the Committee on Mission to North America; Carr, Riggs & Ingram LLP as auditors for the Committee on Reformed University Ministries for the calendar year ending December 31, 2003. Adopted

8. That the Assembly approve the Building Occupancy Cost charged to each ministry at $11 per square foot for 2004. Adopted
9. That the Assembly receive the charts below as the acceptable response to the GA requirement for an annual report on the cost of the AC’s mandated responsibilities:

**General Assembly Costs**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Commissioners</th>
<th>Total Costs</th>
<th>Cost Per Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1994</td>
<td>1,293</td>
<td>$166,984</td>
<td>$129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1995</td>
<td>1,117</td>
<td>$155,411</td>
<td>$139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1996</td>
<td>1,229</td>
<td>$162,084</td>
<td>$132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1997</td>
<td>1,191</td>
<td>$156,980</td>
<td>$132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1998</td>
<td>1,423</td>
<td>$204,618</td>
<td>$144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1999</td>
<td>1,238</td>
<td>$211,364</td>
<td>$171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2000</td>
<td>1,367</td>
<td>$266,223</td>
<td>$195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2001</td>
<td>1,293</td>
<td>$269,453</td>
<td>$208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2002</td>
<td>1,603</td>
<td>$281,068</td>
<td>$175</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**AC General Assembly Responsibilities**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>2002 Total</th>
<th>Per Commissioner ¹</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Committee on Constitutional Business</td>
<td>$13,274</td>
<td>$8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Assembly</td>
<td>281,068</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interchurch Relations</td>
<td>12,672</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nominating Committee²</td>
<td>1,175</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Review of Presbytery Records</td>
<td>5,052</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standing Judicial Committee</td>
<td>75,026</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theological Examining Committee</td>
<td>10,529</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>$409,375</td>
<td>$249</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹ The 2002 per commissioner amount is low because of high attendance.
² The total cost of Nominating Committee is $11,540, which is allocated among 10 Committees and Agencies. The figure shown here is AC’s portion.

Adopted

10. That a budget of $15,000 per year for up to two years be approved for a study committee on Subscription ([Overture 8](#), p. 185), if approved by the Assembly, and that this be funded by designated gifts.  
   Adopted

10a. That a budget of $10,000 be funded by private donations for an ad interim committee on Subscription, if approved by the Assembly. ([Overture 16](#), p. 184)  
   Adopted

11. That a budget of $10,000 be approved for a study committee on Racism ([Overture 17](#), p. 191), if approved by the Assembly, and that this be funded by designated gifts.  
   Adopted

12. That the General Assembly commend TE L. Roy Taylor for his faithful service to Christ and His Church, and continue the call to TE L. Roy Taylor as the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly for another year.  
   Adopted
13. That the Assembly accept the following as a proper response to Overture 35 (2002):

Therefore be it resolved that the Presbytery of the Ascension overtures the 30th General Assembly, asking it to task the Constitutional Business Committee or the Administrative Committee (whichever is appropriate) to bring to the 31st General Assembly a report (with recommendations, if necessary) clarifying the civil and especially the ecclesiastical relationships of the various corporations of the committees, agencies, and boards of the General Assembly to the courts of the Presbyterian Church in America.  [M30GA, p. 300]

a. BCO chapter 14 delineates in detail the nature, purpose, principles of organization, and means of operation of the General Assembly as an ecclesiastical entity.
b. The courts of the PCA Sessions, Presbyteries, and General Assembly have separately defined “spheres of action” (BCO 11-4). Higher church courts, in the carrying out of their duties, may not impinge upon the authority of lower church courts (BCO 11-3). A higher court may act on or against the actions of a lower court, but may not act for a lower court.
c. The Presbyterian Church in America is incorporated as a civil corporation in the state of Delaware under the name the “Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation).” “The Certificate of Incorporation” and “Corporate Bylaws” are published as appendices to the Book of Church Order.
d. The provisions of the PCA Constitution take precedence over any provision of the “Corporate Bylaws” (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article VIII).
e. The Board of Directors of the corporation consists of the members of the Administrative Committee of the General Assembly (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article III, Section 2, Article V. A.).
f. “The business affairs of the Corporation, as distinguished from ecclesiastical matters, shall be managed by the Board of Directors, which shall have such powers and duties as are set forth in the charter of the Corporation and the Bylaws” (“Corporate Bylaws” Article III, Section 1). “The business affairs of the Corporation as distinguished from the ecclesiastical matters, and those not specifically assigned to one of the other permanent committees by these Bylaws or an act of the General Assembly, shall be managed by the Administrative Committee, which serves as the Board of Directors provided in the Charter of Incorporation, subject to such rules and regulations as may be prescribed by the
General Assembly, including all applicable provisions of the Book of Church Order” (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article V. A.).

g. The officers of the corporation are: the Chairman of the Board and President (the chairman of the AC), the Secretary (the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly), the Treasurer (the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly), and Assistant Secretaries and Assistant Treasurers whom the Board of Directors may elect (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article IV).

h. General Assembly Committees and Agencies are authorized by the “Corporate Bylaws” of the “Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation)” to incorporate separately for the necessary handling of civil matters (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article V. F.). Such separate incorporation is within the state and under the laws of the state in which the separately incorporated committee or agency has its primary offices and where it primarily operates. For example, the PCA Foundation is separately incorporated in Georgia, and Covenant Theological Seminary is separately incorporated in Missouri.

i. Separately incorporated committees and agencies, however, remain accountable to the General Assembly by means of a committee relationship. “The relationship of the board to the Assembly remains as a committee, and the provisions of the corporation charter and bylaws shall be in conformity with the constitution of the church (“Corporate Bylaws” Article V. F.). The constitution of the PCA is the Westminster Standards and the Book of Church Order (Preface to the BCO, III “Constitution Defined”). The committees and agencies of the General Assembly are created by the General Assembly and are accountable to the General Assembly and are separately incorporated by the permission of the General Assembly. In other words, a committee’s or agency’s separate incorporation does not remove it from the oversight of the General Assembly.

j. This accountability is carried out in the following seven ways (see BCO, Chapter 14);

   (1) The General Assembly as a whole elects the members of the permanent committee or the members of the agencies board (BCO 14-1, 11);

   (2) As directed by the General Assembly, the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards conduct the affairs of the committee or agencies throughout the year, utilizing the staffs which report to the committees at their meetings held periodically throughout the year (BCO 14-1, 3, 5, 7, 8; “RAO” 4-1);

   (3) All committees or agencies report annually to the General Assembly through a respective Committee of Commissioners
which serves as an audit committee to review the work of the permanent committees and agencies (BCO 14, 15, “RAO” 11-3, “RAO” Article 13);

(4) The General Assembly as a whole approves or disapproves the report of each committee and agency;

(5) The General Assembly directly elects the coordinators of the permanent committees (BCO 14-1, 11) [AC, CE&P, MNA, MTW, RUM];

(6) The assembly-elected boards elect presidents or directors of agencies;

(7) All coordinators and chief administrative officers of all committees or agencies and second-level employees of all committees or agencies must be approved by the assembly-elected Theological Examining Committee of the General Assembly (BCO 14-1, 14.).

In short, each committee or agency, whether separately incorporated or not, is accountable to the General Assembly as a body, is accountable to the General Assembly through assembly-elected permanent committee or board members who function throughout the year, and is accountable to the General Assembly through Committees of Commissioners in an annual audit of the work of the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards when the Assembly is in session. The staff of each committee or agency, whether separately incorporated or not, is accountable to the General Assembly through the election process and the process of reporting to the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards.

k. The operations of all committees and agencies of the General Assembly PCA both ecclesiastically and civilly are representative. Ecclesiastically, as stated in item 13.j (supra), and civilly by the Assembly’s adopting Corporate Bylaws designating the Administrative Committee to serve as the Board of Directors, by adopting Corporate Bylaws which allow for separate incorporation of committees and agencies for civil purposes, by the electing members of the Administrative Committee who also serve as the Board of directors of the PCA (A Corporation), and by electing members of the boards of directors or trustees of separately incorporated agencies.

l. All committees and agencies, whether separately incorporated or not, are bound to carry out their responsibilities in accordance with the constitution of the PCA. No committee or agency may operate in any manner or respect that is contrary to the constitution of the PCA.

Adopted
14. That the 35th General Assembly (2007) be held in Memphis, TN at the invitation of Covenant Presbytery.

Note:  
2004  32nd GA  Pittsburgh, PA  
2005  33rd GA  Chattanooga, TN  
2006  34th GA  Jacksonville, FL  
2007  35th GA  Memphis, TN  

15. That the Stated Clerk be permitted to design the docket for the 33rd General Assembly to accommodate the emphasis of the Tennessee Valley Host Committee (Local Arrangements Committee) on encouraging greater attendance of ruling elders and providing spiritual edification for all; the docket will still allow the same numbers of hours for ecclesiastical business and any needed theological debate, but the hours of worship, seminars, and ecclesiastical business will be scheduled differently from our customary schedule.  

16. That the General Assembly authorize the Stated Clerk of the PCA to confer with the Stated Clerk of the OPC and other OPC relevant entities to produce a mutually agreeable edition of the Westminster Standards, and that the General Assembly authorize the Stated Clerk to use the proof texts for the Westminster Standards compiled by the OPC, contingent upon the securing of permission from the OPC, and that the General Assembly authorize a joint publication of the Westminster Standards by the PCA and OPC, if the way be clear.  

17. That the General Assembly adopt the following in response to the 30th General Assembly’s motion referred to the AC:  

“That the General Assembly instructs the Administrative Committee to define what records of the PCA are available for inspection by members of the General Assembly according to pertinent state corporation law, and also enumerate the legal requirements and procedures which must be followed in obtaining access to those records.”  

M30GA, p. 98: 

Response:  
I. What records of the PCA are available for inspection by members of the General Assembly according to pertinent state corporation law?  

PCA church polity takes precedence over corporate structure; committees and agencies are answerable to the General Assembly as a church court; our polity is representative both civilly and ecclesiastically; we are not congregational on the local level or individualistic on the assembly level. Therefore, individual members of the assembly have a right to documents that are available to the general public but individual members of the assembly do not have the right to have access to any document they may wish to see.
Generally state law, though it varies with the state of incorporation, would define as available for inspection by members of the General Assembly those documents so designated for inspection within the articles of incorporation and by-laws, the constitution of the PCA, and the “Rules of Assembly Operation.”

State law regarding the incorporation of non-profits generally makes special provision for churches and religious organizations. These provisions bring rights and protection to the church. For example, the Georgia Code states, “[i]f religious doctrine governing the affairs of a corporation is inconsistent with the provisions of this chapter on the same subject, the religious doctrine shall control to the extent required by the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of this state or both.” Ga. Code Ann. § 14-3-180.

The BCO, “RAO” and Bylaws contain numerous provisions that presumably are informed by Presbyterian religious doctrine, and set out an orderly representative process rather than a potentially chaotic direct process for oversight. These PCA provisions appear to be inconsistent with any provision of the Georgia Nonprofit Corporation Code that would give members direct inspection rights.

The PCA is primarily an ecclesiastical organization and our ecclesiastical procedures should govern our inspection of records. The state generally concedes this right to the church. The corporate Bylaws of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) Article VIII entitled “Ecclesiastical Matters,” references the constitution of the Church to the Bylaws of the Corporation stating that “the provisions of the constitution shall control over any provisions of these Bylaws that may be in conflict therewith.”

The resulting effect in case of PCA would likely be that inspection of documents is limited to the procedures and requirements of the BCO and “RAO” as they assign review procedures to the various Committees of Commissioners and to regular public records made available by the denomination.

For example, the Georgia Non-profit Code expressly provides that a “member” has the right to inspect and copy (with at least five days’ written notice) any of the following basic records:

- Articles of incorporation and amendments;
- Bylaws and amendments;
- Resolutions adopted by the members or the board of directors changing the number of directors;
• Resolutions adopted by the members or the board of directors relating to the characteristics, qualifications, rights, limitations, and obligations of the members or any class or category of members;
• Minutes of all members’ meetings and records of all actions approved by the members for the past three years;
• All written communications to the members generally within the past three years, including financial statements furnished for the past three years;
• List of the names and addresses of the corporation’s current directors and officers; and
• The most recent annual report delivered to the Secretary of State.

The review procedures and inspection requirements of the PCA are more demanding and comprehensive than civil law. PCA has in place the particular oversight committee or board for each of ten ministries. The work of these committees and agencies of the PCA General Assembly is reviewed by a Committee of Commissioners and reported to the entire General Assembly for discussion, debate and decision. The requirements are expressed in great detail in Article XIII of the “RAO”. This ecclesiastical procedure is far more comprehensive than any civil procedure authorized by state code.

II. We believe that the biblical approach is for such a dispute between believers to be judged by those in the church. (I Corinthians 6:1-6).

If ecclesiastical procedures were not controlling, and we believe ecclesiastical procedures are controlling, we acknowledge that the applicable civil law may provide access to additional records when cause is shown for the proper need of them and when reasonable notice is given regarding specified records.

We believe that the ecclesiastical procedures described above must be followed in obtaining access to records of the PCA. If these ecclesiastical procedures were exhausted and a dispute remained between a person believing himself to be a member of the General Assembly and one of the ten (10) PCA ministries, that person would have the right to seek an order from a civil court regarding access to the disputed documents. However, only in the most unusual circumstance would a document dispute not be resolved within the PCA. It is wiser to obtain a judgment by believers through the courts of the church, rather than a judgment by unbelievers through the courts of the state. (I Corinthians 6:1-6). Indeed, it is sometimes better to be wronged. (I Corinthians 6:7-8).
III. Additional Explanation
We are trying to answer inappropriate questions in the sense that some questions ought not to be answered publicly because to do so may invite civil legal action rather than ecclesiastical action. In 1993 the PCA had a legal audit. The General Assembly dealt with the content of that audit by deciding to trust the committees and staff involved with the audit to administer and dispense the information appropriately. These questions asked here are akin to some matters of the legal audit. For this reason only generic answers should be given. To do otherwise could contribute to undermining our own ecclesiastical constitutional system. Legal counsel tells us that our structure is so designed that the PCA constitution “trumps” the bylaws of incorporation and that “inspection” is designed into the constitution and subordinate documents in such fashion so as to encourage civil authorities to respect our internal contract of operation, and further to encourage our own constituency to operate within that ecclesiastical contract. Again our corporate Bylaws, Article VIII, entitled “Ecclesiastical Matters” states, “The ecclesiastical Constitution of the Church is defined in the Book of Church Order, Preface III. The provisions of the Constitution shall control over any provisions of these Bylaws that may be in conflict therewith.”

18. That **Overture 28** be answered in the negative. *Adopted*

**OVERTURE 28** from Missouri Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery “Hire Conciliation Director”

*Whereas,* churches within the PCA, as in every Christian denomination, face conflicts of varying intensity and significance. As a denomination convinced that the depravity of sin remains in believers in this life (Westminster Confession VI, 5), we should not be surprised or overly dismayed when disputes arise within the church. Even the early church faced severe conflicts over issues as diverse as diet, marriage and lawsuits among believers. See, e.g., I Corinthians 6-8. The first plea for assistance for many PCA churches facing difficult conflict situations is appropriately made to the local Presbytery, often quickly followed by a request for assistance from the OSC. Disputes which are not resolved within the local church all too often proceed rapidly and formally to Presbytery and ultimately to the General Assembly itself. Although the BCO provides for appeals to and through these various church courts, there is little doubt that many of these issues could and should have been resolved within the local church.
Whereas, as the PCA has grown, requests made to the OSC for assistance and counsel are more frequent and often consume large blocks of staff time. In addition, the denomination, in an effort to resolve these matters, expends significant time and resources on investigations conducted by the Standing Judicial Commission. While providing such assistance is consistent with the missions of the OSC and the Administrative Committee (AC),¹ it is advisable to create a staff position allowing one person within the OSC to focus exclusively on the area of Biblical conflict resolution. This will allow the remaining OSC staff to address other critical issues falling under the AC’s mission and scope of operations, and should reduce the time and resources related to Standing Judicial Commission inquiries. Ultimately, of course, this position is intended to assist the OSC and other agencies within the denomination in their efforts to promote the peace and unity of the Church to the glory of God.

Therefore, it is proposed that the Presbyterian Church in America (PCA) Administrative Committee hire a full-time staff member in the Office of the Stated Clerk (OSC) to assist the Stated Clerk and the denomination as a whole in the area generally described as Biblical Conflict Resolution. This staff member, holding the position of Conciliation Director or similar title, would be responsible for promoting the implementation of the peacemaking principles contained in the recently-adopted Biblical Conflict Resolution Appendix to the Book of Church Order (BCO). Specifically, this staff member would be a resource for PCA churches, committees and agencies facing conflict issues, and would work toward the establishment of a network of trained conciliators within the denomination.

Responsibilities:
The Conciliation Director would report to the Stated Clerk and have two primary objectives. First, this staff member would be available as a resource to any PCA church, committee or agency facing a conflict situation. Second, the staff member would, consistent with the Biblical Conflict Resolution Appendix to the BCO, encourage each Presbytery to have several elders trained in the methods of Christian conciliation.

¹ The AC’s mission “is to cultivate the peace, purity, and progress of the church by providing the ecclesiastical and administrative functions which enable the churches, the presbyteries, and the General Assembly to fulfill their ministries.” Further, the AC “is committed to enabling greater evangelical effectiveness by connecting, communicating, and encouraging the various ministries God has given the PCA.”
These trained elders and other trained conciliators within the PCA would then serve as a network of conciliators across the PCA to assist with disputes not only in their own presbytery, but also in other presbyteries in their region. It is anticipated that the Conciliation Director would work closely with the Center for Conciliation at Covenant College, the Center for Biblical Counseling & Education, Covenant Theological Seminary, and other organizations within the denomination, as well as Peacemaker Ministries, a non-denominational organization. The Center for Conciliation at Covenant College already makes available low-cost conciliation training through Peacemaker Ministries for PCA Ruling and Teaching Elders, and the Conciliation Director will rely heavily upon this Center as the primary conciliation training center for the denomination. All conciliation activities will be in accordance with the Rules of Procedure for Christian Conciliation established by the Institute for Christian Conciliation (ICC), a division of Peacemaker Ministries.

Authority:
This position will have no judicial authority. All conflicts and disputes will be assigned by the OSC. All unresolved disputes will be referred, upon concurrence by the OSC, to the Standing Judicial Commission.

Funding:
Churches which make use of the services of the OSC in this area will be requested to contribute toward the cost (including overhead) associated with the Conciliation Director’s activities on their behalf. Further, the provision of conflict resolution assistance in this manner is expected to have a salutary benefit on AC funding, as churches within the denomination have greater appreciation for the services provided by the AC. Nevertheless, in view of the AC’s funding shortfall, it is proposed that the establishment of the position of Conciliation Director be tied to commitments from specific churches (over and above their existing financial commitment) sufficient to fund the position for the next five years. The level of funding required will depend upon the salary and benefits associated with the position and overhead associated with this staff member’s activities. For planning purposes, salary and benefits are anticipated to be in the range of $80,000 to $120,000. If the Conciliation Director is housed in the OSC, then overhead is fairly easily calculated. However, this proposal does not necessarily require that the Conciliation
Director be based in the OSC. If the Conciliation Director is housed elsewhere, a local church must agree to provide an office and related resources at no charge to the OSC. It is not anticipated that the Conciliation Director will need clerical or staff assistance beyond that which current OSC or local church personnel can provide.

Qualifications:
The Conciliation Director’s most important qualification is a passion for biblical resolution of conflicts within the Bride of Christ. Certification as a Christian Conciliator by the Institute for Christian Conciliation, a division of Peacemaker Ministries, is a must. The Conciliation Director should have an advanced degree, such as a Masters of Divinity, Masters of Counseling or Juris Doctor, and a desire to pursue additional instruction and training in relevant areas of ministry and theology.

18a. That the AC is committed to the goal of having a staff person available from the Administrative Committee/Office of Stated Clerk, who would assist churches in reconciliation ministries and conflict management and that it is our intention to begin this ministry initially through a part-time position and subsequently increase the position to a full-time status as the services are utilized and full funding is developed. *Adopted*

19. That “RAO” 13-2 be revised by adding the following sentences as the final sentences, For the purpose of defining those ineligible for service in Committees of Commissioners, permanent committee “staff” is to be understood as persons required to be examined by the Theological Examining Committee (*BCO* 14-1, 12.) and all permanent committee support personnel. All commissioners should bear in mind *Robert’s Rules of Order* regarding abstaining from voting on a question of direct personal interest (*RRO* § 45). *Adopted by action at 31-17, p. 67*

20. That the General Assembly ratify the action of the Committee of Commissioners regarding AC & Board of Directors minutes, as follows: That the AC minutes for 6-18-02, 10-04-02, 03-14-03 and that the Board of Directors minutes for 10-4-02 and 3-14-03 be approved with one notation. *Adopted*

**Commissioners Present:**

**Presbytery**
- Ascension
- Blue Ridge
- Calvary
- Central Carolina
- Central Georgia

**Commissioners**
- TE Steven Morley
- RE William H. Porter
- RE C. Nixon Willborn
- RE Marshall Joiner
- TE John Charles Kinser
Chesapeake RE William H. Moore IV  
Fellowship RE Larry Grant  
Grace RE Samuel J. Duncan  
Gulf Coast TE David P. Gilleran  
Heartland RE Charles Meador  
Missouri TE Douglas W. Madi  
Nashville TE Stuart B. Latimer Jr.  
New Jersey TE Michael B. Schuelke  
New River RE Virgil Roberts  
North Florida TE William R. (Bill) Lyle  
North Georgia RE John B. White Jr.  
Ohio Valley TE David A. Sabella  
Palmetto TE John M. Warren Jr.  
Philadelphia TE James Cotton Pakala  
Pittsburgh TE Shaun M. Nolan  
Potomac TE Mark Hayes  
Rocky Mountain TE James E. Urish  
South Texas RE Claude Roberts  
Southern Florida TE Philip B. Strong  
Tennessee Valley TE David H. Anderson  
Western Carolina RE Terrill I. (Terry) Elniff

Respectfully submitted,  
/s/William H. (Bingy) Moore IV, Chairman  
/s/Michael B. Schuelke, Secretary

31-44 Report of the Theological Examining Committee (TEC)

The Assembly paused to sing Psalm 91 from the Trinity Psalter then Moderator Belz resumed the chair.

TE J. Ligon Duncan III, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report, which was received as information. The Chairman closed in prayer.

REPORT OF THE THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE
TO THE THIRTY FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

The Theological Examining Committee met three times from June 2002 to June 2003 to fulfill its charge: “[T]o examine all first and second level administrative officers of committees, boards and agencies, and those acting temporarily in these positions who are being recommended for first time employment” (BCO 14.1.14). The committee members are TE Dr. J. Ligon Duncan III (Chairman), TE Dr. Stephen Clark, (Secretary), TE Dr. Steve Meyerhoff, TE Rev. Michael D. Bolus, RE Mr. Warren Bennett, RE Mr. Royce C. Seifert, RE Dr. Bill Cranford, and RE Mr. Robert T. Thetford (alternate). Minutes of each meeting are filed with Stated Clerk’s office. Here is our summary:
I. Examinations

1. On January 15 the TEC simultaneously examined two Reformed University Fellowship Teaching Elders, Rev. John Stone and Rev. Clif Wilcox. Rev. Stone serves at the University of Tennessee-Knoxville and was called to serve at Assistant Coordinator for Pastoral Care and Training for Reformed University Ministries, by Reformed University Ministries, effective June 1, 2003. Rev. Wilcox serves at the University of Florida and is being called as Assistant Coordinator for Pastoral Care and Intern Administration for Reformed University Ministries by Reformed University Ministries, effective June 1, 2003.

Each were examined, sustained and approved in all areas specified in BCO 14.1.14: Christian experience, theology, the sacraments, Bible content, church government, church history and the history of the PCA. Rev. Stone and Rev. Wilcox had no exceptions to the Westminster Confession and Catechisms. The committee sustained the examination.

2. On February 5 the TEC examined Professor Jeff Hall, currently Dean of Faculty of Covenant College, who was called by the Covenant College Board of Trustees to serve as Vice President for Academic Affairs. He was examined, sustained and approved in all areas specified in BCO 14.1.14: Christian experience, theology, the sacraments, Bible content, church government, church history and the history of the PCA. Professor Hall had no exceptions to the Westminster Confession and Catechisms. The committee sustained the examination.

3. On May 22 the TEC examined RE Mr. Steve Randolph, currently Vice President at Mass Mutual Financial Group in Hartford, Connecticut, who was called by the Covenant College Board of Trustees to serve as Vice President for Finance and Administration. He was examined, sustained and approved in all areas specified in BCO 14.1.14: Christian experience, theology, the sacraments, Bible content, church government, church history and the history of the PCA. Mr. Randolph had no exceptions to the Westminster Confession and Catechisms. The committee sustained the examination.

II. Committee business

1. On occasion in the past, the TEC has said that its duty is to examine with regard to “theological views rather than knowledge.” This year the TEC reaffirmed decisions made by the TEC in 1993, 1994, 1995 1999, and 2000 to follow the directives of BCO 14.1.14 by
examining in each area specified there: Christian experience, Bible content, Theology, the Sacraments, Church Government, and Church History. We give some emphasis to theological views, especially with questions pertinent to the administrator’s area of service, but we do cover all the areas required by the BCO.

2. The committee pursues no agenda, but does hear the views of administrative leaders regarding controverted issues such as the Sabbath, the timing of creation, and the roles of women, to name a few. We have approved candidates with differing views in some of these areas as long as they affirm the fundamentals of biblical, Reformed theology, the Westminster Standards and remain within the accepted positions of the PCA.

3. The TEC requests that the Nominating Committee of GA place in nomination the names of those men who have expressed the ability to travel and perform the duties of the committee and, ordinarily, those with experience in theological examination at Presbytery and/or General Assembly level.

31-45 Corrections to Minutes of Tuesday and Wednesday
The Minutes of Tuesday and Wednesday were distributed with the notation that, at 31-18 [p. 67], the word “purposes” will be changed to “stated intent” based on the latter being the spoken form of the motion voted on by the Assembly.

31-46 Constitutional Inquiry 2 from TE Frank J. Smith
Also missing from the Minutes of Wednesday was the following constitutional inquiry from TE Frank J. Smith, which was referred to the Committee on Constitutional Business [See opinion at 31-56, III, p. 168.):

1. In a matter of restoration in which a court that imposed censure has, through its authorized agency, consented to the assumption of jurisdiction by another court and has raised no objection within thirty (30) days (the Constitutional standard for contesting a matter) to said transfer of jurisdiction, is it appropriate for the original court to attempt to interfere with the efforts by the sister court to restore the individual?

2. In regards to the circumstances described in Question 1, is it appropriate or in accord with Biblical standards of justice, mercy, and compassion for the court that imposed censure to object to the individual’s restoration after the sister court has already begun his restoration?

3. In light of BCO 37-8 and 37-9, must the restoration of a disciplined minister (who has not been excommunicated) be conducted at the Presbytery level?
31-47 Docket Amendment/Partial Report of the Nominating Committee (NC) [continued from 31-27]

By a 2/3 vote of the Assembly, the Special Order for 1:45 p.m. was changed to allow the Assembly to proceed to the uncontested portions of the Report of the Nominating Committee at this time.

RE William (Bill) Mitchell, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See Appendix J, p. 537.] All uncontested slates of nominees were elected. The uncontested floor nominee to the Theological Examining Committee was elected. [See 31-51, p. 154, for the complete slate of persons elected to all committees and agencies.]

31-48 Assembly Recessed to Worship

The Assembly recessed to worship at 10:15 a.m. to reconvene for business at 1:30 p.m.

Sixth Session – Thursday Afternoon
June 12, 2003

31-49 Assembly Reconvened

The Assembly reconvened at 1:30 p.m. on June 12, 2003 with the singing of Hymn 693, “Blessed Assurance” and prayer by TE Thomas E. (Tom) Troxell.

31-50 Point of Personal Privilege

The Assembly heard a memorial thanking God for the life and ministry of TE Rodney Stortz, pastor of Twin Oaks Presbyterian Church in St. Louis, MO. The Assembly also noted the passing of RE Arthur Matthews and the retirement of RE Walter Lastovica as timekeeper.

31-51 Report of the Nominating Committee (NC) [continued from 31-47]

RE William Mitchell, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and continued his report. [See also action at 31-27, p. 77, 31-47 above, and Appendix J, p. 537.] All contested nominations were acted upon, and the following nominees were elected:

**ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE**

Class of 2007

TE Wm. C. Hughes, MS Valley RE Wm. H. Moore, Chesapeake RE Pat Hodges, Calvary

Alternates

TE George C. Fuller, New Jersey RE John W. DuBose, North Florida
COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS
Class of 2007
TE Bryan Chapell, Illiana RE E. J. Nusbaum, Rocky Mountain
Alternates
TE Morton H. Smith, W Carolina RE John Ward Weiss, SE Alabama

COVENANT COLLEGE
Class of 2005
RE W. David Marshall, Blue Ridge
Class of 2007
TE Lonnie Barnes, Central Carolina RE James R. Jolly, Tennessee Valley
TE David Rountree, Calvary RE Wm. J. Montgomery, N Florida
TE Arthur E. Scott, Palmetto RE Donald E. Rittler, Chesapeake
Alternates
RE Bruce C. Williams, Nashville

CHRISTIAN EDUCATION & PUBLICATIONS
Class of 2007
TE Terry L. Johnson, Central Georgia
Class of 2008
TE Don K. Clements, Blue Ridge RE Barron Caulfield, Covenant
Alternates
RE Joseph R. Westerlund, Rocky Mtn
TE L. Wm. Hesterberg, Illiana RE Casey Johnson, Calvary

COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
Class of 2007
TE Robert Flayhart, Evangel RE Wm. B. French, Missouri
TE David Sinclair, Palmetto RE Carlo Hansen, Illiana
Alternates
RE Craig Stephenson, E Carolina
RE Walter Turner, Pittsburgh

INTERCHURCH RELATIONS COMMITTEE
Class of 2006
TE Derek Thomas, MS Valley RE Robert Ashlock, TN Valley
Alternates
TE Cecilio N. Lajara, North Georgia RE James D. Walters, Calvary

MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA
Class of 2007
RE John Jardine, Heritage
Class of 2008
TE Philip D. Douglass, Missouri RE Don Breazeale, MS Valley
Alternates
TE Donald H. Ward Jr., Blue Ridge
TE Dan King, Central Carolina RE Thomas E. Newton, SE Alabama
MISSION TO THE WORLD
Class of 2007
TE S. Michael Preg Jr., Western Carolina
Class of 2008
TE Joseph Creech, S. Florida

RE Jay W. MacMoran, Philadelphia
RE Ronald Pohl, Missouri
Alternates
TE James O. Brown Jr., Heritage
RE Don C. Barnes, Gulf Coast

PCA FOUNDATION
Class of 2007
RE C. Eugene McRoberts, MS Valley
RE Jerry A. Sackberger, Missouri
DE David E. Pendery, Ohio Valley

PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.
Class of 2004
TE Robert L. Roane, South Texas
Class of 2007
RE Wm. H. (Rock) Brockman, Potomac
RE Albert C. Christman, Louisiana
RE John M. Mardirosian, New Jersey

RIDGE HAVEN
Class of 2008
TE M. Wilson Smith, North Georgia
TE Hubert C. Stewart, Evangel

REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES
Class of 2006
RE J. David Woodward, Calvary
Class of 2007
TE Philip S. Kruis, Southwest
Class of 2008
TE Steve Malone, Evangel
RE Wm. H. Porter, Blue Ridge
Alternates
TE Melvin Sensenig, S. New England
RE Charles A. Duggan III, Central GA

STANDING JUDICIAL COMMISSION
Class of 2004
TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Piedmont Triad
Class of 2005
RE W. Jack Williamson, SE Alabama
Class of 2007
TE D. Steven Meyerhoff, Chesapeake    RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan, Grace
TE Michael Martin Rico, Siouxlands   RE Steven T. O’Ban, Pacific Northwest
TE Paul D. Kooistra, Warrior         RE Terry L. Jones, Missouri

THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE
Class of 2006
TE Michael D. Bolus, Fellowship      RE Robert T. Thetford, SE Alabama
Alternates
TE Stuart Latimer Jr., Nashville      RE Charles Waldron, Missouri

31-52 Oaths Taken by SJC Members
The Chairman led the Assembly in prayer. The Stated Clerk administered the oath of office in person to the new members of the SJC. The oath will be administered to any not present in the Assembly either in writing or at the first meeting of the SJC. [“RAO” 15-1] The Assembly declared that the SJC as a whole will be its commission in accordance with BCO 15-4.

31-53 Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures [continued from 31-18]
TE Don Clements, Chairman, read 2 Timothy 2:14, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report [See also 31-18, p. 67 and text and action at 31-57, p. 168.] Recommendations 2, 5, 7 were adopted. Recommendation 3 was divided after “negative.” [See text at 31-57, III, 3a-3b, p. 174]. A minority report was heard on Recommendation 3a and defeated. Recommendations 3a and 3b were adopted. Recommendation 4 was divided after “amended.” [See text at 31-57, III, 4a-4b, p. 180.] Recommendation 4a (to answer Overture 5 in the affirmative as amended) was adopted by a 2/3 majority of commissioners present, which was also a majority of commissioners registered. A negative vote was recorded by TE David F. Coffin Jr. Recommendation 4b was adopted. A minority report for Recommendation 6 was heard and adopted 530-477, making it the main motion, which was then adopted. A negative vote was recorded by TE Chris A. Hutchinson. A minority report for Recommendation 8 was heard and defeated. Recommendation 8 was adopted. The Chairman closed in prayer.

31-54 Assembly Recessed
The Assembly recessed at 5:30 p.m. with the singing of Hymn 347, “The Church’s One Foundation” and prayer by TE John M. Warren Jr., to reconvene for worship at 7:30 p.m., then for business 15 minutes after the worship service concludes this evening.
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Seventh Session – Thursday Evening
June 12, 2003

31-55 Assembly Reconvened
The Assembly reconvened at 9:00 p.m. with prayer by TE J. Paul Warren.

31-56 Report of the Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB)
[continued from 31-33]
TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report on Constitutional Inquiries 1 [See 31-6, p. 48.] and 2 [See 31-46, p. 153.], which was received as information. [See also 31-33, p. 90.]

REPORT OF THE
COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS

I. Introduction
Your Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB) met one time prior to the 31st General Assembly, on April 21-22, 2003 in Atlanta, Georgia. In addition, your Committee conducted one meeting by teleconference on September 12, 2002. The CCB was able at those meetings to complete all of the work then assigned to it except for one item postponed until June. Attendance for the meeting of April 21 – 22, 2003 was as follows:

- TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chair – present
- RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk – present
- TE Karl F. McCallister – present
- RE Richard (Ric) Springer – present
- TE Larry Hoop – absent (excused)
- RE Dan Carrell – present
- TE Mark Rowden – present
- RE David Yates – present
- TE Morton H. Smith (alternate) – present
- RE E. J. Nusbaum (alternate) – present

In the absence of TE Hoop, TE Smith was seated as a voting member. RE Nusbaum was seated as a non-voting member who had the privilege of voting in the temporary absence of one of the Ruling Elder delegates. A quorum was present and the Committee convened to conduct business.

Attendance for the teleconference of September 12, 2002 was as follows:

- TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chair – present
- RE Dan Carrell – present
- TE Larry Hoop – present
- RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk – present
- TE Karl McCallister – present
- RE Richard (Ric) Springer – present
- TE Mark Rowden – present
- RE David Yates – present
- TE Morton H. Smith (alternate) – excused
- RE E. J. Nusbaum (Alternate) – present
II. Minutes of the Standing Judicial Commission

The CCB reviewed the minutes of the October 17, 2002 and March 6 & 7, 2002 meetings of the Standing Judicial Commission and found no lack of conformity to the MSJC and “RAO” 15. However, the CCB informs the Assembly that our review was limited to that which is reported in the minutes. We found that the minutes lacked statements that clearly revealed that each step required by the Manual and “RAO” was followed. In saying this, we are not implying that errors of procedure were made by the SJC. However, we are saying that the minutes are not clear and complete in addressing each step prescribed by the Manual and “RAO”.

Recommendation: The committee recommends that the 31st General Assembly direct the SJC henceforth to maintain much more complete minutes that will demonstrate that the due process procedures spelled out in the relevant sections of the “Rules of Discipline,” “RAO”, and SJC Manual are followed.  

Adopted by CCB

III. Non-Judicial References

Reference 1 -- from Evangel Presbytery:

Question: What is the status of a case at Presbytery level that the SJC has ruled “judicially out of order?”

Response: It is the opinion of the CCB that the status of a case that the SJC has ruled “judicially out of order” is substantively that of the case at the time the Presbytery completed its action.  

Adopted by CCB

IV. Constitutional Inquiries

Inquiry 1 – Referral by 30th General Assembly [M30GA, 30-64, p. 342]

The Assembly referred the following to the Committee:

Question: Does either the Constitution of the PCA or the “RAO” presently require a presbytery to record a minister’s exceptions to the WCF, WLC, WSC or BCO in its minutes?

Response: No  

Adopted by CCB

[See 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180 for action to amend “RAO” 14-3e.5.]

V. Advice to the Stated Clerk

The Committee provided advice to the Stated Clerk as he requested.

VI. Overtures

Overture 2 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery “Selection of Moderator-in-Nomination for Following Year” [See text and action at 31-57, III, 2, p. 172.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution.  

Adopted by CCB
Overture 4 from James River Presbytery “Amend Floor Nomination and Election Process”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 3a, p. 174.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution.  
Adopted by CCB

Overture 5 from Illiana Presbytery, Eastern Canada Presbytery and Blue Ridge Presbytery “Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that the second half of this Overture is in conflict with other parts of the constitution. The discussion of responses in “RAO” 14-10.b makes it clear that exceptions of substance are reported for more than just informational purposes in that they cannot be ignored by the presbytery to whose records the exception is taken. There must be a response as set forth in “RAO” 14-10. The second half of the Overture would, then, leave “RAO” 14-8 in apparent conflict with “RAO” 14-6 and 14-10.  
Adopted by CCB

Concurring Opinion: The constitutional language proposed in this overture is in conflict with other portions of the constitution. Utilizing the same rationale forwarded by the majority of the CCB in 2002, the proposed overture language requiring Presbyteries to record a man’s views disagreeing with the Constitution will erode the Presbytery’s exclusive authority (subject of course to judicial process) to determine if a candidate receives and adopts the Confession of Faith and the Catechism of the PCA as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures. See BCO 21-5. This is in conflict with BCO Principle II.2 that recognizes the right of each court to determine its membership. (BCO Preface II.2; BCO 21-1 through 7; BCO 13-1; BCO 13-9a, c, d; and BCO 11-3 & 4).  
TE Craig D. Childs Sr.

Overture 6 from New Jersey Presbytery: Change “Amend BCO 21-4 to Specify Procedure for Handling Exceptions”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 4b, p.180.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is in conflict with the second ordination vow, BCO 21-5, 2.  
Adopted by CCB

Minority Report: It is the opinion of the minority that Overture 6 is not in conflict with other parts of the Constitution. The majority asserts that Overture 6 is in conflict with the second ordination vow. Indeed, it may be that part of the concern of Overture 6 is to assert an interpretation of that vow that is different from the one on which the majority of the CCB apparently based their opinion. If adopted, then, the overture would not create a Constitutional conflict. It would simply clarify the Constitution in a way different from the interpretation favored by the majority. Whether one view is preferable to another is surely a matter for the General Assembly to debate, but it should not be the basis for arguing that the proposed change creates a “Constitutional conflict.”  
TE Morton H. Smith, RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, RE Richard (Ric) Springer
Concurring Opinion: The constitutional language proposed in this overture is in conflict with other portions of the constitution. Utilizing the same rationale forwarded by the majority of the CCB in 2002, the proposed overture language requiring Presbyteries to record a man’s views disagreeing with the Constitution will erode the Presbytery’s exclusive authority (subject of course to judicial process) to determine if a candidate receives and adopts the Confession of Faith and the Catechism of the PCA as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures. See BCO 21-5. This is in conflict with BCO Principle II.2 that recognizes the right of each court to determine its membership. (BCO Preface II.2; BCO 21-1 through 7; BCO 13-1; BCO 13-9a, c, d; and BCO 11-3 & 4). TE Craig D. Childs Sr.

Overture 9 from Central Carolina Presbytery: “Oversight of Temperate Language in SJC Concurring or Dissenting Opinions”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 10, p. 198.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is in conflict with other parts of the constitution. There is presently no constitutional mechanism by which a commissioner can object to language in a judicial case since the case itself has been decided and is not on the floor of the GA for any action whatsoever. 

Adopted by CCB

Overture 10 from Central Carolina Presbytery: “Amend BCO 43-2 Hearing Complaints Against Undebatable Reports of Judicial Commissions”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 11, p. 201.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. 

Adopted by CCB

Overture 11 from Central Carolina Presbytery: “Reporting of Names of Floor Nominations”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 7, p. 191.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. 

Adopted by CCB

Overture 12 from Central Carolina Presbytery: “Changing Election Procedures at GA”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 3b, p. 174.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. 

Adopted by CCB

Overture 13 from Central Carolina Presbytery: “Specifying When SJC Decisions Become Public”

[See text and action at 31-35, IV, p. 125.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. 

Adopted by CCB
Overture 14 from Eastern Canada Presbytery: “Amend BCO 24-3 Regarding Election of Ruling Elders and Deacons”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 12, p. 202.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution for the following reasons:

1. By referring to BCO 20-5 in the election of church officers it would seem to require that presbyteries review the election of church officers in cases where a large minority of voters are averse to a candidate that has received a majority of votes (see last sentence of 20-5). This is in conflict with BCO 24 that gives the individual church the power to elect ruling elders and deacons (BCO 24-1) with a majority vote (BCO 24-3).

2. The overture would create constitutional ambiguity because it would change the election process for ruling elders and deacons by reference to a process that is applicable to teaching elders.

Adopted by CCB

Overture 18 from Covenant Presbytery: “Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3e.5 Regarding Subscription”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 5, p. 184.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution.  
Adopted by CCB

Minority Report: The constitutional language proposed in this overture is in conflict with other portions of the constitution. Utilizing the same rationale forwarded by the majority of the CCB in 2002, the proposed overture language requiring Presbyteries to record a man’s views disagreeing with the Constitution will erode the Presbytery’s exclusive authority (subject of course to judicial process) to determine if a candidate receives and adopts the Confession of Faith and the Catechism of the PCA as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures. See BCO 21-5. This is in conflict with BCO Principle II.2 that recognizes the right of each court to determine its membership. (BCO Preface II.2; BCO 21-1 through 7; BCO 13-1; BCO 13-9a, c, d; and BCO 11-3 & 4). TE Craig D. Childs Sr.

Overture 20 from Westminster Presbytery: “Amend BCO 24-1 to Require Stated Clerk of General Assembly to Report All Exceptions Taken in All Presbyteries”

[See text and action at 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. However, it is the opinion of the CCB that the last sentence of the Overture may create constitutional ambiguity and may be interpreted to erode the Presbytery’s authority to determine if a candidate receives and adopts the Confession of Faith and Catechisms of the PCA as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures. See BCO 21-5. This report outside of the minutes of Presbytery may cause a conflict with the BCO Preliminary Principle that recognizes the right of each court to determine its membership. (BCO Preface II.2, BCO 21-1 through 7; BCO 13-1; BCO 13-9a, c, d; BCO 11-3 & 4)

Adopted by CCB
Minority Report: The constitutional language proposed in this overture is in conflict with other portions of the constitution. Utilizing the same rationale forwarded by the majority of the CCB in 2002, the proposed overture language requiring Presbyteries to record a man’s views disagreeing with the Constitution will erode the Presbytery’s exclusive authority (subject of course to judicial process) to determine if a candidate receives and adopts the Confession of Faith and the Catechism of the PCA as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures. See BCO 21-5. This is in conflict with BCO Principle II.2 that recognizes the right of each court to determine its membership. (BCO Preface II.2; BCO 21-1 through 7; BCO 13-1; BCO 13-9a, c, d; and BCO 11-3 & 4). TE Craig D. Childs Sr.

Overture 21 from Ascension Presbytery: “Amend BCO 58-5 to Delete ‘Broken’ in Communion Liturgy”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 14, p. 205.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. In addition, the word “broken” is a phantom word, which mysteriously appeared in our BCO in 1990 when the NKJV was substituted for the ASV. It has never been approved.

Recommendation: The CCB advises that this word “broken” be judged to be a “scribal insertion” and that the GA direct the Stated Clerk to revert to the ASV in reprinting the BCO. 

Adopted by CCB

Overture 22 from Grace Presbytery: “Amend BCO 13-1, 14-2, 23-2, 24-9 to Allow Only Pastors and Associate Pastors to Vote in Presbytery and General Assembly”  
[See text and action at 31-57, III, 15, p. 208.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture is in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. BCO 3-1 specifies that the power is committed by Christ to His Church in the whole body. The present BCO 14-2 recognizes that fundamental principle and specifically delineates that TE’s are entitled to representation growing out of the membership in their presbytery not their local church. The proposed overture violates the concept of BCO 3-1 in that it denies that the power of Christ is given to His whole church …to include the presbytery. The overture assumes the power is invested only in the local church. The effect of this overture would be to disenfranchise all TE’s who are not pastors or associate pastors. This would include but not be limited to: military chaplains, missionaries, church-planters, presbytery evangelists, seminary and college professors, General Assembly committee staff, any TE’s laboring out-of-bounds, etc.

Adopted by CCB

Respectfully Submitted,  
/s/TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman  
/s/RE Richard Springer, Secretary
FIRST SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT OF THE
COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS

I. Introduction
The Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB) met on June 10, 2003, to complete items referred to it subsequent to its April 21-22, 2003, meeting. Attendance was as follows:

TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chair – present  RE Dan Carrell – present
TE Larry Hoop – present  RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk – present
TE Karl McCallister – present  RE E.J. Nusbaum (alternate) – present
TE Mark Rowden – present  RE Richard (Ric) Springer – present
TE Morton H. Smith (alternate) – present  RE David Yates – present

II. Minutes of the Standing Judicial Commission
The CCB presents the following amended report on the minutes of the Standing Judicial Commission.

The CCB reviewed the minutes of the October 17, 2002 and March 6 & 7, 2002 meetings of the Standing Judicial Commission and found no lack of conformity to the MSJC and “RAO” 15. However, the CCB informs the Assembly that our review was limited to that which is reported in the minutes. We found that the minutes lacked statements that clearly revealed that each step required by the Manual and “RAO” was followed. In saying this, we are not implying that errors of procedure were made by the SJC. However, we are saying that the minutes do not adequately recite conformity with each step prescribed by the Manual and “RAO”. The SJC officers are aware of our concerns and they are working with the CCB to address those concerns. Adopted by CCB

III. Personal Resolutions
Response to 30th GA Personal Resolution 7: CCB was not clear as to the intent of the 30th General Assembly with regard to personal resolution 7, particularly since it is ambiguous as to whether CCB’s task was to respond to the advisability of the resolution (a function like that performed by the Bills and Overtures Committee) or if it was to actually bring a recommendation for new language. We therefore recommend that personal resolution 7 be answered by reference to the 31st General Assembly’s action on Overture 23. Adopted by CCB

30th GA Personal Resolution 7
That the General Assembly direct the Committee on Constitutional Business to propose measures, including amendments to the BCO and “RAO” if necessary, to confirm the PCA historic understanding and practice that Committee of Commissioners, as well as the Assembly,
may amend overtures submitted by presbyteries, prior to recommendation by the committee and/or adoption by the Assembly. These measures are specifically to include amendments to overtures which propose amendments to the BCO.” [MGA30, 30-23, p. 92]

IV. Overtures

Overture 23 from the Ascension and Western Carolina Presbyteries: “Amend ‘RAO’ 13-5 and 13-6 to Allow Bills and Overtures Committee to Offer Germaine Amendments to Overtures and Resolutions”

[See text and action at 31-18, p. 67 and 31-57, III, 1, p. 169.]

It is the opinion of the CCB that items 1-3 of the overture are in conflict with the Constitution because they undermine the purpose of the overture process which is to offer presbyteries the opportunity to exercise their BCO right to propose to the Assembly measures they believe “may be of common advantage to the Church at large” (BCO 13-9.h; cf., “RAO” 10-4 and 10-10). Adopted by CCB

Minority Report: It is the opinion of the minority that Overture 23 is not in conflict with other parts of the Constitution. We take strong exception to the position of a bare majority of the Committee that Overture 23 is in conflict. The thrust of that position is that in some manner the overture violates BCO 13-9.h, which gives presbyteries the power to “propose to the Assembly such measures as may be of common advantage to the Church at large.” Allowing germane amendments, however, would in no wise interfere with the right of presbyteries to present such measures. Were this overture to be adopted, presbyteries would still have every right to propose measures just as they do now. Moreover, that right would continue to be safeguarded by the fact that the original overture would still need to be presented to the Assembly, even if an amendment were being recommended by a Committee of Commissioners.

The very subject addressed by Overture 23, the amendment of an overture, necessarily means that a proposal to the Assembly has been made by a presbytery. That presbytery’s power has been exercised.

The majority does not oppose amendments as such, merely what they would call “substantive amendments,” but even a substantive amendment does not eliminate a proposal. It remains, to be examined on its merits, in light of the proposed change to it.

The logical consequence of the majority position is that by exercising its power to propose (present an overture) a presbytery creates a constitutional anomaly in which a single commissioner (on the floor of the Assembly) may propose substantive changes but a committee of the same higher court, composed of a cross-section of individual commissioners, may not do so. RE Dan Carrell, RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, TE Mark Rowden, TE Morton H. Smith (concurring as a non-voting alternate with the permission of the Committee)
V. Non-Judicial Reference

Reference 2 – from Iowa Presbytery

Question: In attempting to judge if a man’s views are an exception to the standards of our church a dispute arose in presbytery as to the proper interpretation of the word *papists* in the context of Westminster Confession of Faith XXIV.3. The Presbytery requested assistance in understanding whether the word refers to all who are identified as belonging to the Roman Catholic Church, only those who hold to a Roman Catholic soteriology, or if there is another interpretation that should be employed.

This advice will help Iowa Presbytery understand exactly what the divines intended in Westminster Confession of Faith XXIV.3 and therefore whether or not a man’s view is an exception to the fundamentals of the system of doctrine taught by our standards.

Response: It was agreed that the CCB should not accede to the request for advice (see *BCO* 41-5 and “RAO” 7-2(2)) because, having not received materials such as those mentioned in *BCO* 41-4 and 41-6, we are not clear that there is a matter pending before the lower court (see *BCO* 41-1); and we note that a Presbytery study committee might be a better way to deal with this matter.

Adopted by CCB

VI. Advice to the Stated Clerk

The Committee provided advice to the Stated Clerk as he requested.

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman
/s/RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, Secretary pro tem

SECOND SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS

I. Introduction

The Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB) met June 11-12, 2003, to complete items referred to it too late for action at its June 10, 2003, meeting. Attendance was as follows:

TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chair – present  RE Dan Carrell – present
TE Larry Hoop – present  RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk – present
TE Karl McCallister – present  RE E.J. Nusbaum (alternate) – present
TE Mark Rowden – present  RE Richard (Ric) Springer – excused
TE Morton H. Smith (alternate) – present  RE David Yates – present
II. Overtures

Overture 5 from Illiana Presbytery, Eastern Canada Presbytery, Blue Ridge Presbytery and North Florida Presbytery “Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription” [See text and action at 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180.]

The CCB reviewed the amendment to Overture 5 being proposed by the Bills and Overtures Committee (deletes the first sentence of the proposed change to “RAO” 14-8, as well as the last four words of the second sentence). It is the opinion of the CCB that this Overture, with the proposed amendment, is not in conflict with the other parts of the Constitution. Adopted by CCB

III. Constitutional Inquiries Referred by the General Assembly

The CCB informs the General Assembly that a number of documents were given to the CCB with regard to the specific facts of a particular situation to which the following two constitutional inquiries relate. It was the unanimous determination of the CCB to consider in both sets of constitutional inquiries only the explicit constitutional questions, and that we not consider any of the related documents because it is not within our purview to deal with the merits of a particular case.

Constitutional Inquiry 1 from TE Randy Wilding, North Florida Presbytery

Question 1: May another presbytery remove the censure of suspension from the sacraments with regard to a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure?

Answer 1: No, unless the procedures of BCO 37-7 have been satisfied. (See BCO 37-9.) Adopted by CCB

Question 2: May another presbytery remove the censure of deposition from the office of TE of a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure?

Answer 2: No, unless the procedures of BCO 37-7 have been satisfied. (See BCO 37-9 and 34-8.) Adopted by CCB

Minority Opinion: No. (See BCO 34-8, see last sentence.) TE Craig D. Childs Sr.

Question 3: If another presbytery removes the censure of suspension from the sacraments with regard to a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure, what recourse does the presbytery of original jurisdiction have in this case?

Answer 3: The only method for recourse specifically in view in the Constitution would be the use of BCO 40-3,4,5. We note that this does not preclude the use of means such as informal discussion, Christian conciliation, etc. Adopted by CCB

Question 4: If another presbytery removes the censure of deposition from the office of TE of a deposed TE without the permission of the presbytery that imposed the original censure, what recourse does the presbytery of original jurisdiction have in this case?

Answer 4: The only method for recourse specifically in view in the Constitution would be the use of BCO 40-3,4,5. We note that this does not preclude the use of means such as informal discussion, Christian conciliation, etc. Adopted by CCB
Constitutional Inquiry 2 from TE Frank J. Smith, Westminster Presbytery

**Question 1:** In a matter of restoration in which a court that imposed censure has, through its authorized agency, consented to the assumption of jurisdiction by another court and has raised no objection within thirty (30) days (the Constitutional standard for contesting a matter) to said transfer of jurisdiction, is it appropriate for the original court to attempt to interfere with the efforts by the sister court to restore the individual?

**Answer 1:** No, so long as the procedures of BCO 37-7 have been satisfied. We note that this does not preclude the court that imposed the censure from availing themselves of informal discussions, Christian conciliation, or seeking the use of BCO 40-3,4,5. In all this it is important to understand that the key question is whether the transmittal allowed in BCO 37-7 has occurred. Time limits are not in view.  

*Adopted by CCB*

**Question 2:** In regards to the circumstances described in Question (1), is it appropriate or in accord with Biblical standards of justice, mercy, and compassion for the court that imposed censure to object to the individual’s restoration after the sister court has already begun his restoration?

**Answer 2:** The Committee finds Question 2 to be out of order because it is not a proper Constitutional Inquiry.  

*Adopted by CCB*

**Question 3:** In light of BCO 37-8 and 37-9, must the restoration of a disciplined minister (who has not been excommunicated) be conducted at the Presbytery level?

**Answer 3:** Yes. (See BCO 37-5, 37-7, and 37-9.)  

*Adopted by CCB*

**IV. Appreciation**

The CCB hereby expresses its appreciate to TE Craig D. Childs Sr. and RE Richard (Ric) Springer for their years of faithful service on this Committee as Chairman and Secretary respectively.  

*Adopted by CCB*

Respectfully submitted,

/s/TE Craig D. Childs Sr., Chairman
/s/RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, Secretary pro tem

---

**31-57 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures**

[continued from 31-53]

TE Don K. Clements, Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. [See also action at 31-18, p. 67 and 31-53, p. 157.] **Recommendations 9-13, 15-16** were **adopted. Recommendation 14** was **adopted** [with the following two related motions]. The Assembly **adopted a motion** to direct the Stated Clerk to restore the original language at BCO 58-5 as an editorial change to address the matter identified by Ascension Presbytery in Overture 21 and by the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures. The Assembly **adopted a motion** to direct the Stated Clerk to include the Explanatory Notes from the Overture in the publication to the presbyteries. [Note: Addition of the parenthetical statement,
“(Some other biblical account of the institution of this part of the Supper may be substituted here.)”, is the item upon which Presbyteries will vote. The Chairman closed in prayer.

I. Business Referred to the Committee

II. Statement of Major Issues Discussed

III. Recommendations

1. That Overture 23 from Ascension Presbytery and Western Carolina Presbytery (“Amend ‘RAO’ 13-5 and 13-6 to Allow Bills and Overtures Committee to Offer Germane Amendments to Overtures and Resolutions”) be answered in the negative.

   Minority report substituted and adopted as amended

   [See 31-18, p. 67]

   Grounds: The Committee on Constitutional Business has advised that “items 1-3 of the overture are in conflict with the Constitution because they undermine the purpose of the overture process which is to offer presbyteries the opportunity to exercise their BCO right to propose to the Assembly measures they believe ‘may be of common advantage to the Church at large’” (BCO 13-9.h; cf., “RAO” 10-4 and 10-10).

OVERTURE 23 from Ascension Presbytery (to B&O, CCB) and Western Carolina Presbytery

“Amend ‘RAO’ 13-5 and 13-6 to Allow Bills and Overtures Committee to Offer Germane Amendments to Overtures and Resolutions”

   Whereas, there was concern expressed at the 30th General Assembly as to whether or to what extent the Assembly’s Bills and Overtures Committee (and other Committees of Commissioners) are authorized to propose changes in overtures submitted by Presbyteries, including overtures requesting changes in the Book of Church Order; and

   Whereas, Committees of Commissioners are not to introduce new business (“RAO” 13-5.d), but there remains debate over what might constitute new business; and

   Whereas, such debates over procedure (whatever one’s view of the issues) unnecessarily hinder the work of the Assembly and strain the bonds of unity; and

   Whereas, the Book of Church Order and the “Rules of Assembly Operations” do not speak directly to the questions of the Bills and Overtures Committee (and other Committees of Commissioners) proposing changes in
overtures submitted by presbyteries, including overtures requesting changes in the Book of Church Order; and

Whereas, the “RAO” appears not to address the treatment of personal resolutions by Committees of Commissioners; and

Whereas, language clarifying the role of Committees of Commissioners in dealing with overtures and personal resolutions could solve or mitigate the problems above; and

Whereas, many believe that the Committees of Commissioners can and should play a useful role in refining overtures and resolutions, thereby saving time and effort on the floor of the Assembly; and

Whereas, the 30th General Assembly referred to the Committee on Constitutional Business a personal resolution that called on the General Assembly to “direct the Constitutional Business Committee to propose measures” to deal with some of the issues above; and

Whereas, the 30th General Assembly did not adopt this resolution, thus leaving a question as to whether the Committee on Constitutional Business has the authority to propose such language on its own;

Therefore, be it resolved that the Presbytery of the Ascension hereby overtures the 31st General Assembly asking that it clarify these matters by amending “RAO” 13-5 and 13-6 as follows:

1. Amend “RAO” 13-5.d by adding the following as a new second sentence. “Germane Amendments to overtures and recommendations shall not be understood to constitute new business.”

2. Add a new “RAO” 13-6.e (and renumber accordingly) to read, “Reference to overtures by number with brief statement of content and recommended answer. Amendments to the original overture shall be reported and explained. While-deference should be shown to the intent of the body presenting the overture, any amendment that is germane according to Robert’s Rules of Order may be proposed by the Committee. If the Committee of Commissioners proposes an amendment to a proposal to change the Constitution, the Committee on Constitutional Business shall provide advice as per “RAO” 7-2.”
3. Amend the current “RAO” 13-6.e (which would become 13-6.f) to read, “The recommended response to a proposed amendment to the *Book of Church Order* shall be reported by the Committee of Commissioners printing explicitly any language that would be added or deleted from the *Book of Church Order* through adoption of the overture, and such overture shall be sent to the presbyteries, if approved by the General Assembly, in this particular form.”

4. Add a new “RAO” 13-6.g (with subsequent sections renumbered accordingly) to read, “Reference to personal resolutions by number with brief statement of content and recommended answer. Amendments to the original resolution shall be reported and explained.”

[Note: *cf.* items 1-4 above to text at 31-18, p. 67.]

*Be it further resolved,* that Presbytery note that if the Bills and Overtures Committee would like to propose alternative language that accomplishes the purposes noted above, the Presbytery will consider this to be a friendly amendment.

*Be it further resolved,* that Presbytery respectfully requests the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures to consider this overture early in their deliberations and to bring it to the floor (Assembly permitting) as a partial report early in the Assembly, at a time when the number of commissioners present would be sufficient, if they choose to do so, to approve this amendment under “RAO” XVIII.

Minority Report: That *Overture 23* from Ascension Presbytery and Western Carolina Presbytery be answered in the affirmative.

*Offered as a substitute and adopted as amended*

Grounds:

1. The majority opinion from CCB is a novel opinion that is without warrant in:
   - Scripture (Acts 15)
   - BCO [13-9]
     - RAO [17-1, 13-5c]
   - Robert’s Rules of Order
2. It is without warrant in history:
   - Parliamentary procedure has been wed with Presbyterianism virtually since its inception. We have been operating under parliamentary procedure ever since the Westminster Assembly.
   - The overture’s proposal has been the practice of the PCA from its inception until 2002.
i. 16th or 17th GA, BCO 30
ii. 22nd GA, BCO 32-18
iii. 24th GA, 38-4
iv. 26th GA, BCO 32-6, 33-2 and 34-4
v. We amend when presented with multiple and varied overtures dealing with the same issue.

3. Therefore, the burden of proof is on those wanting to change the Biblical and historical perspective.

4. The majority’s position if adopted would be unworkable.
   • The principle of permitting “germane” amendments is necessary to the work of the Committees of Commissioners when an overture may correctly identify a defect in our polity or a crisis within the Church but proposes a fatally flawed or un-Biblical solution to the problem.
   • In the majority’s view even an individual can correct from the floor.
   • Even an individual can offer proposals to a Committee of Commissioners (RAO 13-5c).

5. Contrary to the majority report of CCB, the rights of presbyteries are not undermined.
   • The Presbyteries’ right is to "propose to the assembly such measures as may be of common advantage to the Church at large." BCO 13-9.h. And the overture does not violate that right.
   • Presbyteries would still have every right to propose measures just as they do now. But this right does not extend to having their proposal upheld. Moreover, that right would continue to be safeguarded by the fact that the original overture would still need to be presented to the Assembly, even if the amendment were being recommended by a Bills and Overtures Committee of Commissioners.

TE Don K. Clements, TE John C. Van Dyke, TE G. Brent Bradley, RE Mark Buckner, TE Craig S. Bulkeley, TE Andrew J. (Andy) Webb, TE Hugh Sung, RE Patrick Shields, TE Freddy Fritz

2. That Overture 2 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (“Selection of Moderator-in-Nomination for Following Year”) be **answered in the negative.**
   [Adopted]
   [See 31-53, p. 157.]

**OVERTURE 2** from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Selection of Moderator-in-Nomination for Following Year”
Whereas, the purity, peace and unity of our church require as the Scriptures teach, “But let all things be done properly and in an orderly manner” (I Corinthians 14:40 and Titus 1:5), and

Whereas, the moderator of our General Assembly, whether a ruling elder or teaching elder, is a most important function for the General Assembly meeting to proceed “properly and in an orderly manner,” and

Whereas, each year in our history as the Presbyterian Church in America as the General Assembly convenes, nominations are received for a moderator to preside at that General Assembly meeting and to serve as the moderator until a new moderator is elected the following year, and

Whereas, through this nominating and electing process for a moderator to preside at that particular General Assembly meeting there is very little time for the moderator to prepare himself on the rules of presiding and to become thoroughly knowledgeable on all the issues before that General Assembly and to be fully prepared to “properly” on the spot become the presiding officer, and

Whereas, there is often some tension as to whom the new moderator shall be, thus establishing a certain mood at the beginning of that particular General Assembly that might pervade throughout the meeting of the General Assembly,

Therefore be it resolved that Mississippi Valley Presbytery overtures the General Assembly to adopt the following amendment to the “Rules of Assembly Operation” by striking the present reading of “RAO” 1-3 and substituting the following wording:

“The first order of business shall be the election of a moderator. The retiring moderator shall entertain a motion that the moderator-in-nomination from the previous Assembly be placed on the ballot. Additional floor nominations for moderator shall be in order. There shall be one nominating speech not to exceed five minutes for each nominee, whether for the moderator-in-nomination or for floor nominees. No seconding speeches shall be permitted. After the election of the moderator, there shall be the selection of a moderator-in-nomination for the subsequent year. There shall be one nominating speech not to exceed five minutes for each nominee. No seconding speeches shall be permitted.
Procedures for the election of moderator ("RAO" 1-4) shall be followed in the selection of a moderator-in-nomination.”

Explanatory note: When the General Assembly convenes, the moderator-in-nomination, either ruling elder or teaching elder, for the subsequent General Assembly the following year will be selected. This will allow opportunity for the moderator-in-nomination to become thoroughly acquainted with issues that will be carried over to the General Assembly where he presides and will give him a year to understand the issues before the church and to prepare himself “properly” so that the General Assembly may “proceed in an orderly manner.” Therefore, each year the General Assembly will be selecting its moderator-in-nomination for the following year.

3a. That Overture 4 from James River Presbytery ("Amend Floor Nomination and Election Process") be answered in the negative.

Adopted

[See 31-53, p. 157. Note: Text follows Recommendation 3b.]

3b. That Overture 12 from Central Carolina Presbytery ("Changing Election Procedures at GA") be answered by reference to the Assembly’s answer to Overture 4.

Adopted

[See 31-53, p. 157.]

Grounds: While no system or process is perfect in this fallen world, and any system can be abused in the hands of yet to be perfected men, the present system of nomination and election is best:

- Presents the clearest choice to the Assembly between candidates for each seat and therefore expresses most purely the will of the Assembly.
- Protects the role of the Assembly as a check and balance to the Nominating Committee by allowing the Assembly to challenge a particular candidate without jeopardizing candidates it does not want to contest.
- Though several on the committee expressed concern over potential abuse of the current system, it is the view of the committee that Overture 4 does not enable the Assembly to more clearly, freely, or ably do its work. Furthermore, Overture 4 does not address the issue of floor nominees at the next General Assembly.

OVERTURE 4 from James River Presbytery (to B&O, CCB) "Amend Floor Nomination and Election Process"

Whereas, "RAO" 7-4.i permits floor nominations – that is, nominations in addition to those made by the Nominating Committee – and requires that such nominations “be made in writing on forms supplied by the Stated Clerk”; and
Whereas, the current form, last revised by the Stated Clerk in 1989, requires a nomination to be made “in opposition to” a specific individual nominated by the Nominating Committee; and

Whereas, the “RAO” does not require, nor has any General Assembly required, that floor nominations be made in opposition to a specific nominee of the Nominating Committee; and

Whereas, if the Nominating Committee has nominated more than one candidate for a class of positions (for example, two candidates for a class of two), the floor nominator must now choose one of those candidates to be opposed by his nominee; and

Whereas, such a procedure runs counter to Robert’s Rules of Order (RNOR (10th ed.), p. 417, l. 29 – p. 418, l. 35; p 421, l. 6 – 422, l. 20), which recognizes that a candidate is nominated to run for an office, not to run against a designated nominee for that office; and

Whereas, the General Assembly may sometimes prefer to elect both the floor nominee and his designated opponent, which the current procedure does not permit; and

Whereas, it is the General Assembly itself that determine, by its vote, the preference among multiple nominees;

Now therefore, be it resolved, that the James River Presbytery respectfully overtures the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America to adopt the following amendment, effective prior to the deadline for floor nominations at such Assembly:

Amend “RAO” 7-4.j by inserting additional sentences so that paragraph j. will read as follows (with new sentences indicated by the underlines):

The time for the election shall be docketed as a special order. Only those commissioners present or on the floor of the Assembly shall be eligible to vote. The voting procedure may be conducted either by voice vote or by standing vote,
or by the use of ballots as determined by the General Assembly. Each nominee shall run for the applicable office and not against another designated nominee. If the number of nominees exceeds the number of positions to be filled (for example, if three ruling elders have been nominated to fill a class of two), then each commissioner eligible to vote shall have one vote per position. A vote shall be taken as to each nominee in the order in which they were nominated. The nominees receiving the most votes shall be elected, to the extent necessary to fill the open positions.

**Minority Report:** The minority recommends that **Overture 4 be answered in the affirmative.**

**Defeated**

**Grounds:**

1. Contrary to the majority, this procedure presents the clearest choice to the Assembly, in that the Assembly is not limited to choices in which a floor nomination is placed against a candidate.

2. The majority’s argument that the present system allows the Assembly to challenge a particular candidate without jeopardizing candidates it does not want to contest are erroneous, in that the Assembly has no choice which candidates are challenged.

3. The proposed system is the most clearly fair approach to choosing committee members, in that it is the most difficult to manipulate. Thereby it reduces the possibility of suspicions that divide us.

4. We recognize that this makes voting more complex; in our opinion that is the only valid reason given by the majority for rejecting the overture. However we believe that the advantages of the procedure in overture 4 outweigh that difficulty.

TE Donald A Codling, TE Andrew J. (Andy) Webb, RE Chuck Hickey

**OVERTURE 12 from Central Carolina Presbytery(to B&O, CCB)**

“Changing Election Procedures at GA”

Add new paragraph 7-4-k:

7.4 Nominating Committee

   i. Additional nominations may be made in writing on forms supplied by the Stated Clerk, which shall include consent of the nominee to serve, if elected, and a brief statement regarding the nominee. The nominee is to give consent to only one nomination.
The deadline for these nominations is the close of the afternoon session of the second day of the Assembly.

j. The time for the election shall be docked as a special order. Only those commissioners present or on the floor of the Assembly shall be eligible to vote. The voting procedures may be conducted either by voice vote or by standing vote, or by use of ballots as determined by the General Assembly.

k. When there are multiple vacancies on a committee, board or commission, no nominee will run directly against another. If a ballot is not used (i.e., voting by voice, standing, show of hands or cards), then the candidates are voted on in the order they were nominated. As soon as one of the nominees receives a majority vote, the chair declares him elected and this procedure continues until all vacancies are filled.

Rationale:
1. In elections where there is more than one vacancy on a committee, *Robert's Rules* does not recognize the practice of nominating a man directly against another, rather than simply nominating him for the office in general. (RONR, 10th ed., chapter 14 on Nominations & Elections, pp. 416-430)

2. This proposed new 7-4-k reflects *Robert's Rules* on the matter (RONR, 10th ed., p. 428, lines 3-25).

3. Our “Rules of Assembly Operation” stipulate:
   “RAO” 17-1. Except as otherwise specifically provided in these “Rules”, *Robert’s Rules of Order, Newly Revised* shall be the standard in parliamentary procedure.
   (Underlining added.)

4. The “RAO” does not require floor nominations to be made directly against other nominees (“RAO” 7-4-i).

5. It is only the current floor nomination form, supplied by the Clerk, which requires the nominator to place the floor nominee directly against another nominee. This form apparently does not require GA review or approval and was last revised by the Clerk in 1989 (but it is not clear when or how the “mandatory opposition” provision actually originated.)

6. None of our sister Presbyterian denominations require the “mandatory opposition” procedure in their elections. (Per emails from stated clerks Mike Glodo EPC, Donald Duff OPC, Ron Beard ARP and J. Bruce Martin RPCNA.) While the PCUSA uses this procedure, it also allows three-minute speeches for each nominee and uses electronic voting. (PCUSA Standing Rule B.9.a)
7. Regardless of recent practice, and absent any “RAO” provision to the contrary, the Assembly should follow Robert’s Rules on this matter. Here’s why:

In some organizations, a particular practice may sometimes come to be followed as a matter of established custom so that it is treated practically as if it were prescribed by a rule of order. However, if such a practice is or becomes in conflict with the parliamentary authority or any written rule of the organization, and a Point of Order citing the conflict is raised at any time, the custom falls to the ground, and the conflicting provision in the parliamentary authority or written rule thereafter must be complied with, unless a specific rule of order (or, in appropriate circumstances, a standing rule) is added or amended to incorporate the custom. [RONR, 10th ed., p. 17, lines 4-15] (See also M30GA, p. 742)

8. Most importantly – The current form and resultant practice unnecessarily restrict our Assembly. Granted, there is nothing inherently wrong with seeking to place a person, who in one’s judgment is more suitable for the position, in place of one who is less capable. However, it is the Assembly, not the floor nominator, who should have the final decision on how to rank all the nominees. For example, suppose the Nominating Committee presents RE’s Hodge and O’Reilly for two vacancies on a committee. And someone wants to nominate RE Thornwell from the floor for that committee. The current form supplied by the Clerk requires the nominator to place Thornwell directly opposed to either Hodge or O’Reilly. If he places Thornwell against Hodge, it’s presumably because he believes Hodge is less suitable than O’Reilly (otherwise he would have placed Thornwell against O’Reilly). But what if the Assembly disagrees? What if the Assembly believes Hodge and Thornwell are the two most suitable? Our current form and resultant practice prevents the Assembly from making that determination. The Assembly might be better served having Hodge and Thornwell instead of Hodge/O’Reilly or Thornwell/O’Reilly. Regardless, it is the Assembly that should have the freedom to decide that question. And in the end, if the Assembly agrees with the floor nominator that the two best candidates are Thornwell and O’Reilly, the Assembly will vote accordingly.

9. The GA Nominating Committee does not necessarily “endorse” every one of its nominees. For instance, if there
are three RE vacancies on a committee and only two Presbyteries nominate men, the Committee has historically nominated both men automatically. This is especially common with SJC vacancies because unlike other committees and boards, the SJC can only have one representative from any individual Presbytery (24 SJC positions and 63 Presbyteries). In five of the last seven years, the Nominating Committee has received too few Presbytery nominees for SJC vacancies to be able to present a full slate of nominees to the Assembly. For those SJC vacancies, the Committee apparently put forward any and all who were properly nominated by a Presbytery. (*M29GA* p. 606, *M28GA* p. 594, *M27GA* p. 438, *M25GA* p. 470, *M24GA* p. 563) This fact is all the more reason why the Assembly itself should have the freedom to rank all the nominees in its final voting.

10. Alternates – In the procedure recommended by Central Carolina, if there are two primary vacancies and one alternate, and more than three nominees, the man elected to be the alternate is simply the third man to get a majority. Or, in plurality voting, it is the man who gets the third most votes. (Alternatively, if the Committee of Commissioners on Bills & Overtures prefers to recommend deleting alternate positions, Central Carolina would consider that a friendly amendment. Currently, only 7 of our 13 committees and boards use alternates. Each committee and board has already established a quorum, so there is no need for an alternate. If these committees need more members to meet their quorums, then the Assembly can revise the size of the committees.)

11. Last year, the Assembly declined to adopt Overture 17 from Eastern Canada, which also dealt with floor nominations. However, that overture recommended *randomly matching* floor nominees to committee nominees *by lot*. It was still mandatory individual opposition, just randomly done. (*M30GA*, p. 239)

12. Central Carolina Presbytery would like the Committee of Commissioners on Bills & Overtures to have flexibility in recommending the best voting procedure. Therefore, if B&O agrees with the essence of our overture against the practice of “mandatory opposition” floor nominations, but prefers to recommend the Assembly use a different voting procedure than we recommend, Central Carolina would consider that a “friendly amendment” and not a “new item
of business” (“RAO” 13-5.d). For example, since the PCA has a total of 67 vacancies each year on its 14 Committees, Boards and SJC, B&O may prefer to recommend plurality voting. If so, proposed new language for “RAO” 7-4-k might read like this:

When there are multiple vacancies on a committee, board or commission, no nominee will run directly against another. If a ballot is not used (i.e., voting by voice, standing, show of hands or cards), then the candidates are voted on in the order they were nominated and those receiving the most votes are elected. Each commissioner gets one vote per vacancy.

When there is more than one vacancy and multiple nominees, Robert’s describes either plurality voting (p. 391-392), preferential voting (p. 411-414), cumulative voting (p. 429) or repeated balloting if needed to get a majority (p. 414, lines 3-13). Robert’s favors the latter.

13. In addition, if B&O wants to recommend the Assembly try Robert’s voting procedure this year, and postpone the vote on the “RAO” addition until next year, Central Carolina would consider that a friendly amendment as well. Following such a voting procedure this year does not require suspending any standing rule and therefore could be adopted by a simple majority.

14. Presbytery respectfully requests the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures to consider this overture in time to make a recommendation to the Assembly prior to the deadline for floor nominations at this year’s Assembly. We respectfully ask the Assembly to consider this overture prior to voting on the report from the Nominating Committee.

4a. That Overture 5 from Illiana Presbytery, Eastern Canada Presbytery, North Florida Presbytery and Blue Ridge Presbytery (“Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription”) be answered in the affirmative as amended. Adopted

[See 31-53, p. 157. Note: Text follows Recommendation 4b.]

4b. That Overture 6 from New Jersey Presbytery (“Amend BCO 21-4 to Specify Procedure for Handling Exceptions”) and that Overture 20 from Westminster Presbytery (“Amend BCO 24-1 to Require Stated Clerk of General Assembly to Report All Exceptions Taken in All Presbyteries”) be answered by reference to the Assembly’s answer to Overture 5. Adopted

[See 31-53, p. 157.]
OVERTURE 5 from Illiana Presbytery, (to B&O, CCB)
Eastern Canada Presbytery, North Florida Presbytery and Blue Ridge Presbytery

“Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription”

Whereas, the blessing of fidelity to our doctrinal standards is best maintained by complete openness among brothers regarding personal belief; and,

Whereas, the Committee on Review of Presbytery Records (CRPR) can perform the important function of informing the church at large of doctrinal views approved by individual presbyteries in the course of ministerial examinations; and,

Whereas, the CRPR does not have the time or constitutional resources necessary to hear, adjudicate and fully advise the General Assembly regarding doctrinal exceptions approved by individual presbyteries in the course of ministerial examinations;

Therefore, the Presbytery of Eastern Canada overtures the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America to make the following amendments to the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”):

Amend “RAO” 14-3
Add the following sentence to “RAO” 14-3e.5:
Presbytery minutes shall record ministers’ and ministerial candidates’ stated differences with our Standards that the presbytery approves as doctrinal exceptions.

Amend “RAO” 14-8
Add these two sentences to the beginning of “RAO” 14-8:
The Committee on Review of Presbytery Records reports to the General Assembly only for informational purposes. Neither the report of the Committee nor the General Assembly’s approval or disapproval of this report establishes doctrinal precedent without appropriate judicial action.

OVERTURE 6 from New Jersey Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)

“Amend BCO 21-4 to Specify Procedure for Handling Exceptions”
The New Jersey Presbytery of the Presbyterian Church in America overtures the 31st General Assembly, meeting in Charlotte, NC, to amend BCO 21-4, as follows:

At BCO 21-4, second paragraph, strike the last sentence: “In all cases, he should be asked to indicate whether he has changed his previous views concerning any points in the Confession of Faith, Catechisms, and Book of Church Order of the Presbyterian Church in America.”

At BCO 21-4, after item “d” add a new item as follows:

e. He shall be examined as to his willingness to answer in the affirmative the questions for ordination (BCO 21-5)

1. With respect to the second question, Presbytery shall determine if the candidate is out of accord with any of the fundamentals of the Confession of Faith and Catechisms of this Church and, as a consequence, is not able in good faith sincerely to receive and adopt the same as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures.

2. In making this determination the Presbytery shall require the candidate to state the specific instances in which he is doubtful about, or in disagreement with, the biblical fidelity of any of the propositions or sentences of these doctrinal standards, which doubts or disagreements shall be called exceptions. The Presbytery must judge whether an exception so undermines the integrity of the system of doctrine, government, discipline and worship of the doctrinal standards as to (a) make implausible the candidate’s profession of that system, or, (b) make impossible the candidate’s conscientious practice under that system; in either of which cases, the exception cannot be permitted and the candidate must be disapproved.

3. If the exception is found permissible, the candidate shall be approved only under the following conditions: (a) he must be able and willing to explain the teaching of the doctrinal standards in the excepted part with sympathy and deference, and/or to submit himself to the requirements of the excepted part; (b) he shall be permitted to express his own conscience on the matter in the course of his teaching on the subject; and (c) he shall be permitted peacefully and respectfully to advocate
his views before the courts of the church in order to persuade the church to modify its doctrinal standards.

4. The Presbytery shall not permit an exception except as set forth above, subject always to the review of the General Assembly. Whenever an exception is permitted, the Presbytery shall make a full record of the exception, including a citation of the portion of the Constitution excepted, and a brief statement, agreeable to the candidate, of the candidate’s views.

[See also text and action regarding personal resolution 3 at 31-22, p. 68.]

OVERTURE 20 from Westminster Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 24-1 to Require Stated Clerk of General Assembly to Report All Exceptions Taken in All Presbyteries”

Whereas, Westminster Presbytery last year proposed an amendment to BCO 21-4 with regard to theological subscription that would have required the Presbyteries to communicate directly with General Assembly any exceptions granted to our Confessional Standards; and

Whereas, Westminster Presbytery’s proposal did not require that anything be done with the information so communicated to the General Assembly, but merely required that the General Assembly Stated Clerk report those exceptions in his annual report; and

Whereas, merely amending the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) would only amend a subordinate document that is not part of our Constitution, and which could thus be judged to be unconstitutional at some point in the future; and

Whereas, amending the “RAO” requires only the vote of one General Assembly, while amending the Constitution requires advice and consent of the Presbyteries as well as the votes of two General Assemblies;

Now therefore be it resolved, that Westminster Presbytery hereby overtures the General Assembly of the
Presbyterian Church in America to begin the process of amending \textit{BCO} 24-1 by adding the following paragraphs:

It is the right and responsibility of the Presbytery, as the court of original jurisdiction, to determine if the candidate is out of accord with any of the statements of these doctrinal standards and, as a consequence, may not be able sincerely to receive and adopt the Confession of Faith and Catechisms of this Church as containing the system of doctrine taught in the Holy Scriptures (cf. \textit{BCO} 21-5, Q. 2; 24-5, Q. 2).

In examining a candidate for ordination the Presbytery shall inquire not only into the candidate’s knowledge and views in the areas specified above, but also shall require the candidate to state the specific instances in which he may differ with the Confession of Faith and Catechisms in any of their statements and/or propositions. The court may grant an exception if the candidate’s declared difference does not strike at the vitals of religion, and is not a serious departure from the system of doctrine.

When a Presbytery allows a man to hold an exception to the Standards, it shall also determine whether the man may hold the exception in belief only, whether he may teach it, or whether he may practice it so long as he does not disturb the peace and purity of the Church. The Stated Clerk of Presbytery shall cause the man’s allowed exceptions(s) stated in his own words, along with the Presbytery’s action on the exception(s), to be recorded in the minutes of Presbytery along with the ministerial obligation he is required to sign. All exceptions permitted by Presbyteries will be reported to the General Assembly Stated Clerk, to be included in his report to the General Assembly.

5. That \textbf{Overture 18} from Covenant Presbytery (“Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3e.5 Regarding Subscription”) be \textbf{answered in the negative}.

\textit{Adopted}

[See 31-53, p. 157.]
Whereas, the blessing of fidelity to our doctrinal standards is best maintained by complete openness among brothers regarding personal belief;

Therefore be it resolved, Covenant Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America to make the following amendment to the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”):

Amend “RAO” 14-3
Add the following sentence to “RAO” 14-3.e.5:
Presbytery minutes shall record ministers’ and ministerial candidates’ stated differences with our Standards that the presbytery approves as doctrinal exceptions.

6. That Overture 16 from Western Carolina Presbytery (“Form Ad Interim Committee on Doctrinal Subscription”) be answered in the affirmative as amended, and that Overture 8 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (“Erect Ad Interim Committee on Subscription”) be answered in reference to the Assembly’s answer to Overture 16. Minority report substituted and adopted [See 31-53, p.157.]

OVERTURE 16 from Western Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, AC) “Form Ad Interim Committee on Doctrinal Subscription”

Whereas, “the wisdom from above” is “pure,” “peaceable,” “open to reason,” and “impartial” (James 3:17); and

Whereas, with respect to the issues of subscription to and exceptions to our confessional standards, the Presbyterian Church in America is in need of “wisdom from above;” and

Whereas, we members of Western Carolina Presbytery represent a wide variety of views on subscription ourselves, but are united in our concern that we, as a church, handle this matter as wisely and peacefully and definitively as possible; and
Whereas, we have concerns about the process by which the amendment on Good-Faith Subscription currently proposed to the General Assembly has come before us; and

Whereas, we are deeply concerned that passage of the currently proposed amendment may well provoke needless and harmful discontent and even division across the church;

Therefore, Western Carolina Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly,

That, regardless of how the vote on the currently proposed amendment on Good-Faith Subscription may fare, the General Assembly appoint an ad interim committee to bring recommendations for the perfecting of our Book of Church Order language with respect to subscription to and exceptions to our confessional standards;

That, the committee be comprised of seven elders, including Teaching Elders Bryan Chapell, David Coffin, Tim Keller, and Joey Pipa (the presenters at the 29th General Assembly pre-assembly seminar on these matters), or a replacement that they themselves designate, and three other elders that they agree upon together;

That, the committee make its final report to the 32nd General Assembly; and

That, the budget of the committee be set at $10,000, funded by private donations.

OVERTURE 8 from Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, AC) “Erect Ad Interim Committee on Subscription”

Fathers and Brethren:

Our presbytery has voted not to affirm the proposed amendment to BCO 21-4 passed at the 30th General Assembly, and we did so with several concerns. We think it wise for the welfare of the whole church that these concerns be addressed in a constructive way.
Our declining to pass this overture does not reflect a lack of good faith commitment to work for the peace, purity, progress and unity of the PCA. We fully grant the good intentions of those who labored to create this overture and are appreciative of many helpful aspects to this proposal, but we are concerned about some of the specifics of its content and are also concerned that a climate has been created in which it is considered dangerous to raise questions about the wisdom and substance of this proposed amendment.

Hence, given the likelihood of the passage of this proposed amendment by the requisite number of presbyteries, we wish, as a presbytery, to stand as one (both those of us who are supportive of the amendment and those of us with reservations about it) and convey to the Assembly as a whole the following specific concerns. These concerns relate both to the process and content of the proposed amendment to the *BCO*.

1. It would have been desirable for this kind of an overture to come to the church’s attention in the way counseled by the 22nd General Assembly, rather than to have been perfected outside the courts of the church and then presented to the courts of the church as essentially unamendable. Such a process could not have been more different than that envisaged by the 22nd GA. The wise counsel of the 22nd GA was as follows:

   [W]ith respect to the question concerning subscription, the Assembly suggests that interested Ruling and Teaching Elders (particularly from ostensibly differing points of view) could serve the church well by producing and circulating among themselves draft language for a new section IV of the Preface of *The Book of Church Order* (to be titled: “Of the Church’s Confession and Subscription”) where in brief paragraphs would be stated the nature and authority of the Confession and Catechisms, their justification and purposes, and the meaning of subscription to the doctrinal standards in the PCA. Such drafts as perfected through prayerful study and charitable discussion, without the pressures and politics of an impending vote, could then be proposed to the Presbyteries for study, perfection, and circulation among themselves, in hope that some measure of consensus could be achieved in
the church before the formal amending process of sending an overture to the General Assembly even begins. Perhaps this course, with the Lord’s blessing, would provide a way for securing both the bonds of our unity, and the purity of our faith, while maintaining peace in the church under the reign of our Lord Jesus Christ.” *M22GA* (1994), pp. 233-34.

Had this wise advice and counsel been followed, the consciences of many good men would not have been offended and we would have had a better opportunity to heal rather than perpetuate and exacerbate some of our divisions.

2. It seems exceedingly unwise to begin one’s public affirmation of the Church’s Confession by saying, first and foremost, that one doesn’t necessarily embrace it! The first phrase of the proposed amendment is “While our Constitution does not require the candidate’s affirmation of every statement and/or proposition of doctrine in our Confession of Faith and Catechisms...” This sets forth what is not meant by confessional subscription (rather than what is) and furthermore denies a position that few or none affirm. It thus functions, on the one hand, to enshrine a straw man (the erroneous stereotype that “strict subscription” means that no exceptions can be taken to the Confession) and, on the other (and worse psychologically), to put one’s relation to the Confession in the negative – so that personal dissent to specific propositions is more prominent than a whole-hearted, good faith, embrace of confessional theology.

3. The proposed amendment fails to define “an exception.” This deficiency is almost fatal to the accomplishment of the noble goals of the drafters of this overture. Indeed, the General Assembly’s Committee on Constitutional Business cited precisely such a fatal flaw in another overture offered at last year’s GA as a ground for rejecting it because its language created “constititutional ambiguity.” The CCB said: “3. An ambiguity created by the proposed language is the introduction of the phrase: ‘exception to the standards.’ This phrase is nowhere else found in our constitution. The phrase elicits a plethora of interpretations, many of which go beyond our present Constitutional parameters.” *CCB Advice on Overture 4 (M30GA, 30-29, III, p. 100)*
4. The proposed amendment, though it has been promoted as a solution to our problems (or at least a significant step toward that), fails to deal with the two most important issues regarding subscription in the PCA: (1) can exceptions be taught? and (2) what are the non-negotiables? In other words, to frame the subscription debate in the PCA as if the two “sides” are “those who believe that exceptions can be taken to the Confession” (loose subscriptionists) and “those who do not believe that exceptions can be taken to the Confession” (strict subscriptionists) is grossly unfair and inaccurate. The real issues are as follows. (1) Can one teach one’s exceptions? Does a presbytery have a right to say to a man, “yes we will ordain you, we will also love and respect you, we find your theology, in general, to be excellent, but we ask you not teach such-and-such a view that you hold because it is unbiblical, out of accord with the Standards and potentially harmful to the peace and unity of the church – even though you think it is biblical”? (2) How far can we go with granting allowable exceptions? Is there anything non-negotiable in the PCA standards? What if presbytery A allows an exception to a man who, for instance, denies the Nicene doctrine of the Trinity in WCF 2.3 (surely a doctrine at the heart of the faith) and he wishes to transfer to presbytery B, who decides either that he cannot teach views he once taught or, even more traumatically, that he is not acceptable to the presbytery? These are the real questions that bedevil us, and on these issues the “sides” are less clearly drawn, as was patently apparent on the floor of GA last summer.

5. The proposed amendment lacks a provision that exceptions be presented in writing and recorded. Even the Evangelical Presbyterian Church (a fellowship far more loosely connected to the Confession than is our own denomination) requires this! Many of our own presbyteries already require this, but to fail to bring about uniformity on this matter is to invite abuse of this statute in our denomination.

Therefore, the Presbytery of the Mississippi Valley requests that the Assembly approve and the moderator appoint an Ad Hoc Committee on Subscription, made up of 12 members (8 TEs and 4 REs), reflective of the range and balance of opinion in the denomination on these important
matters, and commissioned to draft such *BCO* amendments as necessary to clarify and relieve the concerns before us. The Committee shall report back to the GA no more than two years hence.

The amendments arising from this committee’s work will be presented for information and explained in detail in the committee’s final report to GA. Thereafter, presbyteries will be encouraged to take up these amendments as their own and send them up to the following General Assembly to be deliberated and perfected in the Bills and Overtures Committee and voted upon by the Assembly.

We further request that the General Assembly suspend “RAO” 8-3 limiting the number of commissioners serving on an Ad Hoc committee and that the moderator include the following men among those appointed: TE Will Barker, TE Bryan Chapell, TE David Coffin, TE Harry Reeder, TE J. Ligon Duncan III, TE Joseph Wheat, TE Philip G. Ryken, TE Robert C. (Ric) Cannada Jr., RE Frederick (Jay) Neikirk (Ascension), RE Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan (Grace), RE Mark Belz (Missouri), RE Mark Baxter (Central Georgia), with the Stated Clerk of the GA, Roy Taylor, serving as an advisory (non-voting) member of the committee.

The budget for the Ad Hoc Committee would be $15,000 per year for up to two years and would be raised through voluntary designated contributions and distributed through the Administrative Committee (“RAO” 4-18).

**Minority Report:** That Overture 16 be answered in the negative. That Overture 8 be answered in the negative and by reference to the Assembly’s action on Overture 16.

*Offered as a substitute and adopted*

**Grounds:** The request for a study committee was entertained by the Assembly last year and was voted down. Why? We would suggest that after 25 years of debate, the fathers and brethren wanted to come to some resolution on this matter and move on. To have finally approved the amendments to *BCO* 21 this year and to immediately re-open debate with a study committee seems unwise for the peace and progress of the church, and inconsistent with our actions both at last year’s General Assembly and at this General Assembly, and with the super majority of votes by
Presbyteries seeking to put this matter to rest. We would advise living with Good Faith subscription for a few years and then, when we have some experience to study, we can see if there really is interest in convening a new study committee.


7. That Overture 11 from the Central Carolina Presbytery (‘Reporting of Names of Floor Nominations) be answered in the negative.

[See 31-53, p. 157.]

Amend “RAO” 7-4-i by adding the underlined sentence:

7.4 Nominating Committee
i. Additional nominations may be made in writing on forms supplied by the Stated Clerk, which shall include consent of the nominee to serve, if elected, and a brief statement regarding the nominee. The nominee is to give consent to only one nomination. The deadline for these nominations is the close of the afternoon session of the second day of the Assembly. The Clerk’s office shall issue a supplement to the Assembly’s Nominating Committee report during the third day’s business sessions. In the supplement, the nominator’s name shall be published along with the name of his floor nominee.

Rationale:
1. Robert’s Rules of Order does not seem to recognize such a thing as an “anonymous” floor nomination. (RONR, 10th ed., pp. 417-420). It is normally assumed, whether a nominating committee is used or not, that a floor nomination is made verbally from the floor:

   In a large meeting or convention a member should rise when making a nomination from the floor, but in small assemblies nominations frequently are made by members from their seats. (RONR, p. 318, lines 1-4)
2. In our Assembly’s current practice, the nominator is already required to record his name on the Floor Nomination Form, but it is not published to the GA.

3. There is no reason to keep unknown the name of the person making a nomination from the floor.

Presbytery respectfully requests the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures to consider this overture in time to make a recommendation to the Assembly for it to act prior to the deadline for floor nominations at this year’s Assembly.

8. That Overture 17 from the Nashville Presbytery (“Appoint Ad Interim Committee on Racism” be answered in the affirmative as amended. [See 31-53, p. 157.]

   OVERTURE 17 from Nashville Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
   “Appoint Ad Interim Committee on Racism”

   Whereas, the Thirtieth General Assembly overwhelmingly adopted a statement on racism; and,

   Whereas, the adoption of this statement has exposed some divisions within the PCA regarding the issue of racism; and,

   Whereas, those issues, apart from the brief statement adopted by the Thirtieth General Assembly (and earlier statements adopted by the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod prior to its being received by the PCA) have never been directly addressed by the PCA; and,

   Whereas, the Book of Church Order (BCO) Preface under Preliminary Principles 4 states that Godliness is founded on truth and a test of truth is its power to promote holiness according to our Savior’s rule, “By their fruits ye shall know them” (Matthew 7:20); and,

   Whereas, there is an inseparable connection between faith and practice, truth and duty; otherwise, it would be of no consequence either to discover truth or to embrace it; and,

   Whereas, the connections of faith and practice, truth and duty have been historically and currently severely compromised; and,
Whereas, the confusion over that compromise continues even to the degree that the Gospel is in jeopardy, understanding that racism is a clear contradiction to the Gospel in that it stakes our identity as the Church on something other than the truth of Scripture (Gal. 3.26-29; Eph. 2.14-18; Col. 3.11); and,

Whereas, we believe sin has brought division between the races and that God’s goal is the healing of these divisions, in anticipation of that great day when there will be a multitude that no one can count, from every nation, tribe, people, and language standing before the throne in front of the Lamb crying out “Salvation belongs to our God, Who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb” (Rev. 7.9-10); and

Whereas, we give thanks for the growing ethnic and racial diversity in our midst and desire to see it increase to the glory of God; and,

Whereas, a pastoral letter can be a helpful way of addressing an issue of complexity and emotion; and

Whereas, it would also provide practical advice and instruction to sessions and presbyteries for recognizing and redressing issues related to the gospel and race;

Therefore be it resolved, that the Thirty-First General Assembly of the PCA appoint an ad-interim committee to write a Pastoral Letter designed to set forth the truth of our position on the issue of the gospel and race (“RAO” 8-1). This letter would be in a manner consistent with the gospel imperatives, for the encouragement of racial reconciliation, the establishment of urban and minority congregations, and the enhancement of existing ministries of mercy in our cities, among the poor, and across all social, racial, and economic boundaries, to the glory of God.

Be it further resolved, that the moderator appoint seven members who would represent a breadth of racial and regional backgrounds in the task in order to ensure that it is ultimately a product of grassroots leadership (“RAO” 8-3).

The Ad-Interim Committee on the Gospel and Race would be funded by designated gifts sent to the Administrative Committee of the General Assembly (“RAO” 8-2).
We therefore request the Thirty-First General Assembly of the PCA to assign to MNA the task of drafting a proposed Pastoral Letter designed to set forth the truth of our position on the issue of the gospel and race. This letter would be in a manner consistent with the gospel imperatives for the encouragement of racial reconciliation and gospel outreach to people of every “tribe and tongue and people and nation” (Rev 5:9 NKJV), and the enhancement of existing ministries of mercy, across all social, racial, and economic boundaries, to the glory of God.

We further request that MNA take full responsibility for the funding of this project and that MNA include representatives from a breadth of racial and regional backgrounds in the task in order to ensure that it is ultimately a product of grassroots leadership.

Minority Report: That Overture 17 from Nashville Presbytery be answered in the negative.

Defeated

Grounds: We affirm in the strongest possible terms that “there is neither Jew nor Greek, slave nor free, male nor female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus” (Gal 3:28). The truth of our denominational position on the issue of the gospel and race is not in doubt; we must show the full measure of Christ’s love to the whole world. (Gal 3:26-29, Eph. 2:14-18, Col 3:11, Matt 28:18-20, John 3:16, etc.)

We further believe that the most effective way to address issues between the races is by declaring the whole counsel of God, with all the imperatives of the gospel. We make this statement to show that it is possible to disagree about how the church should deal with these issues for reasons other than that one is a “racist” – i.e. a desire to safeguard the spirituality of the church, etc.

However, we remain convinced that this overture is fatally flawed for the following reasons:

1. Scripture clearly teaches that Christ has broken down the middle wall of separation between the races and that in Christ, all Christians are reconciled to God in one body. (Eph. 2:14) In Christ the divisions between the races are destroyed and in Him all believers are one. (Gal. 3:28) The overture, on the other hand, seeks to define and address believers merely according to their race.
2. “Racism” is implicitly defined and addressed in the overture only in the very limited and parochial sense originally addressed in the statement on racism adopted at the 30th GA. This ignores the reality that treating people in an ungodly fashion because of their race is a sin that afflicts all races and nations equally (cf. Acts 6) and is not merely a problem of one race or another.

3. There is a danger of encouraging so-called “minority congregations” to remain so in an ungodly sense – in effect, narrowing the door of the gospel to redefine admission according to cultural terms, rather than allowing the Lord to work providentially to allow any given church to grow beyond boundaries artificially imposed by culture, and limiting views of our true identities as new creations (2 Co 5:12).

4. The overture allows the concerns of the culture to determine the concerns of the church. Our fear is that once the church embarks upon this course, it will become a normative practice. We remind the Assembly that some mainline denominations spend the majority of their time addressing cultural issues rather than confining themselves to the ecclesiastical business of the church.

RE Hugh Sung, RE M. Dale Peacock, TE Carl W. Bogue Jr., TE G. Brent Bradley, TE John C. Van Dyke, RE Mark A. Buckner, TE Andrew J. (Andy) Webb, TE Craig S. Bulkeley

9. That Overture 1 from Potomac Presbytery (“Clarify Status of 30th General Assembly’s Statement on Women In Military”) be answered with the following statement:

Nothing done by the previous General Assembly compels any court of original jurisdiction to exercise discipline on issues pertaining to the report on the Ad-Interim Committee on Women In Military.

and that Overture 3 from Chesapeake Presbytery (“Women’s Military Service Not Necessarily a Basis for Discipline”), be answered by reference to the Assembly’s action on Overture 1.

Adopted

OVERTURE 1 from Potomac Presbytery (to B&O)
“Clarify Status of 30th General Assembly’s Statement on Women in Military”

Whereas, after much debate, the 30th General Assembly adopted, by a narrow margin, the resolutions of the Ad Interim Committee on Women in the Military, which resolutions included the following “pastoral counsel”:
This Assembly declares it to be the biblical duty of man to defend woman and therefore condemns the use of women as military combatants, as well as any conscription of women into the Armed Services of the United States.

**Whereas**, the oral report of the Ad Interim Committee on Women in the Military included a lengthy section discussing how the full scope of church discipline should be employed to further the ends of its resolutions;

**Whereas**, members of our congregations both those serving in the Armed Forces of the United States and others, have expressed concern over such potential use of church discipline;

**Whereas**, officers of our churches have expressed concern over whether they may, by the Assembly’s action, be “out of accord” with the law of the church, and potentially the subjects of discipline;

**Whereas**, historically Assemblies in our tradition have insisted that “[n]othing is law, to be enforced by judicial prosecution, but that which is contained in the Word as interpreted in our Standards.” (The Digest of the Acts and Proceedings of the PCUS, 1861-1965, p. 71);

**Whereas**, our wisest Old School forefathers with respect to questions of polity, clearly set forth the implications of this sound principle:

Does the same force belong to the deliverances *in thesi* of the higher courts as to their judicial decisions? Do the two classes of decisions regulate and determine the administration of discipline in the same way and to the same extent? Or, to express the same thing in other words, does the interpretation of a law by an appellate court—the interpretation being given *in thesi*—bind a court of original jurisdiction in such a sense as to deprive it of its power of judgment as to the meaning of said law, and compel it to accept and act upon the interpretation of the appellate court as the law of the Church? … The General Assembly of 1879 answers it clearly and unanimously in the negative; and, we think, truly and righteously. … (Thomas E. Peck, “The Action of the Assembly of 1879 on Worldly Amusements, or the Powers of Our Several Church Courts,” *Southern
Whereas, the 10th General Assembly of the PCA embraced this wisdom in adopting the following:

It would be unwise, improper, and unconstitutional for the General Assembly to determine abstractly apart from the proper processes afforded by our constitutional standards what would disqualify a man from holding office. ... As the result of proper judicial processes, judgments may be made [by the Assembly] which determinately interpret what may or may not be in accord with our standards. Any other procedure of setting forth or compiling a list of essential or nonessential doctrines would, in effect, amend the standards by an unconstitutional method. (M10GA, p. 103, III.25.)

Whereas, the 22nd General Assembly of the PCA reaffirmed this stance when it declared:

Were this Assembly, in the abstract, to declare either more or less than the express statements of our Constitution, it could not in that declaration either add to, nor take away from, what is constitutional with respect to these doctrines and duties; nor could such a declaration infringe upon the right and responsibility of Sessions and Presbyteries to interpret and apply the Constitution as they see best, subject always to the procedures of review and control, complaint and appeal. (M22GA, p. 233, 22-6, IV.5.), and

Whereas, the 30th General Assembly denied an overture upon recommendation from the Bills and Overtures Committee, informed by the following grounds provided by the Committee:

The General Assembly cannot determine abstractly, apart from regular process, how the courts, which under our Constitution are charged with the duty of judging the qualifications of candidates, are to interpret the Constitution in the regular discharge of their own functions. To attempt to do so would be in effect to amend the Constitution by extra-constitutional methods. (M30GA, p. 257)

Therefore Potomac Presbytery unanimously declares that the action of the 30th General Assembly with respect to the report of the Ad Interim Committee on Women in the Military, though to be given “due and serious consideration,” does not oblige any
officer of the PCA, as a part of his ordination commitments, to concur in the Assembly’s judgment, nor does it oblige any court of original or appellate jurisdiction to bring under disciplinary proceedings views or behaviors, of members or church officers, which may be contrary to the Assembly’s judgment, and Potomac Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly to pronounce its approval of Potomac’s declaration and thereby clarify a matter that might otherwise tend to further confusion and controversy among our officers, courts and congregations.

**OVERTURE 3 from Chesapeake Presbytery** (to B&O)

“Women’s Military Service Not Necessarily a Basis for Discipline”

Whereas, the vote on the report to the 30th General Assembly from the *Ad Interim Committee on Women in the Military* prevailed by a very narrow margin; and

Whereas, one teaching elder from Chesapeake Presbytery has already notified the Shepherding Committee of the violation of his conscience by the requirements of the report; and

Whereas, we as the Session of Pasadena Evangelical Presbyterian Church would find it a violation of our conscience to discipline any female member, who voluntarily takes up a combat position;

Therefore, for the sake of clarification and for the peace of the church, we overture the 31st General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America to rule that discipline of either members or elders relating to the issues of the *Ad Interim Report on Women in the Military* is not necessarily required and that the Report remain the position of the PCA as pious advice.

10. That Overture 9 from Central Carolina Presbytery (“Oversight of Temperate Language in SJC Concurring or Dissenting Opinions”) be **answered in the negative**.  
   Adopted
   Grounds: Reference the General Assembly’s action on SJC Manual changes. [See 31-35, IV, p. 124]

**OVERTURE 9 from Central Carolina Presbytery** (to B&O, CCB)  
“Oversight of Temperate Language in SJC Concurring or Dissenting Opinions”
Amend *BCO* 15-5.b by adding the underlined sentence:

In each case the Standing Judicial Commission shall issue a summary of the facts, a statement of the issues, its judgment and its reasoning, together with any concurring or dissenting opinions, all of which shall be entered on the minutes of the General Assembly and shall be reported by the Stated Clerk to the next General Assembly. The judgment shall be effective from the time of its announcement to the parties. Upon a 2/3 vote, the Assembly may strike from the minutes, in whole or in part, any concurring or dissenting opinion for intemperate language.

Rationale:

1. The 29th GA in Dallas directed the SJC to “draft and present to the 30th GA procedures to be placed in the SJC Manual for examining concurring and dissenting opinions to be sure such opinions are in temperate language before they are added to SJC reports.” (*M29GA*, p. 242) Last year, the SJC asked the 30th GA for an additional year to draft a recommendation, and this request was approved.

2. The SJC has complied with the instructions of the 29th GA and drafted an amendment to the SJC Manual. (See recommendation in the SJC’s report to this year’s Assembly.) However, if the Assembly still believes temperate language oversight is necessary, it would be better accomplished via *BCO* 15-5 than via the SJC Manual.

3. Currently, there are four identical paragraphs in the SJC Manual regarding temperate language in the concurring and dissenting opinions of SJC judges - SJCM 13.10, 14.7, 15.7 & 18.7.k as shown below (underlining added):

   After a decision has been reached by the full Commission, any member may file, within 20 days after the day the decision is reached, a concurring or dissenting opinion which if it is couched in temperate language shall be appended to the decision.

4. However, there is no procedure specifying how such “temperate language” determination should be made. This was an issue two years ago at the 29th GA in Dallas when concerns were raised about one of the concurring opinions in SJC Case 99-1 (the John Wood matter). Some GA commissioners expressed concern about some statements in a concurring opinion that they believed were intemperate. Because there were no procedures in the SJCM or *BCO* to address these concerns, the 29th GA assigned the task to the SJC.
5. Even without any changes in the SJCM or _BCO_, any SJC judge who believes a concurring or dissenting opinion contains questionable language can already express that concern to the author. The author can then consider revising his opinion.

6. It is highly unusual for anyone to have the authority or responsibility to police the language in a judge’s opinion. It is even more unusual to task fellow judges to do so, especially with regard to a dissenting opinion. It would be unthinkable in the U.S. Supreme Court for Justice Ginsburg or Souter to have any part in policing the language in a dissenting opinion filed by Justice Scalia or Thomas. Giving judges such authority is, at best, a potential conflict of interest and at worst, a policy open to potential abuse. With such a policy, it is possible a majority could even disallow a dissenting opinion.

7. If the temperance of language in concurring or dissenting opinions needs review, the Assembly, not the SJC, should have the final word. If this overture is adopted, and the Assembly believes a concurring or dissenting opinion contains intemperate language, it can delete it, in part or in whole, from the Minutes. Granted, it would already have been published to the parties and in the GA Commissioners’ Handbook, but the GA could prevent it from being recorded for history. In the rare event there is a question about the language in a concurring or dissenting opinion, the Assembly itself should decide the question.

8. If the Assembly simply revises the SJC Manual, a concurring opinion like the one in question in Dallas might still be approved by the SJC and the Assembly would have no recourse. Given the fact that 6 out of the 17 SJC members voting in the case signed the concurring opinion in question, including three of four SJC officers, it is questionable whether the majority of the SJC would have judged the language as intemperate even if there had been an SJC Manual procedure to do so. (Note: Central Carolina Presbytery is not saying it believes the language in that concurring opinion was intemperate, but is just using it to illustrate the point.)

9. If this Overture is adopted, the phrase “if couched in temperate language” should be deleted from SJC Manual paragraphs 13.10, 14.7, 15.7 and 18.7.k, since the SJC Manual does not contain procedures for review of
temperate language prior to attachment to SJC reports. That review would then rest with the Assembly.

10. Alternatively, if the Committee of Commissioners on Bills & Overtures would prefer recommending that the Assembly delete the SJC temperate language oversight altogether, Central Carolina would concur with that recommendation and consider it a friendly amendment and not a “new item of business” ("RAO" 13-5.d). That would entail striking the words “if couched in temperate language” from SJCM 13.10, 14.7, 15.7 and 18.7.k. Clearly, SJC judges are expected to use temperate language. If the Assembly is concerned about the opinions written by a judge, they can express their dissatisfaction if he is nominated for reelection. Or, in an extreme case, the provisions of BCO 31-2 are available.

11. That Overture 10 from Central Carolina Presbytery ("Amend BCO 43-2 Hearing Complaints Against Undebatable Reports of Judicial Commissions") be answered in the negative.

Adopted

Grounds: While the overture draws attention to a potential problem, the proposed solution does not solve it. The overture also deprives the presbytery of the opportunity to correct its own problem.

OVERTURE 10 from Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB) "Amend BCO 43-2 Hearing Complaints Against Undebatable Reports of Judicial Commissions"

Amend BCO 43-2 by adding the underlined sentence:

43-2. A complaint shall first be made to the court whose act or decision is alleged to be in error. Written notice of complaint, with supporting reasons, shall be filed with the clerk of the court within thirty (30) days following the meeting of the court. The court shall consider the complaint at its next stated meeting, or at a called meeting prior to its next stated meeting. However, if a complaint is against the court’s approval of a non-debatable judicial commission judgment (BCO 15-3), that complaint shall be filed directly with the next higher court. No attempt should be made to circularize the court to which complaint is being made by either party.
Rationale:
According to BCO 15-3, when a judicial commission reports its judgment to the court appointing it, the court shall, without debate, either approve or disapprove the judgment. To require subsequent complaints to first be filed with the original court would be unwise in these cases for several reasons.

1. If the original court considered such a complaint, it would be hearing debate on what was originally a non-debatable report. Thus, anyone who wished to debate a judicial commission report could do so at the next meeting by filing a complaint.

2. If the original court considered such a complaint, they would be doing so without its members having heard the oral arguments presented to the judicial commission. Nor would they have likely read any of the written material reviewed by the commission (record of case, briefs, etc.)

3. Some Presbyterian denominations do not require any complaints to first be made to the court whose act is alleged to be in error. While the OPC practice is like ours, the EPC and PCUSA require all formal complaints to go directly to the next higher court.

4. Regardless of formal complaint procedures in BCO 43, if any member of the court is dissatisfied with an act or decision, Robert’s Rules already provides a broad avenue for redress – a motion to “rescind” or to “amend something previously adopted” (RONR, 10th ed., p. 293-299). Such a motion can be made by any member of the court regardless of how, or even if, he voted on the decision in question. There is no time limit for making such a motion. And if it’s announced prior to the meeting at which it will be considered, it only takes a simple majority to adopt. However, if the original motion was non-debatable, so should be any motion to rescind or to amend:

   A motion to Amend an undebatable motion is undebatable, because to allow debate on it would be contrary to the purposes of the other motion’s undebatability. (RONR p. 385, lines 6-9)

12. That Overture 14 from Eastern Canada Presbytery (“Amend BCO 24-3 Regarding Election of Ruling Elders and Deacons”) be answered in the negative and referred back to the Presbytery.  

   Adopted

Grounds: The Committee on Constitutional Business has advised this Overture is in conflict with other parts of the Constitution. [See 31-56, VI, p. 162.]
OVERTURE 14 from Eastern Canada Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
“Amend BCO 24-3 Regarding Election of Ruling Elders and Deacons”

Whereas in the provisions for electing ruling elders and deacons, BCO 24-3 refers to the provisions for electing teaching elders, BCO 20-4, and

Whereas the provisions of BCO 20-4 are also expressed in BCO 24-4, specifically for ruling elders and deacons, and

Whereas this redundancy suggests that a numerical error was made in inserting this reference, and

Whereas BCO 20-5 gives directions about dealing with highly divided votes which are not found in BCO 24, and which might be to the point,

Therefore the Presbytery of Eastern Canada overtures the 31st General Assembly to amend BCO 24-3, by substituting “See also BCO 20-5” for “See also BCO 20-4”.

13. That Overture 19 from Philadelphia Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery (“Endorse Marriage Amendment to US Constitution”) be answered with the following statement:
The church now declares to the world the teaching of God’s word concerning the family as summarized in the WCF 24.1-2.
1. Marriage is to be between one man and one woman: neither is it lawful for any man to have more than one wife, nor for any woman to have more than one husband, at the same time (Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:5-6; Prov. 2:17).
2. Marriage was ordained for the mutual help of husband and wife, for the increase of mankind with a legitimate issue, and of the Church with an holy seed; and for preventing of uncleanness. (Gen. 2:18; Mal. 2:15; 1 Cor. 7:2, 9).
Furthermore the Scriptures warn of the danger to any nation that defies God’s law regarding the family.” (Proverbs 14:34)

Adopted

Grounds: The church is spiritual in nature, and while it must continue to speak to moral issues, it should ordinarily refrain from endorsing specific legislation. See WCF 31.4, BCO 3-3, 3-4.
OVERTURE 19 from Philadelphia Presbytery
And Rocky Mountain Presbytery
“Endorse Marriage Amendment to US Constitution”

Whereas the Biblical presentation of marriage declares that it is a creation ordinance intended for all peoples of all times and of all places (Gen. 1-3); and

Whereas marriage biblically defined requires heterosexual monogamy (Mat. 19; Eph. 5; Mal. 2; Gen. 1-3); and

Whereas the natural law of marriage has been deeply influential in the cultural, legal and national development of western civilization; and

Whereas the Christian tradition from ancient church to the modern age has defined marriage in this biblical manner; and

Whereas the Westminster Confession of Faith held by the PCA defines marriage in Chapter XXIV. 1-3:
1. Marriage is to be between one man and one woman: neither is it lawful for any man to have more than one wife, nor for any woman to have more than one husband, at the same time (Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:5-6; Prv. 2:17).
2. Marriage was ordained for the mutual help of husband and wife, for the increase of mankind with a legitimate issue, and of the Church with an holy seed; and for preventing of uncleanness. (Gen. 2:18; Mal. 2:15; 1Cor. 7:2, 9).
3. It is lawful for all sorts of people to marry, who are able with judgment to give their consent (Heb. 13:4; I Tim. 4:3, 1Cor. 7:36-38; Gen. 24:58.).; and

Whereas the American civil law, positive law and constitutional decisions of our courts have hitherto affirmed this biblical and natural law expression of marriage; and

Whereas there is a definite movement in the U.S. and beyond to overthrow and destroy this biblical definition of marriage as is manifested by recent court decisions; and

Whereas an amendment to the U.S. Constitution that seeks to preserve this definition of marriage, while leaving other relevant aspects of marriage to the will of the people of each state, has already been introduced into the U.S. Congress; and
Whereas the PCA, although reticent to address the civil magistrate (WCF XXXI.4), is willing to do so in extraordinary cases such as it has done in the matters of the sanctity of life and the deleterious impact of homosexuality on families, churches, and both state and culture; and

Whereas the redefinition of marriage from heterosexual monogamy is a matter of enormous and extraordinary importance for our PCA families, our churches, our denomination and indeed for our entire nation,

Be it now therefore resolved that the PCA’s 31st General Assembly be overtured to declare its support for the Marriage Amendment which states:

“Marriage in the United States shall consist only of the union of a man and woman. Neither this Constitution or the constitution of any State, nor state or federal law, shall be construed to require that marital status or the legal incidents thereof be conferred upon unmarried couples or groups.”

And moreover that the PCA’s 31st General Assembly be overtured to declare its support for this Amendment to the President of the United States, both Houses of the U.S. Congress, as well as to all U.S. State legislatures, and to encourage its pastors, people, churches and institutions to exercise their appropriate and respective roles as citizens to further the process of the adoption of the Marriage Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.


Adopted with related motions

Grounds: The CCB report states “…the word ‘broken’ is a phantom word which mysteriously appeared in our BCO in 1990 when the NKJV was substituted for the ASV. It has never been approved.” [See 31-56, VI, p. 163.]

OVERTURE 21 from Ascension Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)

“Amend BCO 58-5 to Delete ‘Broken’ in Communion Liturgy”

Whereas, it is necessary to the right administration of the sacraments to indicate their biblical warrant; and
Whereas, there are four biblical accounts of the institution of the Lord’s Supper (Matt. 26:20-29; Mark 14:22-25; Luke 22:14-23; 1 Cor. 11:23-26); and

Whereas, the current reading of the Constitution conflates part of Matthew’s account (“Take, eat”) and part of 1 Cor. 11:24 (“broken for you”), an account that is therefore not found in any Bible in any language; and

Whereas, there are significant text-critical questions associated with the Authorized Version’s rendering, “broken for you” at 1 Cor. 11:24; and

Whereas, ministers of the word and sacrament are ordinarily permitted by the Constitution to select the translation that most concurs with their judgment about the original text; and

Whereas, the present Constitution (BCO 58-5) requires ministers to use the conflation of part of Matthew’s account and the language of the Authorized Version’s rendering of part of the 1 Corinthians 11 account; and

Whereas, for a minister to read as the Word of God what he honestly believes is not the Word of God is a violation of his conscience;

Be it therefore resolved that the General Assembly amend BCO 58-5 as follows:

The bread and wine being thus set apart by prayer and thanksgiving, the minister is to take the bread, and break it, in the view of the people, saying:

That the Lord Jesus Christ on the same night in which He was betrayed took bread; and when He had given thanks, He broke it, gave it to His disciples, as I, ministering in His name, give this bread to you, and said, “This is my body which is for you; do this in remembrance of Me” (Some other biblical account of the institution of this part of the Supper may be substituted here).
[N.B.: Current version reads: The bread and wine being thus set apart by prayer and thanksgiving, the minister is to take the bread, and break it, in the view of the people, saying:

That the Lord Jesus Christ on the same night in which He was betrayed took bread; and when He had given thanks, He broke it, gave it to His disciples, as I, ministering in His name, give this bread to you, and said, “Take, eat; this is My body which is broken for you; do this in remembrance of Me”]

Explanatory Notes

Note One. The textual basis of the Authorized Version’s rendering of 1 Cor. 11:24.

1. Manuscript evidence for klwmenon (“my body, broken for you”) at 1 Cor. 11:24. Barring corrections made to certain manuscripts, the reading is only present in G, K, P, Y and several minuscules. These texts are late, 9th or 10th century and later.

2. Manuscript evidence for omitting klwmenon (“broken”) at 1 Cor. 11:24. P46, A, B, Å, et al. The early (and, many believe most reliable) manuscripts all omit the participle klwmenon (“broken”) from 1 Cor. 11:24. This is why the participle is absent from the twentieth-century translations other than the NKJV.

3. Manuscript evidence for something else at 1 Cor. 11:24. By assimilation to Lk.22:19, several manuscripts have didovmenon, “given for you.”

4. Translation evidence at 1 Cor. 11:24.
   a. English. The AV, based upon Erasmus’s Greek text, has the word “broken.” This is omitted by RSV, NASB, NEB, NIV, NRSV, ESV et al., but retained in the NKJV, which follows the Byzantine readings consistently.
   b. Latin. The Vulgate of 1 Cor. 11 assimilates didovmenon from Lk. 22:19, and reads, hoc est corpus meum, quod pro vobis tradetur.
   c. German. Both Luther and Die Gute Nachricht follow Lk. 22:19. Luther: das ist mein Leib, der für euch gegeben wird. DGN: Das ist mein Leib,
Interestingly, in both translations, a form of brachen does appear in the preceding clause regarding the bread itself, yet neither re-introduces the verb with regard to the “body/Leib”.

5. Evidence from the other NT accounts outside of 1 Cor. 11:24. In the accounts in Matthew and Mark, the text merely says “for you,” without klwvmenon, “broken”. The text of Luke, as mentioned before, indisputably has the participle didovmenon, “given.” None of the Synoptic accounts includes the klwvmenon that is found in some late manuscripts of 1 Cor. 11:24.

Summary of evidence regarding the word “broken” in the institution of the Lord’s Supper in 1 Cor. 11:24. There is disputed evidence for the authenticity of the participle klwvmenon (“broken”) in 1 Cor. 11:24. The evidence is sufficiently disputed that most twentieth-century and twenty-first century translations omit it. Therefore, it is a reasonable and responsible choice for a minister to choose to omit it also.

Note Two. This proposed change omits the conflated reading found in the current BCO, which takes part from Matthew and part from 1 Corinthians.

Note Three. This proposed change to the Constitution does not prohibit ministers from using the language of the current Constitution; rather, it merely permits other language to be used.

15. That Overture 22 from the Session of Ellisville, MS PCA Church (“Amend BCO 13-1, 14-2, 23-2, 24-9 to Allow Only Pastors and Associate Pastors to Vote in Presbytery and General Assembly”) be answered in the negative. Adopted

Grounds: The Committee on Constitutional Business has advised this Overture is in conflict with other parts of the Constitution. [See 31-56, VI, p. 163.]

OVERTURE 22 from The Session of Ellisville, MS PCA Church (to B&O, CCB)

“Amend BCO 13-1, 14-2, 23-2, 24-9 to Allow Pastors and Associate Pastors As Only TEs to Vote in Presbytery and General Assembly”
An overture to amend the *Book of Church Order* Chapters thirteen (13), fourteen (14), twenty-three (23) and twenty-four (24) for the purpose of identifying the voting members of the Presbytery and General Assembly Courts.

**Whereas,** “Though the character, qualifications and authority of church officers are laid down in the holy Scriptures, as well as the proper method of officer investiture, the power to elect persons to the exercise of authority in any particular society resides in that society” (*BCO* Preface, II-6), and

**Whereas,** “Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction is not a several, but a joint power, to be exercised by presbyters in courts. These courts may have jurisdiction over one or many churches, but they sustain such mutual relations as to realize the idea of the unity of the Church” (*BCO* 1-5), and

**Whereas,** “The church, with its ordinances, officers and courts, is the agency which Christ has ordained for the edification and government of His people, for the propagation of the faith, and the evangelization of the world,” (*BCO* 3-5), and

**Whereas,** “The exercise of ecclesiastical power, whether joint or several, has the divine sanction when in conformity with the statutes enacted by Christ, the lawgiver, and when put forth by courts or by officers appointed thereunto in His Word” (*BCO* 3-6), and

**Whereas,** “A particular church consists of a number of professing Christians, with their children, associated together for divine worship and godly living, agreeable to the Scriptures, and submitting to the lawful government of Christ’s kingdom” (*BCO* 4-1), and

**Whereas,** the particular church officers are “teaching and ruling elders and its deacons” (*BCO* 4-2); “Its jurisdiction, being a joint power, is lodged in the church Session, which consist of its pastor, pastors, its associate pastor(s), and its ruling elders” (*BCO* 4-3), and
Whereas, “It belongs to the office of elder, both severally and jointly, to watch diligently over the flock committed to his charge….They must exercise government and discipline, and take oversight not only of the spiritual interests of the particular church, but also the church generally….” (BCO 8-3), and

Whereas, “The church is governed by various courts, in regular gradations, which are all, nevertheless, Presbyteries, as being composed exclusively of presbyters” (BCO 10-1), and

Whereas, “These courts are church Sessions, Presbyteries, and the General Assembly” (BCO 10-2), and “All church courts are one in nature, constituted of the same elements, possessed inherently of the same kinds of rights and powers…” (BCO 11-3), (Emphasis added), and

Whereas, BCO 12-1 states clearly the composition of the church session is the pastor, associate pastor (if one exists) and the ruling elders of the particular church. All are elected to exercise government, discipline, and to take spiritual oversight of the congregation. Assistant pastor or pastors, although not elected members of the session, may be invited to attend and participate in discussion without vote, and

Whereas, the Presbytery, being one in nature with the Session (BCO 11-3), should consist of the elected pastor, pastor(s), associate pastors and ruling elders from each particular church, and

Whereas, the General Assembly, being one in nature with the Session and with the Presbytery (BCO 11-3), should consist of the pastor, pastors, associate pastors, and ruling elders from each particular church, and

Whereas, it is clear that the government of the church proceeds from the members of a particular church up through the elected officers (teaching and ruling elders) of that particular church and continues upward to the Presbytery through its elected representatives and further upward to the General Assembly by its elected representatives, and

Whereas, representative church government is violated when teaching elders who are not members of a particular
church session vote in a court thereby representing only themselves and not being elected to represent those governed, and

Whereas, all teaching elders not being members of a particular church Session should be precluded from voting in the Presbytery and General Assembly courts but do retain their membership in the Presbytery for purposes of instruction and discipline,

Therefore, change BCO Chapter 13-1, by deleting the second sentence and inserting a new second sentence, to read, “When Presbytery meets as a court its voting members shall comprise only teaching elders who are members of a particular church Session and ruling elders as elected by their sessions”, and Change BCO Chapter 14-2, by deleting the second sentence and inserting a new second sentence, to read, “When General Assembly meets as a court its voting members shall comprise only teaching elders who are members of a particular church Session and are in good standing with their presbyteries, and ruling elders as elected by their Sessions”, and Change BCO 23-2 by deleting the last sentence, and Change BCO 24-9 by deleting the last sentence.

“May the Lord, the King and Head of the Church, bless and honor these efforts to make clearer our form of governance.” (Publisher’s Introduction to the Sixth Edition of the Book of Church Order)

[Note: Proposed to, but rejected by Grace Presbytery, March 25, 2003, “RAO” 10-10.]

16. That personal resolution 1 from TE William (Bill) Leuzinger be answered with the following statement:

Matthew 5 and Galatians 6 encourage brothers, and by extension ecclesiastical courts, to resolve their disputes quickly. Therefore the General Assembly encourages these two sister Presbyteries to discuss any matters of dispute between them. However, it is unwise for the Assembly to instruct a lower court to forgo constitutionally proper judicial process.

Adopted

[See text at 31-10, p. 49 and action at 31-33, p. 90.]
Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>TE Carl W. Bogue Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>TE Don K. Clements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE John George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE Andrew J. (Andy) Webb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>TE Marvin J. (Mark) Bates III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>RE D. Mark Baxter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>TE Charles Henry Morrison III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>TE David M. Bryan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>TE Donald A. Codling</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>RE John E. Spencer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>TE Edward Scott Mosley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>TE Paul Honomichl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>TE John C. Van Dyke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>RE Eric Haug</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>TE Larry C. Hoop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>TE Harry D. Long</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean Central</td>
<td>TE Jung Kon Suh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>RE M. Dale Peacock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan New York</td>
<td>TE Raymond D. Cannata</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>RE Doyle Moorhead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>TE Stephen Thomas Estock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>RE Paul Richardson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>TE David A. Currence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New York State</td>
<td>RE Ralph Kelsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Florida</td>
<td>TE Randy L. Wilding</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>TE Mark A. Rowden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California</td>
<td>TE John Haralson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>TE William A. James</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>RE Chuck Hickey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>TE Brad Lawrence Chaney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>TE K. Eric (Rick) Perrin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>RE Hugh Sung</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>TE Craig D. Childs Sr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>RE Patrick Shields</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>TE Robert M. Ferguson Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>RE R. Mike Cox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>TE J. Scott Lindsay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>TE Freddy Fritz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessee Valley</td>
<td>RE Mark Buckner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warrior</td>
<td>TE E. Bryan Bond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>TE Craig S. Bulkeley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>TE G. Brent Bradley</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,
/s/TE Don K. Clements, Chairman /s/TE John K. Haralson, Secretary
31-58 Parliamentary Inquiry

TE David F. Coffin asked the Moderator, “When this Assembly adopted statements in the responses to Overtures 1 and 19, contrary to the statements requested by the overturing Presbyteries, may I assume that these actions are construed to be in accordance with “RAO” by the Bills and Overtures Committee, the Moderator, and the Parliamentarians, and the 31st General Assembly?” The Moderator, noting that the inquiry included the informal fallacy known as “complex question,” reported to the Assembly that he would not propose an answer to the inquiry.

31-59 Protest from TE Morton H. Smith

The following protest was received by the Assembly:

In accord with BCO 45-1, the undersigned commissioners respectfully protest the adoption of the [revision to] BCO 21-4 for the following reasons.

It is our conviction that as the PCA came into existence, it was the intent to establish a continuing Southern Presbyterian Church, which was clearly an Old School Presbyterian Church, which historically included the full or strict subscription to the Westminster Confession and Catechisms.

The adoption of the position set forth in [the revision to] BCO 21-4 is essentially the same position adopted by the PCUSA in 1927. The history of the PCUSA shows that once this position was adopted the PCUSA moved toward liberalism. The most extreme case of this movement was the Kaesman case in 1978 in which a man denied the deity of Christ with the approval of his Presbytery. The PCUSA Assembly refused to correct this error on the ground that it was the prerogative of the Presbytery, and that Assembly could not reverse the Presbytery. It is our fear that under this new amendment the PCA may move towards liberalism without safeguards to prevent it.

MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY


31-60 Assembly Recessed

The Assembly recessed at 10:34 p.m. with prayer by TE Don K. Clements to reconvene at 8:00 a.m. for worship.

Eighth Session – Friday Morning
June 13, 2003

31-61 Assembly Reconvened

The Assembly reconvened at 8:00 a.m. on June 13, 2003 with worship, then at 9:06 a.m. for business with the singing of Hymn 5, “God, My King, Thy Might Confessing” (Psalm 145) as the opening prayer.

31-62 Approval of Minutes of Thirty-First General Assembly

The Assembly authorized the Moderator to appoint a Committee to approve the Minutes of this Assembly.

31-63 Report of the Review of Presbytery Records Committee (RPR) [continued from 31-14]

TE Theodore W. (Ted) Trefsgar Jr., Chairman, led the Assembly in prayer and presented the report. During the report, the Chair provided a short period for the commissioners to review the recommendations. Recommendations 1-64 were
adopted. Negative votes on Recommendation 29 were recorded by TE Thomas Talbot and TE Morton H. Smith. On Recommendation 56, refer to previous actions of this Assembly. [See 31-14, p. 61.] After pausing to review them, General Recommendations 1-2 were adopted. Recommendation 3 was struck. General Recommendations 4-13, 15-16 were adopted, with Recommendation 14 was amended, then adopted as amended.

The Assembly adopted a motion “that the Report of the RPRC be printed and distributed on Thursday, or at least one hour before the Report is presented at the 32nd General Assembly.”

I. A List of Presbytery Minutes Received by the Committee

II. A List of the Presbyteries That Have Not Submitted Minutes:
   A. Korean Eastern
   B. Korean Northwest
   C. Korean Southeastern

III. A Report Concerning the Minutes of Each Presbytery:
   1. That the Minutes of Ascension Presbytery:
      b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: January 26, 2002
      c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
      d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

   2. That the Minutes of Blue Ridge Presbytery:
      a. Be approved without exception: September 14, 2002, October 18-19, 2002
      b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
      c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
      d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

   3. That the Minutes of Calvary Presbytery:
      a. Be approved without exception: None
      b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
      d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
Exception: January 27, 2001, April 26, 2001, July 28, 2001: Minutes of presbytery meetings have not been approved. “RAO” 14-3c.8
Response: These minutes were all approved. It was an oversight in the recording, and we will make sure this will be corrected in the future.

Exception: July 28, 2001: Ordination exam approved without record of internship being completed. BCO 21-2; 21-4
Response: [Name deleted] has served as a Professor at Erskine Seminary for several years, and we saw no need to require him to complete an Internship, having been a Seminary Professor for that amount of time.

Note from 31st GA: When approving previous experience in lieu of an internship a ¾ vote of presbytery must be recorded. BCO 19-16

Exception: July 28, 2001: A call approved for labor out of bounds gives no reasons for considering it a valid Christian ministry. BCO 20-1
Response: [Name deleted] continues to serve at Erskine Seminary as a Professor, and subsequent to this he became an Associate Pastor, and we felt that an ARP Seminary was acceptable and approved by our Presbytery.

Exception: September 10, 2001: Presbytery meeting held without minutes being submitted. BCO 13-11
Response: This meeting in question was not a called or stated meeting. It was an informal meeting to discuss the division of Calvary Presbytery. There were no minutes kept nor were there any motions made. Note: at the next Presbytery Meeting there was action taken.

Exception: General: No record of committee members, licentiates or interns in Directory or Roll. “RAO” 14-4.c.1
Response: Please note our Nominating Committee reports at the October Meeting of the previous year and at that time all committee members are recorded. Note: See October 2001 minutes that has the committee members for 2002. As to the record of licentiates or interns in Directory or Roll, please note these are kept by The Candidates Committee, and the Roll of Candidates was recorded in the January 2001 packet. We apologize that the new Chairman failed to note the Licentiates or Interns on the Candidates Roll which is normally done with an asterisk. This has been corrected.

Exception: July 25, 1998: There is no documentation (calls, etc.) for two men for changes from assistant to associate pastor. There are no commissions approved for installation. BCO 15-1; 15-2.
Response to 28th GA: These men were already ordained and installed in their particular churches. This was simply a change in their title designation.

Rationale: Change in call from Assistant to Associate requires a new call from the congregation to replace previous call from the session. BCO 20-6, 22-2,3

Response to 29th GA: These two men in question were serving in their churches and still are. Congregational Meetings were called and calls were extended to them as Associate Pastors. There were no changes in the terms of their calls at that time. Calvary Presbytery felt that since these men were already ordained and installed, that a further installation service would not be necessary. If we were wrong in this we will gladly correct the situation, if you will so instruct us. We thought we did everything correctly, but we willingly submit to your wisdom and humbly seek your guidance in this matter if further action is needed.

Rationale why response to 29th GA is unsatisfactory: Change in call from assistant to associate requires a new installation by the Presbytery because the assistant previously called by the session has now been called by the congregation (BCO 22-2,3), and because additional questions must be posed to both the new associate and the congregation at a service of installation (BCO 21-9, 10; footnotes). Therefore, it would be most appropriate for Calvary Presbytery to erect a commission or commissions to install the two men in question as associate ministers.

Response to the 30th GA: Concerning the two TEs who were changed from Assistant to Associate Pastors: The Congregations extended a call for these two men to change from Assistant to Associate Pastors, and the following commissions were elected and these installations were carried out.

1) For TE David Conley: This installation took place November 15, 1998, at 6:00 PM, at Clemson Presbyterian Church with the following Commission: TE Tim Lane, Cov., TE Rick Brawner, TE Tom Musselman, RE David Wilcox, RE Kevin Miles, RE Chuck Garabedian, RE Lehmon Dekle. We apologize for not recording the commission in our minutes, nor that the installation had taken place.

2) For TE Robert Spears: The commission to install TE Robert Spears as Associate Pastor was approved at the October 24, 2002, Meeting of Calvary Presbytery. It was as follows: TE Rod Clay, Cov., TE Marty Martin, TE Ben Shaw, RE David Bragdon, RE John VanVoorhis, RE Mel
Duncan. The installation took place January 12, 2003, at Second Presbyterian Church at 6:00 PM, in Greenville, SC, and we apologize for the delay and misunderstanding.

Adopted

4. That the minutes of Central Carolina Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: None
   d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:
      Exception: October 27, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21-4b,c,d; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: We agree with the 30th GA that we neglected to note these three parts of ordination trials for two men. Our minutes incorrectly reflect what actually occurred. These two men did submit a theological thesis and exegesis papers on assigned topics as required by BCO 21-4.b,c. They also preached a sermon before the committee as required by BCO 21-4.d. Our own Standing Committee requires it. We will endeavor to be more careful in the future to note all the parts of exams and trials as required by the BCO and the “RAO”.
      Adopted

5. That the Minutes of Central Florida Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: August 20, 2002: No record of licensure candidate’s written or oral exam. BCO 19-2, “RAO” 14-3e.5
   d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
      Exception: May 22, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: In the minutes of the 95th Stated Meeting, May 22, 2001, the examination of Candidate [name deleted] was cited as having not been complete where the requirements of BCO 21-4 are concerned, specifically (1) No mention of original languages 21.4.1.2; (2) No thesis on theological topic (21.4.6); (3) No exegetical paper (21.4.c).
MSC: That the minutes of the 95th Stated Meeting be amended to reflect the fact that TE [name deleted] had in fact fulfilled the BCO requirements related to original languages (21-4-a2), thesis on theological topic (21-4-b), and exegetical paper (21-4-c).

Exception: October 30, 2001: No record of judicial commission executive session. “RAO” 14-3-e.6

Response: In the minutes of the 97th Stated Meeting, October 30, 2001, minutes of the executive session in reference to TE [name deleted] were not sent to GA for its review, per “RAO” 14-3-3.6.

MSC: The clerk be instructed to find and forward to GA the minutes of the executive session in reference to TE [name deleted]. The cited content was unintentionally omitted from the official record of the meeting as a consequence of a new clerk’s involvement in the recording of that meeting. Adopted

6. That the Minutes of Central Georgia Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

7. That the Minutes of Chesapeake Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

8. That the Minutes of Covenant Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

9. That the Minutes of Eastern Canada Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: April 26, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: February 22, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
Exception: October 25-26, 2002: No record of opening meeting in prayer (second year cited). “RAO” 14-3c.4
d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.  
Adopted

10. That the Minutes of Eastern Carolina Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: None
   d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:
      Exception: September 15, 2001: Business conducted at called meeting not included in the stated purpose of meeting. BCO 13-12.
      Response: The explanation for this exception is as follows. Presbytery actually had two called meetings on September 15, 2001, one immediately following after the other. Each was called according to the procedures specified in the BCO, the one having been set at the summer stated meeting of presbytery and the second through the provisions of BCO 13-12. Each was announced well in advance. The problem that confronted the Assembly’s Committee on Review of Presbytery Records was that the stated clerk of presbytery mindlessly copied the proof of call for the first meeting as the proof of call for the second meeting when typing up the minutes on his word processor! Somehow presbytery missed that error in its approval of these minutes at its fall stated meeting on October 20, 2001. That is why the GA committee thought that business had been carried out at the second meeting that was not stated in the call of that meeting.

      The clerk is sorry for his carelessness and promises to be more vigilant in the future. He will correct the error in the minutes of the second called meeting of 9-15-02 by using the strike through feature of the word processor on the incorrect proof of call and by adding the correct proof of call in italic font, together with a handwritten note referring the reader to the action of presbytery this 19th day of October, 2002 authorizing such correction of the minutes (see below).

      Proof of the Call. In a memo dated 8-20-01 9-04-02, the Stated Clerk, David Bowen, sent the following call to all ECP Clerks of Sessions and Teaching Elders—“As instructed by action of Presbytery at its Summer Stated Meeting on July 21, 2001, the moderator has called Eastern Carolina Presbytery to meet on Saturday, September 15, 2001 at 9:00 a.m. at Redeemer Presbyterian Church in Raleigh for the purpose of
hearing the appeal of Deacon Neil Jeansonne against the Action of Christ Presbyterian Session on July 19, 2000 in deposing him from office and suspending him from the Lord’s Table (BCO 42). The conditions of BCO 13-12 having been met, the moderator has called Eastern Carolina Presbytery to meet on Saturday, September 15, 2001 immediately following the previously called meeting, which starts at 9:00 a.m. that same day at Redeemer Presbyterian Church in Raleigh, for the purpose of acting on the request of TE Jeff Black for the dissolution of the pastoral relation between White Oak Presbyterian Church of Fremont and him (BCO 23-1).

11. That the Minutes of Evangel Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below.

   Exception: January 22, 2002: No record of ordination commission appointed. BCO 21-5
   Exception: January 22, 2002: No record of ordination exam elements. “RAO” 14-3e.5 BCO 21-4
   Exception: January 22, 2002: No record of meeting closed in prayer. BCO 10-5, “RAO” 14-3c.5
   Exception: September 24, 2002: No record of ordination exam elements. “RAO” 14-3e.5 BCO 21-4

   d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:


   Response: The Chairman of the Ministers Committee has in their records that the congregational meetings were held and properly dissolved the pastor’s relationship. The Committee failed to include that information in their report to the Presbytery. From this point on we will be sure that BCO 23-1 is followed in the reporting of the actions of congregations dissolving the relationship with the pastor.

   Exception: July 31, 2001: No record of call included in minutes after approved ordination exam. BCO 20-1; 21-1

   Response: A copy of the call was not given to the Stated Clerk or the Recording Clerk of the Presbytery to be included in the minutes. The Ministers Committee has the call in their possession and the minutes will be corrected according to BCO 20-1; 21-1. Adopted
12. That the Minutes of **Fellowship** Presbytery
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **January 26, 2002, April 5, 2002, September 19, 2002**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
   d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**

Adopted

13. That the Minutes of **Grace** Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: **None**
   d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**

Adopted

14. That the Minutes of **Great Lakes** Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **January 11-12, 2002**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      **Exception:** January 11-12, 2002: Presbytery changed licensure question 4 (by adding “in so far that it does not conflict with or inhibit your submission to your brothers in the OPC”) for OPC TE seeking licensure. **BCO 19-3**
   d. **That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:**
      **Exception:** May 11, 2001: No record of terms of call. **BCO 21-4; “RAO” 14-3.e.5 Incomplete record of exam elements. “RAO” 14-3.e.5; BCO 21-4**
      **Response:** Great Lakes Presbytery regrets that it did not individually list all the elements of the exams, and specifically did not list that the examinations for licensure were accepted as fulfilling the requirements for the ordination exams. Great Lakes Presbytery also regrets that the call of one ordinand was not appended to the Minutes. Great Lakes Presbytery will be more careful in documenting each element of the exam and including all attachments, especially calls, in the future.

**Adopted**

15. That the Minutes of **Gulf Coast** Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **February 12, 2002, August 27, 2002**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **May 14, 2002, July 25, 2002**
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance:
   **Exception: March 19, 2002:** No record of licensure exam. “RAO” 14-3e.5.
   **Exception: May 14, 2002:** Stated Supply not already licensed to preach in presbytery. *BCO* 19-1
   **Exception: May 14, 2002:** No record of commission report to particularize a church. *BCO* 13-8, “RAO” 14-3e.4
   **Exception: October 8, 2002:** No record of examining candidate on Bible content or PCA history during ordination exam. *BCO* 21-4, “RAO” 14-3e.5
   **Exception: October 8, 2002:** No record of examining candidate on sacraments during ordination exam. *BCO* 21-4, “RAO” 14-3e.5

d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found unsatisfactory. These should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
   **Exception: March 27, 2001:** Presbytery approved an exception to *WCF* 24-3 in which the candidate stated, “the *WCF* has gone too far in the section on marriage where in Chapter 24-3, it lumps Roman Catholics, infidels, and other idolaters together,” allowing him to “express his views” without clarifying what “express his views” means and whether he may practice his views. *BCO* 26-1; 24-5
   **Response:** (refer to response to May 8, 2001)
   **Exception: May 8, 2001:** Presbytery approved two candidates with exceptions to *WCF* 24-3 in which they stated, “the *WCF* has gone too far in the section on marriage where in Chapter 24-3, it lumps Roman Catholics, infidels, and other idolaters together.” *BCO* 26-1; 24-5
   **Response:** In receiving the minutes for 3/27/01 and 5/8/01 presbytery believes that the exception was clearly stated, the candidate stated that his view concerning *WCF* 24-3 was an exception to the standards and further presbytery acknowledged that the view was an exception. Therefore, we request that the committee clarify what specific response is required of Gulf Coast Presbytery.
   **Rationale:** Presbytery did not deal with the issue of clarifying “express his views,” which evidently means to teach his views, or with the issue of whether he may practice his views. A common way to stipulate is to say that the one taking an exception may “state his view while also stating that it is an exception to the standards”, and to further say that he may or may not “practice his views.” *BCO* 40-2.3
   
16. That the Minutes of **Heartland** Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **March 15-16, 2002**
b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:  
   **January 31, 2002, June 1, 2002, November 8-9, 2002**

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
   **Exception: January 31, 2002:** There is no record of three 
   TEs and three REs from at least three different churches 
   requesting a called meeting. *BCO* 13-12
   **Exception: July 1, 2002:** No record of ministerial obligation 
   being signed. *BCO* 13-7.
   **Exception: August 23, 2002:** Licentiate not asked about 
   change in views during ordination exam. *BCO* 21-4

d. **That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be 
   found satisfactory:**
   **Exception: April 27-28, 2001:** 2001-8 – Incomplete record 
   of examination elements. *BCO* 21-4; “RAO” 14-3.e.5
   **Response:** Presbytery agrees with the exception. While all 
   elements of the exam were conducted, the new clerk was 
   unaware at that meeting of the requirement to list each 
   individual element. Subsequent 2001 minutes reflect the 
   proper form. Presbytery will continue to record the elements 
   as required. Presbytery would also remind the Assembly that 
   according to “RAO” 14-6.c,2, violations of the Assembly’s 
   Guidelines for Keeping Presbytery Minutes are to be 
   exceptions of form.
   **Exception: April 27-28, 2001:** 2001-23 - No record of 
   congregational meeting requesting dissolution of pastoral 
   relation. *BCO* 23-1
   **Response:** Presbytery agrees with the exception. While the 
   dissolution was in order (a congregational meeting having been 
   held), this detail should have been included in the minutes. We 
   will attempt to be more careful in this area in the future.
   **Exception: April 27-28, 2001:** 2001-25 – No record of per- 
   mission to labor within bounds of another presbytery. *BCO* 13-2
   **Response:** Presbytery agrees with this exception. While 
   presbytery did communicate and obtain permission from the 
   presbytery in question, the matter should have been approved 
   pending their permission. We will attempt to be more careful 
   in this area in the future.
   **Exception: April 27-28, 2001:** 2001-27 -No record of 
   session minutes dissolving relationship of assistant pastor. 
   *BCO* 13-11; 22-4; 23-1
   **Response:** Presbytery respectfully disagrees with this 
   exception. Firstly, we would remind the assembly that 
   presbytery dissolves the pastoral relationship, not the session. 
   The session requests the dissolution in the case of the Assistant 
   Pastor (*BCO* 23-1). Secondly, our minutes state that a request
was received from the church in question to dissolve the said relationship. Since our churches are governed by sessions, it stands to reason that a request from “the church” is a request from its governing body. We do not believe any violation of our constitution was recorded or implied in our minutes.


**Response:** Presbytery agrees with this exception in its technical sense, but disagrees that we violated the spirit of our constitution. While it is true that our minutes do not record the very first event after the call to order as being prayer, they do record that each of our meetings began with a worship service, which always included prayer, and an extended time of prayer for our churches and various needs. We will be more careful to note that our worship service is a preliminary event and record the prayer to open the business session.

**Exception: General:** No record of requirements having been followed for all candidates. Instructor’s reports are not indicated/noted. *BCO* 18-6

**Response:** Presbytery agrees with this exception. While our Candidates & Credentials Committee normally reports on this matter at our August meeting, this particular detail was not entered on the minutes. We will attempt to be more thorough in the future.

**Exception: General:** No record of calls for TEs. *BCO* 20-1; 21-1; 13-11; “RAO” 14-3f.1

**Response:** Presbytery respectfully disagrees with this exception. There is nothing in these constitutional references that requires the calls of Teaching Elders to be entered on the minutes. Our minutes make clear that the calls are read and approved on the floor of presbytery. They are then kept on file with our Stated Clerk. We see no violation of our constitution in this practice.

**Note:** The 31st GA reminds the presbytery that both the 28th and 30th GAs recommended that terms of call be written in the minutes or included as an attachment, even though it is not required.

c. **That the following response to the 30th GA exceptions be found unsatisfactory. This should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**

**Exception:** April 27-28, 2001: 2001-24 - No record of requirements for laboring out of bounds. *BCO* 8-7

**Response:** Presbytery respectfully disagrees with this exception. Presbytery would not have approved the call if it were not convinced that the TE in question would be engaged in preaching and teaching the Word and have the freedom to maintain and teach the doctrine of our church. We understand the purpose of
our minutes to be the preservation of our actions for historical purposes ("RAO” 14-3f.1), not a recitation of the language of the 
BCO on each particular action. We do not believe our minutes 
reflect any such violation of our constitution. A reference to 
BCO 8-7 would have been appropriate in the minutes. 
**Rationale:** BCO 8-7 references BCO 20-1 requiring that 
“Presbytery shall always make a record of the reasons why it 
considers the work to be a valid Christian ministry” and that 
the call shall have “assurance that the definite work will afford 
the liberty to proclaim and practice fully and freely the whole 
counsel of God.”

17. That the Minutes of Heritage Presbytery: 
   a. Be approved without exception: January 26, 2002, 
      September 14, 2002, December 7, 2002 
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: 
      April 6, 2002, May 14, 2002 
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None 
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. 
      **Adopted**

18. That the Minutes of Illiana Presbytery: 
   a. Be approved without exception: January 11-12, 2002, 
      February 12, 2002, April 13, 2002 
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: 
      June 27, 2002 
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: 
      **Exception: June 27, 2002:** Dissolved church with no record 
      of provision for transferring members. BCO 13-10 
   d. That as no response to the 30th GA was received this 
      should be submitted to the 32nd GA: 
      **Exception: April 21, 2001, October 20, 2001:** Incomplete 
      record of exam elements. BCO 19-2; “RAO” 14-3e.5 
      **Response:** No response submitted. **Adopted**

19. That the Minutes of Iowa Presbytery: 
   a. Be approved without exception: January 12, 2002, April 13, 
      2002, November 2, 2002 
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: 
      July 12, 2002 
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: None 
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. 
      **Adopted**

20. That the Minutes of James River Presbytery: 
   a. Be approved without exception: None 
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: 
      19, 2002
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:

Exception: January 19, 2002: No record of requirements being met for man coming under care. BCO 18-2

Exception: January 19, 2002: No record of presbytery action on dissolution of a church. BCO 13-9

Exception: January 19, 2002: Presbytery approved minister to labor out of bounds without record of approving the call and without the assurances of BCO 8-7 and 20-1,2.

Exception: October 19, 2002: No evidence that BCO 23-1 was followed in dissolution of pastoral calls.

d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

21. That the Minutes of Korean Capital Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: October 7, 2002, November 18, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
   d. That the following responses to the 29th GA exceptions be found unsatisfactory. These should be submitted to the 32nd GA:

   Exception: General: No record Presbytery met required two meetings a year. BCO 13-12
   Response: No response submitted.

   Exception: October 2, 2000: No conformity to “RAO” 14-3e.5 regarding Presbytery exams.
   Response: No response submitted.

   Exception: April 2, 2000: No minutes submitted. “RAO” 14-4
   Response: No response submitted.

   That as no response to the 27th GA was received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:

   Exception: No minutes submitted: (“RAO” 14-4.a&b)
   Response: No response submitted.

   Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (BCO) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together. Adopted
22. That the Minutes of **Korean Central** Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      - **Exception: General:** Minutes submitted in Korean for May 10, 2002, July 23, 2002
   d. **That as no response to the 29th GA exceptions was received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
      - **Exception: General:** No minutes submitted. *BCO* 40-1.
      - **Response:** No response submitted.
      - **That as no responses to the 28th GA exceptions were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
      - **Exception:** October 11, 1999: There is no review of session records. (*BCO* 40-1, 40-2, 40-3.)
      - **Response:** No response submitted.
      - **Exception:** No Standing Rules submitted.
      - **Response:** No response submitted.
      - **Note:** We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (*BCO*) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together.

23. That the Minutes of **Korean Eastern** Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      - **Exception:** No minutes submitted.
   d. **That as no response to the 30th GA was received, this should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
      - **Exception: General:** No minutes submitted. *BCO* 40-1
      - **That as no responses to the 28th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
      - **Exception:** No minutes submitted. (“*RAO*” 14-4.a&b)
      - **Response:** No response submitted.
Exception: No indication that the exam for ordination included each of the parts required by BCO 21-4 (repeated from previous year).
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: April 11, 1995: Steps of ordination exam need to be stated BCO 19, 21.
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: November 24, 1992: No record of annual review of session records. BCO 40-1, 40-2, 40-3.
Response: No response submitted.

Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (BCO) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together.

Adopted 24. That the Minutes of Korean Northwest Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: No minutes submitted. BCO 40-1
   d. That as no response to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: General: No minutes submitted. BCO 40-1.
      Response: No response submitted.
   That as no responses to the 27th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
   Exception: No minutes submitted. (“RAO” 14-4.a&b)
   Response: No response submitted.
   Exception: April 16, 1996: Presbytery required to meet twice a year. Minutes submitted for only one stated meeting.
   Response: No response submitted.
   Exception: Failure to examine a TE for reception into presbytery. BCO 21-4.
   Response: No response submitted.
   Response: No response submitted.
Exception: April 11, 1995; October 10, 1995: No details of all parts of ordination examinations were given. *BCO 21-4.*

Response: No response submitted.

Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the "Rules of Assembly Operation" ("RAO") or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (*BCO*) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together.

Adopted

25. That the Minutes of **Korean Southeastern** Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: No minutes submitted.
   d. That **as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
      Exception: **General:** No minutes submitted. *BCO 40-1*
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exceptions: **General:** Examination for ordination are not detailed per “RAO” 14-3e.5.
      Response: No response submitted.
   That **as no responses to the 28th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:**
   Response: No response submitted.
   Response: No response submitted.
   Response: No response submitted.
   Exception: No Standing Rules submitted. “RAO” 14-4.c.2
   Response: No response submitted.

Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” ("RAO") or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (*BCO*) translated into Korean. [Note:
Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together.  

Adopted

26. That the Minutes of Korean Southern Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: March 20, 2002, General
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: March 20, 2002: Lack of quorum—three REs required. BCO 13-4
      Exception: April 15, 2002, October 14, 2002: No record of all parts of ordination exam included, no record of approval or call, no record of signing ministerial obligation form. BCO 21-4, “RAO” 14-3e.5
   d. That as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: April 14, 1997, April 12, 1999: No record of ordination and installation. BCO 17-1 through 17-3; 21-5 through 21-8; 15-1 and 2.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: October 13, 1997: Removal of three TE’s without process or approval. BCO 34-10 and BCO 46-8.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 12, 1999: No record of Presbytery’s approval of TE resignation. BCO 23-1. Improper procedure in dissolution of Dallas Presbyterian Church. BCO 13-10; 25-12.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 14, 1997, April 12, 1999, October 2, 2000: No quorum, only two ruling elders present. BCO 13-4.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 10, 2000, October 9, 2000: No reports from ministers laboring out of bounds. BCO 8-7.
      Response: No response submitted.
      That as no responses to the 27th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
Exception: General: No English translation submitted.
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: General: No directory of candidates and licentiates included. “RAO” 14-4.c2.
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: June 27, 1996: The entirety of minutes is taken up with a trial and discussion of whether to dismiss a church. However, on page 5, we learn that the hearing is postponed because the accused is not present. (BCO procedures for discipline need to be followed.)
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: General: No record of annual review of sessional records. BCO 13-9b.
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: October 9, 1995: No record that a commission was established to install a TE BCO 21-4.
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: April 9, 2001: No quorum present therefore no business should have been transacted. BCO 13-4
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: April 9, 2001: Ordination of women as deaconesses not provided for in PCA Constitution. BCO 9-3; 7-2
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: April 9, 2001: Incomplete record of ordination examination elements and no record of signing Ministerial Obligation Form. BCO 21-4; 13-7; “RAO” 14-3e.5
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: October 15, 2001: No quorum present. BCO 13-4
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: October 15, 2001: No explanation of what type of exams are taking place. Incomplete record of examination. BCO 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5
Response: No response submitted.
Exception: Minutes for the 34th Stated Meeting not submitted. BCO 13-11; “RAO” 14-1
Response: No response submitted.
Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (BCO) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the
Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together.  

Adopted

27. That the Minutes of Korean Southwest Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
      April 16, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: General: Only one meeting of Presbytery in 2002.  
      BCO 13-12
      Exception: April 16, 2002: No record of congregational vote to withdraw from the PCA.  
      BCO 25-11
      Exception: April 16, 2002: No record of licensure examination.  
      BCO 19-2
      Exception: April 16, 2002: No record of transfer examination.  
      BCO 13-6
   d. That as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      "RAO" 14-3e.5
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: General: No record of reviewing session minutes.  
      BCO12-7 Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: General: No directory, lists, roll of churches, standing rules submitted.  
      "RAO" 14-4.c.1 and 2
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 13, 1998; October 12, 1999: There is no record of ordinands being asked the constitutional questions in accordance with BCO 21-5 and 21-9
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: General: Presbytery did not meet at least twice per year.  
      BCO 13-12.
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 16, 1996; October 15, 1996; November 19, 1996: Parts of examination should be listed ("RAO" 14-3e.5).
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: October 10, 1995, April 16, 1996; October 15, 1996; November 19, 1996: No record of presbytery approval of session records (BCO 13-9b) (repeated from previous year).
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: General: Teaching elders transferred in and out of churches and presbytery without explanation or required examinations.  
      BCO 13, 8.
      Response: No response submitted.
Exception: October 15, 1996: Electing Ruling Elders requires training and congregational election and possible ordination. *BCO 5-9.*
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: October 12, 1994: See below.
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: April 25, 1995: See below.
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: October 10, 1995 (Item 1 and 2): No record of congregational meetings to dissolve pastoral relationship (per *BCO 23-1*).
A TE was removed from Presbytery rolls without explanation. *BCO 13-10.*
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: General: Record of examinations for ordination and licensure is missing and parts of the exam are not recorded. *BCO 13-5,6, 19-2,3, 21-4.*
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: General: Ruling elders should be examined by sessions and not by the Presbytery. *BCO 24:1; 11:4.* [Note: It is recognized that Korean Presbyteries are doing this in accord with their Korean customs and culture.]
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: General: There is no record of presbytery’s approval of session records. *BCO 13-9b; 40-1,2.*
No record of commission to examine ruling elders before receiving mission church. *BCO 13-8.*
Response: No response submitted.

Note: We humbly acknowledge our failures to communicate effectively with our Korean Language Presbyteries regarding Presbytery record keeping; specifically, we do not have the “Rules of Assembly Operation” (“RAO”) or an up-to-date Book of Church Order (*BCO*) translated into Korean. [Note: Translation work on the Korean BCO was completed shortly before the Committee wrote this note, but they were not made aware of this fact.] We further encourage the assistance of the Korean Language Presbyteries to develop with us means of overcoming these barriers that we may derive greater joy from our fellowship together. *Adopted*

28. That the Minutes of Louisiana Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: *April 20, 2002*
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: **None**
d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**  

    *Adopted*

29. That the Minutes of Metropolitan New York Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:  
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      **Exception: General:** No record of Ministerial Obligation signed for TEs. *BCO 13-7*
      **Exception: General:** Record of Licensure from *BCO 19-4* not included in minutes.
      **Exception: General:** No record of interns, candidates, and men serving out of bounds reporting to presbytery. *BCO 19-12, 18-6, 8-7*
   d. **That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:**  
      **Exception: January 20, 2001:** Man approved for ordination who takes the following exceptions (among several others) to certain language in the *Confession of Faith:* does not agree that “vows of poverty, obedience, and singleness are necessarily sinful and superstitious” *WCF XXII.7;*  
      **Response:** TE [name deleted] agrees that vows of poverty, obedience and singleness taken with the vain hope of attaining a higher perfection are superstitious and sinful snares. His concern with the language of the *WCF* is that the resolve of a believer to remain single for the sake of the gospel may be denigrated (I Cor. 7:25-38). Presbytery does not consider this concern to be an exception striking at the vitals of our religion.  
      **Exception continued:** takes exception to the language that “none who are not then present in the congregation” should partake of the Lord’s Supper *WCF XXIX.3;*  
      **Response continued:** In his concern to see the means of grace of the Lord’s Supper available for “shut-ins”, TE [name deleted] would expect such service to shut-ins to be Session authorized, announced with an invitation to the church membership, administrated by a Teaching Elder, accompanied by the ministry of Word as well as Sacrament, and the event to be considered a gathering of believers in the name of Christ. Presbytery does not consider such a practice to strike at the vitals of our religion.  
      **Exception continued:** takes exception to the language of “the making any representation of God, of all or any of the three persons, either inwardly in our mind or outwardly in any kind of image or likeness of any creature whatsoever” *WLC 109;*
Response continued: Given the reality of the Incarnation in history, TE [name deleted] does not consider depictions of Jesus, or the Campus Crusade “Jesus” video, etc. to be violations of the second commandment. As it has done in the past with no objections from the Review of Presbytery Minutes Committee (February 11, 2000), Presbytery views this exception to the Standards as not striking at the vitals of our religion.

Exception continued: takes exception to the language “Although all are not to be permitted to read the word publicly to the congregation…” WLC 156. BCO 21-5, q. 2; BCO 26-1.

Response continued: TE [name deleted] certainly agrees with the WLC 156 that not all persons should read Scripture in public worship. He would disagree with an interpretation that would forbid non-ordained believers from public reading of the Scriptures. As it has done in the past with no objections from the Review of Presbytery Minutes Committee (May 14, 1999), Presbytery considers this view not to strike at the vitals of our religion.

Exception: June 8, 2001: Extraordinary clause invoked without record of reasons, record of super-majority vote, or commission to install. BCO 21-4

Response: In the transfer of the Rev. [name deleted] from the Free Methodist church, we debated the Examination Committee’s recommendation to exempt him from the requirement of a reading knowledge of Hebrew. An amendment to their recommendation passed, which instructed him to study Hebrew. Then we failed to notice that our immediate reception of him invoked the extraordinary clause and required a ¾ vote with reasons. Our probably unanimous vote was motivated by the ripe opportunity for a new mission work and our confidence in him. We have noted the irregularity and will strive to avoid it in the future. Perhaps no Commission to Install was formed as the intent was to form a team with a second Teaching Elder, both to be installed together. Both TE [name deleted] and TE [name deleted] were installed in the Astoria Mission by a Commission in 2002. (Approved 3/8/02)

Adopted

30. That the Minutes of Mississippi Valley Presbytery:
b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:

**Response:** Mississippi Valley Presbytery regrets submitting an incomplete record of the candidacy exams conducted on May 1, 2001 and August 7, 2001. We wish to assure you that the elements of examination specified in *BCO* 18-3 were conducted according to our regular practice. We will endeavor to see that those elements are spelled out in our minutes.

**Adopted**

31. That the Minutes of **Missouri** Presbytery:

a. Be approved without exception: **None**

b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:  

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance:  
   **Exception: January 15, 2002, April 16, 2002:** No record of commission to install. *BCO* 21-1, 21-5

d. **That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:**  
   **Exception: October 16, 2001:** No record of Presbytery approving a call, no copy of call and no record of signing Ministerial Obligation Form. *BCO* 21-1; 13-11; 13-7

**Response:** The preceding information was inadvertently left out of the minutes. The minutes will be changed to reflect the following:

Moved, seconded and passed to approve TE [name deleted]’ ministerial call as Pastor, at Christ Our King Presbyterian Church, as read and to place it in his hands. TE [name deleted] then assented to the ordination vows that were read to him. TE [name deleted] prayed for TE [name deleted]. TE [name deleted] signed his Ministerial Obligation, which includes his assent to the ordination vows. TE [name deleted] will organize an Installation Committee for TE [name deleted] and report back to Presbytery after the reception of Christ Our King PC into the PCA.

**Exception: May 20, 1999:** Presbytery did not record why it considers a work a valid Christian ministry. *BCO* 8-7; 13-5; 20-1  

**Response:** First, this would be the minutes from April 20, 1999, as there are no May 20, 1999, minutes. The TE was being installed as the Headmaster and Teacher at Wildwood Christian School, which is a ministry of Heritage PC. As part of TE [name deleted]’s duties, which are to be performed within the boundaries of the Missouri Presbytery, he would be preaching and teaching the Word (*BCO* 8-7). In addition, this particular work affords TE [name deleted] the liberty to proclaim and practice fully and freely the whole counsel of God, as contained in the Scriptures and as understood in the
Westminster Confession of Faith. This information will be added to the Minutes from April 20, 1999.

Exception: May 20, 1999: The report of the commission to install teaching elders contains no record of the following:
1. The pronouncement of installation (*BCO* 21-7);
2. The charge to the congregation (*BCO* 21-7);
3. That the TEs answered the constitutional questions in the affirmative (*BCO* 21-9);
4. That the congregation or session were asked the constitutional questions (*BCO* 21-10)

Response: This information is contained in the individual commission reports which must not have been included as part of the minutes which were ultimately sent to the review committee.

Exception: July 20, 1999: The Standing Rules mandate a meeting in October, yet no minutes for that meeting were submitted.

Response: The minutes from October 1999 had not yet been approved by Presbytery and were not sent to the review committee in time for their review.

Exception: General: The Standing Rules are not complete. (*RAO* 14.4.c.2).

Response: The Standing Rules have been completed and the notation in the text of the Standing Rules indicating that they are incomplete has been removed.

Adopted

32. That the Minutes of Nashville Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exception of substance stated below:
      Exception: September 10, 2002: Ordained a man without a call. *BCO* 13-7
      Exception: November 9, 2002: No record of signing ministerial obligation. *BCO* 13-7
      Exception: General: No record of session minutes being examined. *BCO* 13-9
   d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
      Exception: February 13, 2001, May 12, 2001, September 11, 2001: No record of terms of call reported for a TE. *BCO* 13-11; 20-1; 21-1
      Response: Our Leadership Development Committee (LDC) reports as to whether or not the Call is in order and whether or not it meets the presbytery’s minimum standards. If so, it is
approved by the court and placed in the hands of the TE. A copy of the Call is kept in the LDC files. If this is a violation, please advise so we can handle it differently.

**Exception: General:** No record of reports (2001 minutes) from men under care or men laboring out of bounds. *BCO* 8-7; 18-6; 20-1

**Response:** Nashville Presbytery regrets its failure to include these reports and will take greater care in the future to include all reports of this nature.

**Exception: May 12, 2001:** Incomplete record of required examination elements for a minister transferring from another denomination. *BCO* 13-6; 21-4

**Response:** The complete record of TE [name deleted]’s examination elements for a minister transferring from the Evangelical Free Church is recorded in the 27th Stated meeting on May 12, 2001. It is recorded, to wit:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>Examiner</th>
<th>Disposition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Experiential Religion</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Original Languages (M.Div. in lieu)</td>
<td>LDC</td>
<td>Approved**</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bible Content</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theology</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sacraments</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church History</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History of the PCA</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church Government</td>
<td>TE Latimer and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sermon</td>
<td>Court as a whole</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exegesis paper</td>
<td>DC and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theology Paper</td>
<td>DC and Court</td>
<td>Approved</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ministerial Obligation (<em>BCO</em> 13-7)</td>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>Signed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enrollment</td>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>05/12/01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Call to particular ministry</td>
<td>Court</td>
<td>Accepted</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Ordination/Installation Commission

The LDC was granted the powers of a commission to erect a commission to install TE [name deleted].

**Nashville Presbytery’s minutes were amended to include these elements of the examination that were inadvertently omitted from the minutes that were submitted previously. All required portions were, in fact, administered and approved by the court as a whole, or the actions and recommendations of the LDC were approved or sustained. We regret the omission, which was the clerk’s error, and will take greater care in the future.** *Adopted*

33. That the Minutes of New Jersey Presbytery:


b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance
Exception: February 16, 2002: Ordination exam items not listed. “RAO” 14-3e.5
d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found unsatisfactory:
Exception: February 17, 2001, May 19, 2001: Incomplete exams. “RAO” 14-3e.5; BCO 21-4
Response: Presbytery respectfully disagrees with the interpretation of the standards, “RAO” 14-3e.5; BCO 21-4 (The candidates in question each came fully meeting the standards of BCO 21-4.) Presbytery recognizes the words of “RAO” 14-3e.5. It believes that the form recorded in its minutes, “…in all respects in accord with BCO 13-6…” is tantamount to listing each item individually. As support for this interpretation, Presbytery cites a previous incident. The exception to Presbytery’s minutes for 1996 cites a failure to list required details. Presbytery’s response was, “the minutes indicate that the candidate was received in accordance with BCO 18-2 and 18-3.” The minutes of Presbytery’s September 1998 meeting, under the listing of correspondence received, indicate that the Clerk of the General Assembly reported that New Jersey’s minutes were approved. Thus a previous vote of the General Assembly has approved Presbytery’s interpretation.
Rationale: “RAO” 14-3e.5 states “Presbyteries … must list all specific requirements and trials for licensure and /or ordination.” This language is mandatory and not optional to presbyteries no matter what past General Assemblies have approved.  

34. That the Minutes of New River Presbytery:
a. Be approved without exception: July 12-13, 2002, September 14, 2002
b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: March 8-9, 2002, June 6, 2002
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
Exception: Man licensed who “holds exception in his view of the Sabbath (he does not believe that the Sabbath Day and Lord’s Day are the same), the law (he is not absolutely sure that the Decalogue is the New Testament Ethic), and on who may administer the Sacraments (he cannot see that the administration of the sacraments is the sole prerogative of teaching elders; he believes that ruling elders and others who have demonstrated knowledge, understanding, and maturity concerning the sacraments should be allowed to administer them.)” (WCF 21-7, 27-4, 19-2).
Rationale: The Presbytery has submitted word-for-word the same response submitted to the 29th GA and the same response in substance was submitted to the 27th and 28th General
Assemblies. Therefore, the 30th GA believes that the Presbytery still needs to submit a substantive response to the action of these previous General Assemblies.

**Response to 28th and 29th GA:** See 29th GA Minutes 29.64.32

**Response to 30th GA:** “Response of New River Presbytery’s 88th Stated Meeting to the 29th GA Exception: ‘New River Presbytery recognizes the ongoing issue concerning the licensure of [name deleted]. The original intention was for Mr. [name deleted] to serve a very small congregation as a “Lay Licentiate” under the oversight of an ordained Teaching Elder. This small church does not anticipate the ability to call a Teaching Elder. Mr. [name deleted] never has had any intention to pursue ordination as a teaching elder. None of these facts have changed.

At his first examination, the views of Mr. [name deleted] were recognized as exceptions. Without compromising its jurisdiction or authority, New River Presbytery agrees that these views, as Mr. [name deleted] stated them, were substantive and Mr. [name deleted] should not have been licensed.

Due to the actions of the General Assembly concerning Mr. [name deleted], it was purposed that he be re-examined. He received additional instruction and oversight by Teaching Elders in Presbytery. At that examination, he rescinded his previously stated views and clarified his position to be consistent with our standards on the Law.

His view of the Sabbath Day clearly falls within the ‘Continental View’ which has always been granted an Exception by New River Presbytery. Granting this exception appears to be the practice of most Presbyteries within the PCA.

His views on the administration of the Sacraments are at variance with teachings of the PCA and the Book of Church Order. To ensure that the peace of the church is not disturbed, he has agreed to neither teach nor practice his views.

We apologize for carelessly licensing Mr. [name deleted] and recognize that extenuating circumstances due to the needs of a very small congregation may have clouded our better judgment. It is our intention to be more circumspect in the future.”

e. That as no responses to the 30th GA exceptions were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA.

**Exception:** September 22, 2001: Incomplete record of TE transfer exam elements. *BCO* 13-6; “RAO” 14-3e.5

**Exception:** November 26, 2001: Minutes submitted incomplete. *BCO* 13-11; “RAO” 14-1

No response submitted.
Exception: March 12-13, 1999 (p. 3): Items 75-17.f., 75-17.g., and 75-17.g., and 75-17.i refer to appendices which are not attached.
Response: None submitted. Adopted

35. That the Minutes of New York State Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: January 19, 2002,
      September 20-21, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
      May 18, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.
Adopted

36. That the Minutes of North Florida Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: January 11, 2002, March 9,
      28, 2002, November 12, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
      None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. That as no response to the 30th GA exception was received,
      this should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: General: No intern reports at any meeting and
      they do have interns. BCO 19-12.
      Response: No response submitted. Adopted

37. That the Minutes of North Georgia Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: January 19, 2002, April 16,
      2002, October 15, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
      None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: July 20, 2002: No record of congregational
      concurrence with dissolution of pastoral relationships. BCO
      23-1
   d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be
      found satisfactory:
      Exception: January 20, 2001: Incomplete record of exam
      elements. BCO 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: Presbytery regrets its failure to list the specific
      elements in the examination, and will so list them in the
      future. Adopted

38. That the Minutes of North Texas Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: None

d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.

Adopted

39. That the Minutes of Northern California Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: March 5-6, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: October 4-5, 2002, General
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance:
      Exception: October 4-5, 2002: Members of dissolved mission church not assigned to other churches. BCO 13-10
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.

Adopted

40. That the Minutes of Northern Illinois Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: January 22, 2002, April 26, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance:
      Exception: January 22, 2002: No record of complete licensure exam. BCO 19-5,6
   d. That the following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
      Exception: July 24, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21-4a.8,b,c; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: Thank you for bringing the error to my attention. The Candidates and Credentials Committee of our presbytery most assuredly requested and received this information from the candidate. The error is the fault of the clerk for not completely listing all of the requirements as having been fulfilled.
      Exception: January 23, 2001: Complaint sustained without recording the complaint or its substance. BCO 43-1,2; “RAO” 14-3e.7
      Response: Thank you for notifying us of the error. The complaint was not included in the minutes due to an oversight on the part of the clerk.
      Exception: April 23, 2001: No record that the court sustained or denied sections 1-5 of the complaint, and no record of the substance of the complaint in the minutes. BCO 43-1; 43-2; “RAO” 14-3e.7
      Response: Thank you for notifying us of the error. There is a lack of clarity in these minutes. There are two motions on the floor at one time. Therefore, the presbytery must have assumed it denied all sections of the complaint with the one motion. The complaint was not included in the minutes due to an oversight on the part of the clerk.

Adopted
41. That the Minutes of Northern New England Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exception of substance stated below:
      Exception: April 20, 2002: Incomplete minutes submitted. Pages 2, 4, 6, 8 missing. “RAO” 14-3b
      Exception: July 20, 2002: No record of ¾ vote of presbytery for use of extraordinary clause; no record of omitted portions of trial. BCO 21-4
   d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:
      Exception: December 2, 2000: Purpose of the called meeting was not stated. “RAO” 14.3.c.3.6; BCO 13-12
      Response: The December 2, 2000 called meeting was the first business meeting of the newly formed Northern New England Presbytery. As there were no standing rules and no set meeting schedule, we had to proceed with a called meeting. TE Stephen Magee was the Stated Clerk of the former Northeast Presbytery and by common consent served the new presbytery in that capacity until a new clerk was elected. While the minutes did not state the purpose of the meeting, it was clearly communicated through the stated clerk’s communications that the purpose of the meeting was to work at drafting standing rules; to receive a treasurer’s report; and to hear reports and take care of any business related to committees that existed in the former Northeast Presbytery. We will be more careful in the future to include the purpose of called meetings in our minutes. Adopted

42. That the Minutes of Ohio Valley Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
      January 11-12, 2002, May 3-4, 2002, October 11-12, 2002
   c. Be approved with exception of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required. Adopted

43. That the Minutes of Pacific Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: None
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exception of substance:

Exception: May 30, 2002: No indication of *BCO* 13-4 requirements for a called meeting. *BCO* 13-4

Exception: May 30, 2002: Incomplete record of ordination exam elements with regard to previous licensure exam. *BCO* 21-4

Exception: September 28, 2002: No minutes for a called meeting. *BCO* 13-11; “RAO” 14-4


Exception: General: No review of sessional records. *BCO* 13-9.b

d. That the following responses to the 31st GA exceptions be found satisfactory:

Exception: May 12, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements for TE transfer. *BCO* 13-6; 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5.

Response: For Pacific Presbytery Minutes of May 12, 2001, all portions of the examinations for transfers from other denominations were conducted in accordance with *Book of Church Order* 13-6 and 21-4.

Exception: September 22, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO* 21-4a.8,b,c; “RAO” 14-3e.5

Response: For Pacific Presbytery Minutes of September 22, 2001, theological and exegetical papers were correctly submitted to, reviewed by and approved by the Presbytery, and Seminary degrees and Biblical language requirements were verified by the Presbytery, in accordance with *Book of Church Order* 21-4 and “RAO” 14-3. Adopted

44. That the Minutes of Pacific Northwest Presbytery:


b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: January 11, 2002, April 26, 2002

c. Be approved with exception of substance stated below: January 11, 2002

Exception: January 11, 2002: No record of a commission to ordain candidate. *BCO* 21-5

That the following response to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:

Exception: April 27-28, 2001: The minutes record the approval of the examination for ordination of a man who was examined on experiential religion and his motives on seeking the ministry. The minutes do not record whether or not he was
examined in his knowledge of Greek and Hebrew languages, Bible content, theology, the Sacraments, Church history, the history of the PCA and the principles and rules of the government, discipline of the church, no record of a sermon preached or approved. *BCO* 21-4.

**Note following Response**

**Exception:** April 27-28, 2001: The minutes record the approval of the examination for licensure of two men who were examined on experiential religion and motives for seeking the ministry. The minutes do not record whether or not they were examined in basic knowledge of Bible doctrine, practical knowledge of Bible content, or basic knowledge of the government of the PCA as prescribed in *BCO* 19-2;

“RAO” 14-3.e.5

**Note following Response**

**Exception:** April 27-28, 2001: No record of congregation’s concurrence with request for dissolution of pastoral relation. *BCO* 23-1

**Note following Response**

**Exception:** April 27-28, 2001: No record of session’s concurrence with request for dissolution of pastoral relation. *BCO* 22-4; 23-1 No record of compliance with *BCO* 8-7 regarding a call to labor outside the jurisdiction of the PCA.

**Response:** Presbytery acknowledges the errors. Each case was a reporting blunder and the action required was, in fact, properly taken. The three examinations, the first for ordination and the second and third for licensure were conducted according to the requirements of the *BCO*. Unfortunately the language used in each case in reporting those examinations was taken from the examination for candidacy. In the matter of the Pastor’s resignation, the congregation had long before acquiesced in the plan for his retirement/resignation when another minister was called and joined the former in a collegiate pastorate. In the final matter, that of the TEs resignation as Assistant Pastor, the Session did receive that resignation and that fact should have been noted. That TE had long before given Presbytery testimonials assuring it of his liberty to preach and teach the Reformed faith. This has been his principal ministry for years and was not now being taken up for the first time.

45. That the Minutes of Palmetto Presbytery:

a. Be approved without exception: April 25, 2002


Adopted
c. Be approved with exception of substance below:
   Exception: January 24, 2002: BCO requires a ¾ majority to use the extraordinary clause to omit a portion of the exam. BCO 21-4

d. That the following responses to the 29th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
   Response: April—Nowhere in these minutes could we find any amendment.

e. That the following responses to the 29th GA exceptions be found unsatisfactory:
   Exception: October 25, 2001: The action indicates that Palmetto Presbytery approved by 2/3 majority the extraordinary clause examination without specifying the reasons or the parts omitted. RE [name deleted] is not listed as a candidate for ministry, a licentiate, or an intern in the Presbytery’s records. BCO 21-4.
   Response: October 72-20 This was orally explained at this meeting and written in the January 2003 minutes when [name delete] was examined and a copy of these minutes is attached.
   Rationale: BCO 21-4 requires ¾ vote as opposed to 2/3 vote to invoke the extraordinary clause. Adopted

46. That the Minutes of Philadelphia Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: January 19, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance:
      Exception: July 19, 2002: Call not signed by moderator of congregational meeting. BCO 21-1; 21-6.
   d. That as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: January 20, 2001, March 10, 2001, September 8, 2001, November 10, 2001: No record of commission minutes. BCO 15-1; “RAO” 14-3e.4
      Response: No response submitted.
      Response: No response submitted. Adopted

47. That the Minutes of Piedmont Triad Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: June 6, 2002, October 19, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: April 13, 2002
   **Exception: January 19, 2002:** Charge not given to candidate. *BCO 18-3*  
   **Exception: April 13, 2002:** Reason for pastoral dissolution not provided. *BCO 23-1*  
   **Exception: July 20, 2002:** Charge not given to candidate. *BCO 18-3*  
   d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**
   
   *Adopted*

48. That the Minutes of **Pittsburgh** Presbytery:  
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**  
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: **None**  
   d. **That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:**  
      **Exception: January 13, 2001, October 20, 2001:** Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO 19-2; “RAO” 14-3e.5*  
      **Response:** Although it was not clearly stated, it was the intention of Presbytery in the instances indicated to approve the written sermon as well as the sermon as it was preached. Future exams and minutes will more carefully delineate the approval of the written sermon in licensure exams. 
      *Adopted*

49. That the Minutes of **Potomac** Presbytery:  
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**  
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: **None**  
   d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**
   
   *Adopted*

50. That the Minutes of **Rocky Mountain** Presbytery:  
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **None**  
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: **None**  
   d. **No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.**
   
   *Adopted*

51. That the Minutes of **Siouxlands** Presbytery:  
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
   **Exception: January 25-26, 2002**: Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO* 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5.
   **Exception: April 25-26, 2002**: No report of commission. *BCO* 18-1; “RAO” 14-3e.4.

d. **That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:**
   **Response**: Siouxlands Presbytery acknowledges and regrets the exception of substance to the Minutes of the April 26-27, 2001, September 27-28, 2001 and November 15, 2001 Stated Meeting regarding failure to properly report exam procedures. We acknowledge our aforementioned error; Siouxlands Presbytery assures General Assembly of our intention to follow *BCO* 19-2; “RAO” 14-3e.5 with great diligence and record precisely the results of all examinations. *Adopted*

52. That the Minutes of **South Coast** Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      **Exception: January 26, 2002**: Presbytery deposed and excommunicated a teaching elder without record of specifying charges. *BCO* 15-3; *BCO* 32-6.a. & b.; and *BCO* 36-6 & 7.
      **Exception: January 26, 2002**: Presbytery approved a report of a commission dealing with a complaint that did not contain the names of the commissioners, affirmation that a quorum was present during the hearings, the complaint, and the reasoning. *BCO* 15-1, 2, & 3; *BCO* 32-18; and *BCO* 43-6.
      **Exception: January 26, 2002**: No list of exam elements. *BCO* 13-6; 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5.
      **Exception: January 26, 2002**: Presbytery imposed the censure of definite suspension upon a teaching elder without record of specifying charges. *BCO* 15-3; *BCO* 34-7; *BCO* 36-6; and *BCO* 38-1.
      **Exception: September 21, 2002**: Presbytery lifted the censure and restored the teaching elder to his office (censure of definite suspension on January 26, 2002) without including in the minutes the prescribed wording in *BCO* 37-1. *BCO* 37-1 and *BCO* 37-5.
Exception: General: No record that Presbytery reviewed and approved Session minutes. *BCO* 13-9.b. and Standing Rule of Presbytery 4.1.2.8.

d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:

Exception: January 27, 2001: No record of reasons for the omission of most exam elements. *BCO* 21-4; “RAO” 14-3.e.5

Response: A regular exam was conducted with no part omitted. The “exception” referred to in the minutes was intended to acknowledge the omission of the requirement of a Master diploma from an approved theological seminary, *BCO* 21-4. Presbytery recognized that licentiate [name deleted] had completed the course of study at Westminster Theological Seminary in California. However, due to difficulty with the English language the required GPA for a diploma was not achieved. The Presbytery was fully satisfied of his qualifications for the sacred office.

*Adopted*

53. That the Minutes of South Texas Presbytery:

a. Be approved without exception: **July 26-27, 2002**

b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: **January 25-26, 2002, October 25-26, 2002**

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:

Exception: April 19, 2002: Report from judicial commission does not include a copy of the complaint, names of the panel, and whether or not a quorum was present. No signed report. *BCO* 15-1, 2, 3; *BCO* 32-18; *BCO* 43-6.

d. That as no responses to the 30th GA exceptions were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:

Exception: January 26-27, 2001: *BCO* amendment votes do not reflect the number of votes for, against or abstained. “RAO” 14-3.e.2

Response: No response submitted.


Response: No response submitted.

Exception: January 26-27, 2001: No record of congregational meeting to request or concur in dissolution of pastoral relation. *BCO* 23-1

Response: No response submitted.

Exception: January 26-27, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. “RAO” 14-3.e.5; *BCO* 21-4

Response: No response submitted.

Exception: January 26-27, 2001: No record of substance given on the nature of the individual’s exception regarding the Sabbath. *BCO* 21-4; *WCF* 21
Response: No response submitted.

Exception: **January 26-27, 2001**: No record that two ministers from other denominations were examined by Presbytery or any committee of Presbytery. *BCO* 13-6; 21-4

Response: No response submitted.

Exception: **April 27, 2001**: No record of transferring TE being examined. *BCO* 13-6; “RAO” 14-3e.5

Response: No response submitted.


Response: No response submitted.

Exception: **July 27-28, 2001**: No record of transferring TE being examined. *BCO* 13-6

Response: No response submitted.

Exception: **October 26-27, 2001**: Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO* 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5

Response: No response submitted.

Exception: **October 26-27, 2001**: No copy of call. *BCO* 20-1; 20-6

Response: No response submitted.

Adopted 54. That the Minutes of **Southeast Alabama** Presbytery:


b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:

   Exception: **January 29, 2002**: Licensure exam incomplete; did not preach before Presbytery. *BCO* 19:1, 21:4

d. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:

   Exception: **April 24, 2001, July 17, 2001, October 23, 2001**: Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO* 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5

   Response: We would assure the General Assembly that this Presbytery has carefully and fully complied with these *BCO* and “RAO” citations. We had thought that our form of the recording of these procedures had made this clear, but we will be more explicit in the future.

Adopted 55. That the Minutes of **Southeast Louisiana** Presbytery:

b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None

c. Be approved with exception of substance stated below: None

d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.

Adopted

56. That the Minutes of Southern Florida Presbytery:


b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: April 16, 2002

c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: None

d. That the following response to the 28th GA be found satisfactory:

Exception: January 19, 1999 (16.h): Theological paper approved in which candidate stated, “I believe that God gives extraordinary gifts (miracles, healing, and tongues).” WCF 18-3; WLC 80; BCO 7-1.

Response: Based on the theological paper, which was appended to the Minutes, we agree with the exception. We are sorry that our minutes did not include clarifying information which was brought forth during his floor examination. In the future if we have a similar situation, we will have clarifying information in our minutes.

c. That the following response to the 30th GA exception be found unsatisfactory, for the following reason: The General Assembly gives thanks for you, our brothers in the Presbytery of Southern Florida, because of your partnership in the gospel from the first day until now, and knows that He who began a good work in you will bring it to completion at the day of Jesus Christ (Philippians 1:3-5). We appreciate the time and energy you gave to respond to the exceptions that the 30th General Assembly took to your presbytery minutes. We appreciate, as well, your clear affirmation of the “economical” activities of the three Persons of the Trinity. However, we continue to believe that you erred at your April 17, 2001 meeting in sustaining the examination for transfer of a candidate who took exception to WCF II:3, stating that he does “not believe that the Holy Spirit eternally proceeds from the Father and the Son, but in the integrity of the Holy Trinity, from the Father alone.”

Your Dec. 21, 2002 communication to the Committee on Review of Presbytery Records, in which you provide further explanation of your reasoning for approving this brother’s transfer exam, did not ease our concerns, but
intensified them. The candidate’s exception taken relates to the Confession’s description of how God reveals Himself through the Word. The nature of God is at the core of reformed theology. An exception to the *WCF* which strikes at the core of the theology of the PCA operates as an unconstitutional *de facto* amendment to the constitution of the PCA. Therefore, dear brothers, we must find your respectful disagreement unsatisfactory.

We thank you for the respectful manner of your disagreement, and pray that we may continue to be worthy of it, but the disagreement itself is a serious matter. While it may well be that belief in the doctrine of the eternal procession of the Spirit from the Son is not necessary for salvation, belief in this doctrine is most certainly necessary in order to minister as a Teaching Elder in the Presbyterian Church in America.

We pray that you will soon agree with both the 30th and 31st General Assemblies, that this exception strikes at the fundamentals of our system of doctrine, and that you will inform the 32nd General Assembly of your agreement. Our great concern, in the words of this year’s General Assembly theme, is that “in everything Christ might have the supremacy” (Colossians 1:18). The Scriptures teach “The Supremacy of Christ.” They teach that, together with the Father, Christ is supreme in the eternal (and not just “economical”) proceeding of the Holy Spirit. [See 31-14, p. 61 and 31-64, p. 266.]

**Exception taken by the 30th General Assembly: April 17, 2001:** In view of the candidate’s exception to *WCF* II:3, as stated below, which strikes at the fundamentals of our system of doctrine, the Presbytery of Southern Florida erred in sustaining his examination for transfer.

With regard to *WCF* II:3, “I do not believe that the Holy Spirit eternally proceeds from the Father and the Son, but, in the integrity of the Holy Trinity, from the Father alone. I believe that the references such as John 14:16-17, 26, 15:26, 16:7-15, refer to the out-pouring of the Spirit at Pentecost and not to His eternal procession. While it is true, of course, that the Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Christ, He is also referred to as the Spirit of God, and, as far as that goes, in the mystery of the Holy Trinity, Jesus is referred to as the Everlasting Father. Historically, the addition of the *filioque* was made unilaterally by the Roman Catholic Church centuries after the Council of Nicea and subsequently inherited by Protestantism.”

**Response from the Presbytery of Southern Florida to the 30th General Assembly exception: December 21, 2002:**
Presbytery respectfully disagrees with this exception. The grounds for our exception are explained (as follows)….

Grounds: The candidate’s exception is based on concern that the Westminster divines, by using the language of Nicea, could be understood as expressing an ontological submission of the Holy Spirit to the Son, which goes beyond Scripture. The candidate affirms the economic submission of the Spirit to the Father and to the Son, but believes that the current language of Nicea is potentially misleading.

The candidate would agree with Dr. Robert L. Reymond: “The distinguishing property of the Father is paternity (paternitas) from which flow ‘economical’ activities which are unique to His paternity; the Son’s is filiation (filiatio) from which flow ‘economical’ activities which are unique to His filiation; and the Holy Spirit’s is spiriation (spiratio) from which flow ‘economical’ activities which are unique to His spiration, all descriptions which can be justified by Scripture” (A New Systematic Theology of the Christian Faith, p. 340-341 – 2nd edition). The candidate would further agree that: “there can be no question that the Holy Spirit is a divine Person who is the Spirit of God and of Christ (Rom 8:9), and that He ‘proceeded’ or ‘came forth from’ the Father and the Son (John 14:26; 15:26; 16:7; 20:22) at Pentecost on His salvific mission” (ibid, p. 336). The candidate believes with Reymond that: “they [the Constantinopolitan Council] subordinated the Spirit to the Father and to the Son not only in modes of operation but in essential and personal subsistence as well, and as Nicea did with the Son earlier, denied thereby to the Holy Spirit the attribute of autotheotic self-existence” (ibid, p. 332). The candidate affirms that: “The New Testament teaches that the Father and the Son ‘send’ (John 14:26, pemyei, pempsei; 15:26; 16:7) the Holy Spirit, and that the Son ‘breathed’ (John 20:22, evnefu,shsen, enphyesen) and ‘poured out’ (Acts 2:17, evkcew/, ekcheo;33, evxe,ceen, execheen) the Holy Spirit on the Day of Pentecost. But these expressions are descriptive of the Father’s and the Son’s soteric activity as well as the Spirit’s submission to them in the economy of redemption and not of an inscrutable mysterious process transpiring eternally within the Trinity” (ibid, 332). Reymond continues and the candidate would agree: “In fact, only one verse in the entire New Testament even remotely approaches such a teaching, namely, John 15:26, which contains the phrase, ‘who is coming forth (para…evkpareutei, para…ekpareutei) from the Father.’ But even here, the much more likely meaning, in accordance
with John 14:26, is that the Spirit ‘comes forth from the Father’ into the world on his salvific mission of witnessing to Jesus Christ” (ibid, p.332). The candidate also affirms that “in keeping with (the Covenant of Redemption) the Son freely and willingly agreed to be sent by the Father, and the Spirit freely and willingly agreed to be sent by the Father and the Son” (ibid, p.338 – 1st edition).

The brevity of the statement of WCF II:3 should be seen in light of Reymond’s further comments: “So while it is just possible that the Westminster divines intended to stand with the Nicene and Athanasian Creeds and affirm the ancient church doctrines of the Father’s eternal generation of the Son and Spirit’s eternal procession from the Father and the Son, notwithstanding Calvin’s later and (we believe) better insights regarding the difficulties attending these affirmations (which insights we know the Westminster divines were aware of), it is also quite possible – [and] would even suggest, much more likely – that these men wanted their Trinitarian statement, clearly shorn of much Nicene ‘speculation’ to be understood, in keeping with Calvin’s better insights, as an expression denoting only ‘order’ in the Godhead” (ibid, p.338 – 1st edition). The footnote is helpful: “Certain English churchmen of the period, such as George Bull and John Pearson, did write defenses of the Trinitarian statements of the Nicene Creed, but [we] find it difficult to believe that the framers of the Confession simply leaped back over Calvin’s treatment of the Trinity as if it were nonexistent and returned uncritically to the theology of Nicea with its subordination in essential subsistence of the Son to the Father (and later of the Spirit to the Father and the Son). Orthodox American Presbyterian theologians, such as Charles Hodge, Benjamin Warfield, Loraine Boettner, J. Oliver Buswell Jr., John Murray, and Morton H. Smith, have generally followed the Reformers’ insistence that the Second and Third Persons of the Trinity are both autotheotic” (ibid, p.338 – 1st edition).

The Presbytery of Southern Florida agrees with Reymond when he suggests three basic propositions are necessary to express orthodox doctrine of the Trinity. They are: “(1) There is but one living and true God who is eternally and immutably indivisible (the doctrine of monotheism); (2) the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit are each fully and equally God (the doctrine of the three Persons’ ‘sameness in divine essence’ [ο’μοο,ςια -> literally: ‘the sameness in essence’]); and (3) the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit are
each distinct Persons (the doctrine of the three Persons’ ‘distinctiveness in subsistence’)” (ibid, p.205-206).

The candidate affirms these three statements with regard to the Trinity. If WCF II:3 is understood in light of the preceding discussion as expressing the economy of the Trinity and the order within the Godhead, then he would have no exception.  

Adopted, then amended by subsequent action  

[See 31-14, p. 61 and 31-64, p. 266.]

57. That the Minutes of Southern New England Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: General
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.  

Adopted

58. That the Minutes of Southwest Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: January 24-25, 2002, July 12, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. The following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
      Exception: April 19, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21-4; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: With reference to the Exception of Substance in our April 19, 2001 minutes concerning the Ordination Exam of Mr. [name deleted], we are a little confused as to why the exam record is incomplete. Everything required by BCO 21-4 is recorded in the minutes. Perhaps the exception concerned our accepting portions of Mr. [name deleted]’s Licensure Exam as satisfying those same portions of his Ordination Exam. These portions were his Statement of Christian Experience and Inward Call to Preach the Gospel, his knowledge of the Government of the PCA, as well as the sermon he preached for Licensure. We didn’t repeat these portions of the ordination exam and paragraph II, (A), (2) of the April 19,2001 minutes indicate the Presbytery accepted these portions of the exam. All other items required for ordination are recorded in the minutes.
      Exception: September 20, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 19-2c; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: With reference to the Exception of Substance in our September r20, 2001 minutes concerning the Licensure Exam of
Mr. [name deleted], I made an error and sent the Review Committee a draft copy of these minutes instead of the Presbytery approved minutes. The explanation is as follows: Our minutes are prepared by a recording clerk who sends out a draft to the Presbytery for comment immediately following the meeting. The first draft of this September 20, 2001 minutes was the copy I sent to G.A. This draft said: “T.E. [name deleted] reported that Mr. [name deleted] did an excellent job before the committee and that they were recommending him without any reservations.” Because of that, the committee moved Mr. [name deleted]’s exam be arrested and sustained and that’s what the Presbytery did. There were a number of corrections to this initial draft, one of which concerned the fact that the ARO 14-3e.5 requires Presbyteries to list each area of the Licensure Exam. The corrected September 20, 2001 minutes are attached and were approved at the January 2002 meeting. Note that paragraph (D), (4) does include all the examination areas for Licensure. I regret forwarding to the Review Committee the wrong set of September 20, 2001 minutes.

Adopted

59. That the Minutes of Southwest Florida Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: January 12, 2002, April 9, 2002, October 8, 2002
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: July 13, 2002, General
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. That as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: April 10, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. “RAO” 14-3e.5; BCO 19-2
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: July 14, 2001: No record of 4/5 congregational vote for change in call from associate to senior pastor. BCO 23-1
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: October 9, 2001: No record of congregational meeting to dissolve pastoral relation. BCO 23-1
      Response: No response submitted. 
   Adopted

60. That the Minutes of Susquehanna Valley Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance: None
   d. No response to the 30th GA or previous assemblies is required.
   Adopted
61. That the Minutes of Tennessee Valley Presbytery:
   a. Be approved without exception: **None**
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below: **None**
   d. **The following response to the 30th GA exception be found satisfactory:**
      **Exception: October 9, 2001:** No record of exam for licensure to preach. *BCO* 13-6; 19-1; 19-2; 19-5
      **Response:** “I apologize for the omission in our minutes of October 9, 2001 (pp. 4-5). The first paragraph below is how the minutes were originally submitted. The second paragraph is how that section should have been recorded and has been modified and approved accordingly (correction appearing in italics).

      TE [name deleted] introduced TE [name deleted], a member in good standing of Northern Illinois Presbytery, who had recently moved to Chattanooga and has requested to labor inside the bounds of the TVP. MSC to approve TE [name deleted] to labor within the bounds of the TVP pending approval of the Northern Illinois Presbytery. TE [name deleted] reported that TE [name deleted] had sustained a successful licensure examination by the Committee per *BCO* 13-5 and 13-6. MSC to consider his previous preaching experience in the pastorate to be sufficient for fulfilling the preaching portion of the licensure exam. MSC to license TE [name deleted] to preach and to serve as Stated Supply of Maryville Evangelical PC until they install a permanent pastor.

      TE [name deleted] introduced TE [name deleted], a member in good standing of Northern Illinois Presbytery, who had recently moved to Chattanooga and has requested to labor inside the bounds of the TVP. MSC to approve TE [name deleted] to labor within the bounds of the TVP pending approval of the Northern Illinois Presbytery. TE [name deleted] reported that TE [name deleted] had sustained a successful licensure examination by the Committee per *BCO* 13-5 and 13-6. MSC to consider his previous preaching experience in the pastorate to be sufficient for fulfilling the preaching portion of the licensure exam. **MSC to waive further examination of TE [name deleted] on the floor of presbytery and to consider sufficient his committee exam and his pastoral experience. The Moderator asked the Questions of BCO 19-3, to which TE [name deleted] answered affirmatively. The moderator**
charged TE [name deleted] per BCO 19-4 and led the TVP in prayer for him. MSC to license TE [name deleted] to preach and to serve as Stated Supply of Maryville Evangelical PC until they install a permanent pastor.  

Adopted

62. That the Minutes of Warrior Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: October 15, 2002
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: May 30, 2002: Called meeting requested by only two TEs and two REs instead of three TEs and REs. BCO 13-12
      Exception: August 27, 2002: Candidate for ordination not examined in original languages. BCO 21-4.a.2 and “RAO” 14-3e.7. Also, no record of ordinand’s signing ministerial obligation book. BCO 13-7.
      Exception: October 15, 2002: No record of completion of academic requirements. BCO 21-4 and “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Exception: October 15, 2002: No record of ¾ vote to approve preaching before committee. BCO 21-4.d
      Exception: October 15, 2002: No record of PCA history exam. BCO 21-4.a.7
   d. That as no responses to the 30th GA were received, these should be submitted to the 32nd GA:
      Exception: April 17, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21 4.a.2
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: April 17, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. BCO 21-4.b, c; “RAO” 14-3e.5
      Response: No response submitted.
      Exception: General: No intern reports at any stated meeting. BCO 19-12
      Response: No response submitted.  

Adopted

63. That the Minutes of Western Carolina Presbytery:
   b. Be approved with exceptions of form reported to presbytery: None
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: General: Presbytery continues to review only a small number of Sessional minutes, in spite of favorably responding to the same exception last year. BCO 13-9b
   d. The following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:
Exception: February 1, 2001: No record of session’s request for concurrence with the assistant pastor’s request for dissolution of the pastoral relation. BCO 13-11; 23-1
Response: The referenced session did in fact concur with the dissolution and we acknowledge our failure to record that fact.

Exception: November 9, 2001: No record of congregational meeting to request or concur in dissolution of pastoral relation. BCO 13-11; 23-1
Response: The congregational meeting to concur in the dissolution of TE [name deleted] had been held and we acknowledge our failure to record that fact.

Exception: November 9, 2001: No record of commission minutes. BCO 13-11; 15-1
Response: We did not include the minutes of the referenced commission because those minutes were well over 100 pages. They are available on request. In all these areas and many others, we shall strive to do a better job recording the work of Christ’s church. We hope these responses prove satisfactory. Thank you again for your labors for our Lord.

That the following response to the 29th GA exception be found satisfactory:

Exception: General: The record indicates that sessional records for only 18 of the 30 churches were approved in 2000. It was noted during last year’s review that only six churches submitted sessional minutes for review. For clarity it would help if the clerk noted the year of the set being approved. BCO 12-7; 40-1; “RAO” 14-6.c.2
Response: We acknowledge that we were irregular and inattentive in 1999 in only reviewing six of our thirty churches’ session minutes, and in only reviewing 18 of our 30 churches’ minutes in 2000. We have now formed a permanent Committee on the Review of Sessional Records to address this problem and good progress in being made in catching up with our backlog. Adopted

64. That the Minutes of Westminster Presbytery:
   c. Be approved with exceptions of substance stated below:
      Exception: General: No report of signing ministerial obligation BCO 13-7
      Exception: General: No reports from TEs out of bounds. BCO 8-7

260
Exception: October 12, 2002: Presbytery restored a deposed minister, who was not under its jurisdiction, to the table from indefinite suspension from the sacraments. *BCO* 13-1, 37-8, 9.a

d. The following responses to the 30th GA exceptions be found satisfactory:


General: No record of annual candidate reports and no intern reports. *BCO* 18-6; 19-12

Response (see below):

General: No record of reports from teaching elders laboring out of bounds. *BCO* 8-7

Exception: January 13, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. *BCO* 21-4a.2, b,c

Response (see below):

Exception: September 17, 2001: Incomplete record of exam elements. “RAO” 14-3e.5

Response (see below):

Exception: September 17, 2001: No record of executive session minutes. “RAO” 14-3e.6

Response to above Exceptions: Westminster has received your report to the 30th General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America regarding our Presbytery Minutes, and adopted the following reply at its July 20, 2002, Stated Meeting:

Westminster Presbytery regrets its deficiency in failing to report clearly Teaching Elders and Church not represented at its meetings as excused, and will remedy this failing in future Minutes. Furthermore, Westminster Presbytery will take steps to record more completely annual candidate reports, intern reports and reports from TEs laboring out of bounds, as well as all elements of Presbytery examinations, as required by the “Rules of Assembly Operation.” However, we respectfully would note that “RAO” 14-3e.6 does not require that there be a separate recording of executive session minutes.  

Adopted

IV. General Recommendations:

1. That the Stated Clerk’s Office regularly make available to the Korean Language Presbyteries current copies of the “RAO” and *BCO* in Korean.  

Adopted
2. That presbyteries be encouraged to follow the SJC Manual, section 21 with respect to reporting judicial action. Adopted

3. That presbyteries be encouraged to include calls to a particular ministry in the minutes (written in the record or as attachments). BCO 13-11. Struck by Assembly

That the 31st General Assembly instructs the Presbyteries to give diligence in the following matters:

4. With respect to the approval of interns and licentiates, follow the explicit language of BCO 19-4,10. Adopted

5. Replies from Presbyteries for GA concerning exceptions of substance should begin with either agreement or respectful disagreement with the exception so the explicit intent of the reply is clear. “RAO” 14-10.b Adopted

6. Responses to GA exceptions of substance should be adopted by Presbytery and included in its minutes. A separate letter stating Presbytery’s response to the Assembly concerning disposition of any exceptions of substance taken by the past Assembly should be sent to the stated clerk’s office. “RAO” 14-4. c. 3 Adopted

7. Presbyteries must submit minutes to the Stated Clerk’s office by the deadline. “RAO” 14-4.c,d Adopted

8. Presbyteries should note whether or not churches are excused or unexcused when those churches are not represented at meetings of Presbytery by RE Commissioners. “RAO” 14-3c.7 Adopted

9. Presbyteries should elect representatives to Review of Presbytery Records Committee. (Committee related expenses are reimbursed by General Assembly. “RAO” 14-1,2 Minutes of the 19GA, p. 125) Adopted

10. Record the establishment of commissions and their quorums and include commission reports in Presbytery records. Commission minutes should be signed. “RAO” 14-3d,e Adopted

11. Attachments for Presbytery minutes should be referenced in the minutes, clearly labeled, and included with the set sent to GA. BCO 13-11, “RAO” 14-3b Adopted

12. Minutes of executive sessions should be included in the body of the minutes or as an attachment. “RAO” 14-3e.6 Adopted

13. Ensure that every candidate for the ministry under its care make a report at least once a year and secure from his instructors an annual report upon his deportment, diligence, and progress in study. BCO 18-6 Adopted

14. Ensure that Committees overseeing interns report on every intern at each stated meeting of Presbytery. In addition, an annual report of all interns shall be submitted and included in the minutes. BCO 19-12 Adopted as amended
15. Ensure that teaching elders laboring out of bounds make report to Presbytery at least once each year. \(BCO\ 8-4\) \(\textit{Adopted}\)

16. State clearly the reasons for invoking the extraordinary clause and indicate a \(\frac{3}{4}\) vote in waiving portions of an exam and/or trial. \(BCO\ 18-2; 19-2; 21-4\) \(\textit{Adopted}\)

V. Officers Elected to Serve at the 32\textsuperscript{nd} General Assembly

Chairman \(\text{RE Tom Bingham (Iowa)}\)
Vice Chairman \(\text{TE Theodore W. (Ted) Trefsgar Jr. (New Jersey)}\)
Secretary \(\text{RE Paul English (Central Carolina Presbytery)}\)
Assistant Secretary \(\text{RE John Whitner (Westminster)}\)

VI. Communications

\textbf{COMMUNICATION 1} from North Florida Presbytery \(\textit{(to RPR)}\)

“North Florida Presbytery Concerns Regarding Westminster Presbytery Actions” \[\text{See also 31-6, p. 48 and 31-46, p. 153.}\]

To: Dr. Roy Taylor Stated Clerk and Committee on Review of Presbytery Records
31\textsuperscript{st} General Assembly

From: Stated Clerk of North Florida Presbytery on behalf of North Florida Presbytery

Greetings in the name of the Lord!

North Florida Presbytery very much appreciates the work of your committee and your faithfulness to the church.

We write you with a matter that deeply troubles us as a presbytery. We seek relief and help from your committee.

History:

North Florida Presbytery deposed a minister for spousal abuse - Case 2001-25 Anthony Dallison vs. North Florida Presbytery. \(M30GA\ 156-162\) The 30\textsuperscript{th} General Assembly sustained our ruling and Mr. Dallison was deposed and suspended from the sacraments.

Mr. Dallison then moved to Coeburn, VA and was assigned to care of the Session of Coeburn Presbyterian Church.

At the Stated Meeting of Westminster Presbytery, October 12, 2002 Anthony Dallison was restored to the Table by action of Westminster Presbytery.
When we were made aware of this action, we sent to Westminster Presbytery a letter stating our strong objection. One paragraph from our letter to Westminster Presbytery states:

Your communication to us states, “we are therefore informing North Florida Presbytery, through you, that we are taking up Mr. Anthony Dallison’s case ... and proceeding with it as though it had originated with our Presbytery (BCO 37-7)” We are troubled by this language, in light of BCO 34-8, which states, “A minister under indefinite suspension from his office or deposed for scandalous conduct shall not be restored, even on the deepest sorrow for his sin, until he shall exhibit for a considerable time such an eminently exemplary, humble and edifying life and testimony as shall heal the wound made by his scandal. A deposed minister shall in no case be restored until it shall appear that the general sentiment of the Church is strongly in his favor, and demands his restoration; and then only by the court inflicting the censure, or with that court’s consent.” (Emphasis ours) We are troubled because we do not recall giving our consent in this matter to Westminster Presbytery.

First, we have not given our consent on any matters relating to Westminster Presbytery and Mr. Dallison.

Later we stated to Westminster Presbytery the following:

Mr. Dallison is under the authority of the Session of Coeburn Presbyterian Church, and not under the authority of a presbytery as a member of Westminster or any other presbytery.

Furthermore, a court cannot oversee a non-member (BCO 13-1). Since Mr. Dallison is not an ordained minister, therefore Westminster Presbytery cannot exercise authority over Mr. Dallison, much less take up a case that has been finalized!

Secondly, Mr. Dallison is not a member of that Court. Mr. Dallison is a member of a church and a presbytery cannot oversee a non-member.

Later we stated to Westminster Presbytery the following:

North Florida Presbytery has not, nor will, at this time, surrender the right to oversight in the restoration (to the Gospel ministry) process of Mr. Dallison per BCO 34-8.

We are deeply troubled by Westminster Presbytery recent actions and the appearance Westminster Presbytery is usurping our authority concerning Mr. Dallison and therefore humbly request that the minutes of Westminster Presbytery October 12, 2002 in the matter of Anthony Dallison be cited for an “Exception of Substance.” (RAO 14-6.c.1)
Further, North Florida Presbytery understands that Anthony Dallison is on the “fast track” to be restored to the Gospel Ministry. Again, North Florida Presbytery has not given its consent in this matter and we ask that this be noted for the Committee of Review of Presbytery Records for the 32nd GA.

We will, at this GA, seek the counsel of CCB on this matter.

Thank you for your attention to this matter.

On behalf of North Florida Presbytery
In the Service of the King of Kings,

/s/ Randy Wilding, Stated Clerk North Florida Presbytery

Commissioners Present:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Committee Member</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ascension</td>
<td>TE Robert Charles Peterson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>RE William Bebout</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>RE Paul English</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE Daren L. Russell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>TE Norm Evans</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>TE Daniel Seale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>RE David Dupee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heartland</td>
<td>RE Walter Ramsour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illiana</td>
<td>TE John Birkett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iowa</td>
<td>RE Tom Bingham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>RE Thomas Taylor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metropolitan NY</td>
<td>TE Craig Higgins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>TE Timothy Muse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>TE Shawn Slate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>RE Mike Tant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>TE Ted Trefsgar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>RE Timothy Verner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>RE John Mulkey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern Illinois</td>
<td>TE Todd Gothard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>TE Dan Clay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest</td>
<td>TE Marcus Toole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>RE John Garrison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>TE John Appleton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>TE W. David Milligan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>RE Lyle Lagasse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S.E. Alabama</td>
<td>TE Lamar Davis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>RE Mike Simpson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>TE Dwight Dolby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Carolina</td>
<td>TE Jeffrey Hutchinson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westminster</td>
<td>RE John R. Whitner</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Respectfully submitted,

/s/ TE Ted Trefsgar, Chairman /s/ RE Paul English, Secretary
31-64 Objection from TE William S. (Will) Barker

The Assembly received the following objection from TE William S. (Will) Barker to the Assembly’s response to Southern Florida Presbytery [See Item 31-63, III, 56c, p. 252]: “Our response’s final sentence sounds as though we regard the Holy Spirit as ontologically subordinate to the Father and the Son. This would contradict the teaching of our Standards that the Three Persons of the Godhead are equal in power and glory.”

The Assembly adopted a motion that amended a previous action of the Assembly [See 31-14, p. 61, and 31-63, III, 56c, p. 252.] to delete “Our great concern … proceeding of the Holy Spirit.”

31-65 Parliamentary Inquiry

On a parliamentary inquiry, TE Jeffrey Hutchinson asked the Moderator the following question concerning “RAO” 12-5: “In light of “RAO” 14.10b (which does not specify that a Presbytery must respond to the CRPR, but simply to the GA), and in light of “RAO” 3-2.g, would our Stated Clerk have the freedom to refer a presbytery response to a GA exception of substance to a committee other than, or at least in addition to, the CRPR?” The Moderator deferred to the Stated Clerk, who said he would not refer it to anyone other than the Review of Presbytery Records Committee.

31-66 Rising Vote of Thanks

The Assembly adopted a motion that they give a rising vote of thanks to the Review of Presbytery Records Committee and the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures.

31-67 Report of the Committee on Thanks

TE Henry Lewis Smith presented “A Resolution of Affectionate Greeting and Appreciation to RE W. Jack Williamson,” which was adopted. TEs Frank Barker and Morton H. Smith led the Assembly in prayer for RE Williamson. The Assembly adopted the Resolution of Thanks presented by the Committee. [See also action at 31-28, p. 78.]

A RESOLUTION OF AFFECTIONATE GREETING AND APPRECIATION TO RULING ELDER W. JACK WILLIAMSON, MODERATOR OF THE FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

As the thirty-first General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America has gathered in Charlotte, NC, we have borne the tender consciousness that lacking amongst us for the first time in the history of our Zion is the godly and wise voice of our beloved RE W. Jack Williamson, of Southeast Alabama Presbytery.

We praise God for you, Jack, who like a modern Moses, has faithfully led an elect but often disobedient and sometimes contrary flock through threatening circumstances, to our present prosperity. We thank you for your commitment to the Lord Jesus Christ, to His bride. We pray God’s blessing upon you and yours, and would further pray that “unto us may grace be given to follow in [your] train.”
RESOLUTION OF THANKS

It has been good to spend these days at the Thirty-first General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America, in Charlotte, NC.

Deep commitment and impelling energy have long characterized the Christian population of the Charlotte-Mecklenburg area. In colonial times, its heavily Presbyterian citizenry, led by their elders, issued in May 1775 the first formal American Declaration of Independence (predating a similar one issued in a northeastern city a year and two months later). By its Presbyterian firesides were nurtured US Presidents Jackson and Polk, the godly and revered Mary Anna Morrison (Mrs. Thomas J. “Stonewall”) Jackson, the highly committed merchant-prince William Henry Belk and the evangelist Billy Graham (at one time ARP). In difficult times, some of its hardy Calvinists joined to share and teach the Biblical faith with the recently freedmen, through churches and schools, such as the old Biddle Institute, now Johnson C. Smith University.

Even as we rejoice in this diligence and vigor, we are delighted to observe these alive in the multiplying and growing churches of our host Presbytery, Central Carolina, and in their meticulous labors in our behalf.

In such matters, specifics can be hazardous! The indefatigable official host pastor, TE Tom Henry, has modestly deflected any credit for the smooth operation of the 2003 Assembly to others – to the co-chair of the Arrangements Committee, RE J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe, who has piloted this craft so successfully, and to RE Jim Sutton, whose skills have insured that no detail was overlooked. To these we are deeply indebted and as well to a great troop of elect ladies – led by Donna Sutton, Claudia Waters and Jeannie Heth – for surely for many a month, “their candle hath not gone out by night.”

As we have turned to “praise Him in the Assembly of the elders” we have been enriched by the preaching of Pastors Joseph Ryan, Bryan Chapell, Richard Pratt, Timothy Keller and Bruce Marcey. Further, our spirits were graciously lifted by the worship leadership provided by Pastors Tom Henry, Tom Hawkes, Mark Upton and Kevin Twit.

To these and to our organist Larry Roff, the choirs and instrumentalists, we say thanks. We have benefited from the able parliamentary skills of our moderator, RE Joel Belz, past moderators, our parliamentarian and assistant parliamentarians, floor clerks, and the tireless yet always cheerful office staff. Notice must be taken of the fact that some operational volunteers – mostly women – have been coming without pay to the Assembly to offer their services for as many as ten years. Great has been the company of those who have labored!

We leave now, to face fields white unto harvest; we give thanks to these all and many more, and with praise and gratitude to – and dependence upon – our Triune God, who has amazingly counted us worthy, putting us in this ministry.

Let us be steadfast, unmoving, always abounding in the work of the Lord. Or, in the words of a courageous twenty-first century American Christian, “Let’s roll!”

Respectfully submitted,

/s/RE Dwight Allen  
/s/TE Henry Lewis Smith

267
**31-68 Excused from Part or All of the Assembly**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>RE Wayne Dymacek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>TE Arnold Johnson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE John Rose</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE David Oliphant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Carolina</td>
<td>TE David Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Florida</td>
<td>TE Frank Cavalli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Georgia</td>
<td>TE James Hope</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Michael Stewart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE William Douglas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE D. Mark Baxter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>RE George Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE William H. Moore IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Oog Kang</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>TE William Spink</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Tim Reed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Clifford Johnson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Allen Pelletier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Jon Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE David M. Bryan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Canada</td>
<td>TE Ian Crooks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastern Carolina</td>
<td>RE John Sanders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evangel</td>
<td>TE Stephen Whitner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellowship</td>
<td>RE H. James Lever</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Edward Sandifer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Walter Wolff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>TE J. Ray Bobo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Joseph Rolison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Robert Oates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE Robert Penny</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE H. Andrew Silman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Lakes</td>
<td>TE Jason Strong</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>RE Harold Whitlock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James River</td>
<td>RE Brian Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE R. Wayne Good</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Gene Wilkes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Earl Sykes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>RE Albert Christman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE Jerry Hunter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>RE M. Dale Peacock</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>TE J. Paul Lipe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Region</td>
<td>TE Name</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Valley</td>
<td>Paul Nasekos</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>Brian Aucker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>David Veldhorst</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Gary Campbell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Albert Moginot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>Paul Richardson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Jersey</td>
<td>Joseph Trombetta</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>M. Christopher Ehlers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia</td>
<td>Todd Allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richard Holmes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>Jacob Yohannan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>David Boxerman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Daniel Steere</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John Vanderveld</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>Daniel Clay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific</td>
<td>Owen Lee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>David Sinclair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>J. Paul Pynor III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>D. Clair Davis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Flavien Pardigon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carroll Wynne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittsburgh</td>
<td>Andrew Marcinko</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bailey Cadman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>Donald Sampson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marlin Hardman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mark Hayes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>James Knight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rocky Mountain</td>
<td>Timothy Monsma</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>E. J. Nusbaum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>Lloyd Kim</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>P. Clay Holland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>John A. Carroll</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Alabama</td>
<td>William Mason</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>William Wade</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>W. Mark Anderson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Louisiana</td>
<td>Olin Stubbs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southern Florida</td>
<td>Philip Strong</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>William Tilley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest Florida</td>
<td>Freddy Fritz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susquehanna Valley</td>
<td>Roger St. Germain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>George Delong</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Peter Alecxih</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carl Derk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Perry Denniston</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Tennessee Valley     RE Mark Wilson          
                      RE John Southworth               
                      RE Paul Gilchrist               
                      TE Joseph Novenson               
                      TE Travis Hutchinson             
                      TE Robert Johnson                
                      RE Thomas H. McCallie            

Westminster        TE John A. Whitner       
                      RE John R. Whitner              

31-69 Adjournment

On motion, the Assembly adjourned at 10:32 a.m. with the singing of Psalm 133 and pronouncement of the Apostolic Benediction by the Stated Clerk [BCO 14-8], to reconvene in Pittsburgh, PA on June 15, 2004 as the 32nd General Assembly.
PART III
APPENDICES

The Appendices include the Reports of the Permanent Committees as originally submitted to the General Assembly, except where the text may have been amended by the Assembly. The recommendations in this section are those originally submitted by the Permanent Committees and may not have been adopted by the Assembly. See the report of the Committee of Commissioners for each of the respective committees and agencies in Part II The Journal, to find the recommendations as they were adopted by the Assembly.

The budgets, as approved by the Assembly are found in Appendix C, Attachment C, beginning on p. 335.
APPENDIX A

STATED CLERK’S REPORT TO THE
THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE
PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Interchurch Relations
I serve on the Interchurch Relations Committee as part of my responsibilities (RAO 3-2. j).
- I serve on the Executive Committee of the National Association of Evangelicals.
- I am one of the representatives of the PCA working on the committee within NAPARC to discuss the possibilities of church union among its constituent churches.
- I serve on the Governing Board of the World Reformed Fellowship.

Lawsuits
At the date of this writing, the PCA is not party to any lawsuits.

Vacancies and Resignations from General Assembly Committees, Boards, and Agencies
Resignations from General Assembly Boards Committees and Agencies are to be submitted to the Stated Clerk (RAO 7-4. j). As of the date of the writing of this report:
- RE Bruce Gunther of New Jersey Presbytery resigned from the Standing Judicial Commission, Class of 2005;
- RE Robert Thetford of Southeast Alabama Presbytery resigned from the Theological Examining Committee, an Alternate;
- TE Lawrence Lunceford of Heartland Presbytery resigned from the Standing Judicial Commission, Class of 2004;
- RE T. Ramon Perdue resigned from IAR-RBI, Class of 2004;

Official Correspondence
As a result of the Thirtieth General Assembly’s action concerning Today’s International Version of the Bible, I have sent a copy of the resolution as adopted by the General Assembly to the International Bible Society and to Zondervan Publishing Company.
Advice to the Stated Clerk from the Committee on Constitutional Business
Since the last General Assembly I have sought the advice of the CCB on several matters in accordance with RAO 7-2 (1). The committee agreed with the advice I had given. I received one non-judici al reference from Evangel Presbytery, which I reported to the CCB. In accordance with RAO 7-2 (2), I report to you the following:

Reference 1 -- from Evangel Presbytery:
Question: What is the status of a case at presbytery level that the SJC has ruled “judicially out of order?”
Response: It is the opinion of the CCB that the status of a case that the SJC has ruled “judicially out of order” is substantively that of the case at the time the presbytery completed its action.

Revision of Korean Translation of the BCO
I am glad to report that the Korean translation of the BCO has been completed and sent to CE&P for publication in accordance with the directives of the General Assembly.

Statistics (see Five-Year Summary, p. 275)
Statistical data give us some idea of the condition of the church. Our data is incomplete in that not all churches submit annual reports and some submit only partial reports. If all churches reported and submitted complete reports, the picture would be more accurate. Our latest figures are for the calendar year ending December 31, 2002. Our total number of churches and mission churches increased by 18 to 1,516. Our total membership increased by 4,033 to 311,817. Total reported Lord’s Day morning worship attendance was 224,906 or 72% of reported membership. There were 4,759 professions of faith by covenant children and 5,947 professions of faith by adults, for a total of 10,706 reported professions of faith. Joining our churches by transfer of letter were 8,369 and by reaffirmation of faith 7,237. Reported as restored to the Church were 276. All told there were 26,588 additions to our churches and 17,419 losses. Sunday School attendance showed a slight increase to 116,606. Total reported local church disbursements exceeded a half-billion dollars for the first time ($507,086,627). Reported per capita giving increased by $36/member. Reported benevolence giving decreased by $2/member to $376. Other interesting statistics are related to membership and attendance. [See 31-15, p. 61.]
No. of Churches by Morning Worship Attendance

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Communication Members</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Unreported &amp; 0: 271</td>
<td>Unreported &amp; 0: 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-99: 630</td>
<td>1-99: 671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100-249: 398</td>
<td>100-249: 391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>250-349: 104</td>
<td>250-349: 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>350-499: 47</td>
<td>350-499: 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>500-749: 28</td>
<td>500-749: 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>750-999: 17</td>
<td>750-999: 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1000-1499: 18</td>
<td>1000-1499: 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1500 and over: 12</td>
<td>1500 and over: 19</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Presbytery Votes on the *Book of Church Order* Amendments.

*BCO* 26-2 requires an affirmative vote of two-thirds of the presbyteries as part of the amendment process. We now have sixty-four presbyteries. Proposed *BCO* amendments now require the affirmative vote of forty-three presbyteries. Three of the four items sent down to presbyteries for vote have received the required majority to put the matters before the Assembly according to *BCO* 26-2.

**Item 1:** Amend the *Book of Church Order* by changing the words “two other” in *BCO* 44-1 to “at least ten percent of all the Presbyteries.”

Item 1 failed to receive the required affirmative vote of two-thirds of the presbyteries and therefore is not before the Assembly for final ratification. [See 31-11, p. 51.]

**Item 2:** “Amend the *Book of Church Order* … *BCO* 21-4.

The vote of the presbyteries was 46 for, and 18 against. Item 2 is before the Assembly for a vote on its ratification. [See 31-11, p. 54 for full text regarding doctrinal subscription and final vote count.]

**Item 3:** Amend the *Book of Church Order* 21-5, by adding the words “and unity” to the sixth question.

The vote of the presbyteries was 58 for and 6 against. Item 3 is before the Assembly for a vote on its ratification. [See 31-11, p. 56 for full text regarding the sixth ordination vow for ministers.]

**Item 4:** Amend the *Book of Church Order* 14-1.12.b.4 by replacing the words “Insurance, Annuities and Relief” with “PCA Retirement and Benefits, Inc.”

The vote of the presbyteries was 60 for and 0 against, and 4 not voting on that item. Item 4 is before the Assembly for a vote on its ratification. [See 31-11, p. 59.]
### FIVE-YEAR SUMMARY OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICAN STATISTICS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>1998</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Presbyteries</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churches</td>
<td>1,184</td>
<td>1,206</td>
<td>1,215</td>
<td>1,227</td>
<td>1,248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missions</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>199</td>
<td>243</td>
<td>271</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ministers</td>
<td>2,815</td>
<td>2,873</td>
<td>2,980</td>
<td>3,082</td>
<td>3,181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candidates</td>
<td>575</td>
<td>560</td>
<td>639</td>
<td>543</td>
<td>589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Licentiates</td>
<td>163</td>
<td>166</td>
<td>166</td>
<td>157</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Profession of Faith by Adults</td>
<td>5,253</td>
<td>5,620</td>
<td>5,541</td>
<td>5,622</td>
<td>5,947</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communicants</td>
<td>230,331</td>
<td>236,361</td>
<td>244,030</td>
<td>247,556</td>
<td>252,196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-communicants</td>
<td>56,760</td>
<td>59,821</td>
<td>59,146</td>
<td>56,146</td>
<td>56,440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Membership</td>
<td>289,906</td>
<td>299,055</td>
<td>306,156</td>
<td>306,784</td>
<td>311,817</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Comm, Non-comm, Ministers)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family Units</td>
<td>120,017</td>
<td>124,528</td>
<td>124,287</td>
<td>127,152</td>
<td>130,368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunday School Attendance</td>
<td>117,573</td>
<td>121,325</td>
<td>119,166</td>
<td>116,402</td>
<td>116,609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adult Baptisms</td>
<td>2,297</td>
<td>2,344</td>
<td>2,539</td>
<td>2,636</td>
<td>2,373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Infant Baptisms</td>
<td>5,173</td>
<td>5,425</td>
<td>5,182</td>
<td>5,836</td>
<td>5,342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Contributions</td>
<td>402,161,159</td>
<td>457,136,376</td>
<td>484,362,998</td>
<td>488,483,078</td>
<td>506,697,884</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Giving</td>
<td>1,771</td>
<td>1,934</td>
<td>1,985</td>
<td>1,973</td>
<td>2,009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assembly Causes</td>
<td>21,813,555</td>
<td>21,167,349</td>
<td>21,349,336</td>
<td>20,608,717</td>
<td>21,633,733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Presbytery Causes</td>
<td>3,632,174</td>
<td>4,772,831</td>
<td>6,093,349</td>
<td>6,181,472</td>
<td>6,438,101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregation Benevolences</td>
<td>46,919,922</td>
<td>70,391,946</td>
<td>71,158,112</td>
<td>66,828,042</td>
<td>66,657,056</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Benevolences</td>
<td>72,366,451</td>
<td>96,415,462</td>
<td>98,600,797</td>
<td>93,618,231</td>
<td>94,728,890</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Benevolences</td>
<td>319</td>
<td>408</td>
<td>404</td>
<td>378</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregational Current Expenses</td>
<td>254,363,007</td>
<td>264,411,338</td>
<td>298,078,916</td>
<td>319,181,683</td>
<td>337,667,810</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congregational Building Expenditures</td>
<td>74,560,359</td>
<td>77,037,817</td>
<td>86,830,127</td>
<td>86,177,388</td>
<td>74,689,927</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total All Disbursements</td>
<td>401,289,817</td>
<td>437,864,617</td>
<td>483,509,840</td>
<td>498,977,302</td>
<td>507,086,627</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Totals represent the latest statistics reported by churches to the Stated Clerk's Office.*
The Board of Directors of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) held a regular meeting on June 18, 2002 at the Altadena Country Club, Birmingham, AL. The meeting was called to order by President RE William Moore IV at 2:05 p.m. TE Billy Joseph led in the opening prayer.

A quorum was declared present, with the following in attendance:

TE William Fox Jr., Fellowship
TE Robert Hornick, Gulf Coast
TE Curtis McDaniel, Nashville
TE Michael Milton, C. Georgia
RE Kenneth Rush, Philadelphia
TE Al Herrington, E. Carolina
RE William Moore IV, Chesapeake
TE Tim Diehl, Iowa
TE Billy Joseph III, Warrior

Absent: RE Pat Hodge, Calvary; RE Bill Joseph Jr., SE Alabama; TE Wilson Benton, RUM; RE Tom Harris, IAR; TE Rick Lindsay, RH

VISITORS:
TE Bob Shapiro, Editor of P&R News

STAFF:
TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk, Secretary and Treasurer
TE J. Robert Fiol, Assistant to the Stated Clerk
TE John W. Robertson, Business Administrator, Asst. Secretary and Asst. Treasurer
Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld, Office Manager, Asst. Secretary and Asst. Treasurer

APPROVAL OF MINUTES:
The minutes of the March 15, 2002, Board of Directors meeting were approved as printed and distributed.

TE Roy Taylor reported that the lawsuit filed in the Commonwealth of Virginia against the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) and Mission to the World, Inc. was amicably resolved out of court.

A settlement was also reached with the Hyatt Hotels through mediation; a confidentiality agreement was part of the settlement. A penalty has been paid to Holiday Inn by the Administrative Committee, now that the agreement with the Hyatt is transacted.
The next meeting of the Board of Directors will be in Atlanta on October 4-5, 2002.

The meeting was adjourned at 2:12 p.m. with prayer by TE Andy Silman.

Respectfully submitted,
/s/RE William Moore IV, Chairman
/s/TE  L. Roy Taylor, Secretary/Treasurer

BOARD OF DIRECTORS
Presbyterian Church in America
Minutes, October 4, 2002

The Board of Directors of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) held a regular meeting on October 4, 2002, at the PCA Office Building in Lawrenceville, GA. The meeting was called to order by President RE Edwin M. Hackenberg at 5:20 p.m. TE Curtis McDaniel led in the opening prayer.

A quorum was declared present, with the following in attendance:
TE William (Bill) Fox Jr., Fellowship
TE Wayne Herring, Covenant
TE Tim Diehl, Iowa
RE Kenneth Rush, Philadelphia
RE Joe A. Baker, Rocky Mountain
RE Pat Hodge, Calvary, Alternate
TE Roy P. Carter, Nashville, MTW
RE Michael Wilson, S Texas, MNA
TE Richard J. (Rick) Lindsay, RH

The following were excused: TE Michael Milton, Tennessee Valley, RE Dwight Allen, North Georgia, CC, TE W. Wilson Benton, Missouri, RUM, TE H. Andrew (Andy) Silman, Grace, CTS, RE John (Jack) Sullivan, Western Carolina, CE&P

The following staff members were also present:
TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk, Secretary and Treasurer
TE J. Robert Fiol, Assistant to the Stated Clerk
TE John W. Robertson, Business Administrator, Asst. Secretary and Asst. Treasurer
Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld, Office Manager, Asst. Secretary and Asst. Treasurer
APPROVAL OF MINUTES:
The minutes of the June 18, 2002 Board of Directors meeting were approved with minor corrections.

BD-10/02-1 MSP that the people listed below be elected to their designated positions until 12/31/2003 or until such time as they are re-elected by the Administrative Committee or the General Assembly as the constitution requires:

**OFFICERS OF THE CORPORATION**

**President** – current chairman of the AC [set by RAO 4-3; Corporate Bylaws, IV-2] Mr. Edwin M. Hackenberg

**Secretary** – current Stated Clerk of the General Assembly [BD-10/98-1; set by Corporate Bylaws, IV-3] Dr. L. Roy Taylor

**Assistant Secretary** – Rev. John W. Robertson, Business Administrator [BD-10/98-2]; Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld, Office Manager [BD-3/89-4]

**Treasurer** – current Stated Clerk of the General Assembly [BD-10/98-1; set by Corporate Bylaws IV-4] Dr. L. Roy Taylor


TE L. Roy Taylor reported that the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) is not party to any lawsuits at this time.

BD-10/01-3 MSP that the following registered agents be approved for each of the registered corporations of the PCA:

- Rev. John Robertson, Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) in Georgia
- Rev. Bruce B. Howes, Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) in Delaware
- Christian Training, Inc., in Delaware
- National Presbyterian Missions, Inc., in Delaware
- World Presbyterian Missions, Inc., in Delaware
- Rev. Walter Lorenz, Board of Home Ministries, Inc., in Michigan
- Mr. Mark Belz, Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) in Missouri

There being no further business, the meeting was adjourned at 5:25 p.m. RE William Joseph Jr. closed the meeting with prayer.

The next meeting will be March 14-15, 2003, at the PCA offices.

Respectfully submitted,
/s/ RE Edwin M. Hackenberg, President
/s/ TE L. Roy Taylor, Secretary/Treasurer
The Board of Directors of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) held a regular meeting on March 14, 2003, at the PCA Office Building in Lawrenceville, GA. The meeting was convened at 4:50 p.m. by President Edwin Hackenberg and TE Michael Milton opened with prayer.

MSP to approve the minutes of the October 4, 2002, meeting of the Board of Directors as printed and distributed.

The following Board members were excused: TE William Fox Jr., Fellowship; TE Wayne C. Herring, Covenant; RE Joe A. Baker, Rocky Mountain; TE Andy Silman, Grace, CTS; TE Roy P. Carter, Nashville, MTW; TE Wilson Benton, Missouri, RUM; RE Jack Sullivan, Western Carolina, CE&P; RE Tom Harris, Evangel, RBI; TE Jerry Schriver, North Georgia, PCAF.

Staff present included:
TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk and Secretary/Treasurer
TE John W. Robertson, Business Administrator and Asst. Secretary/Asst. Treasurer
TE J. Robert Fiol, Asst. to the Stated Clerk
Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld, Office Manager and Asst. Secretary/Asst. Treasurer

A quorum was declared to be present.

BD-3/03-1 MSP that the minutes reflect that the following annual corporate filings have been accomplished in a timely manner in all states where the corporation is registered to conduct business. The Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) in the state of Delaware is currently registered as a foreign corporation in Georgia, Missouri and Mississippi. The annual registrations in Delaware, Georgia and Missouri have been completed.
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

BD-3/03-2
MSP that the minutes reflect, as a Board of Directors, that the annual RPCES corporate filings have been accomplished in a timely manner where required:

Michigan Corporation: Board of Home Ministries
Pennsylvania Corporation: Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod

The Secretary/Treasurer reported to the Board that the PCA is not party to any lawsuits at this time. However, he informed the Board about two situations which may develop into suits in the future.

BD-3/03-3
MSP that in the event that the PCA (A Corporation), is served with process in a lawsuit filed by Dr. Stuart H. Merriam, the Board of Directors authorizes the Secretary/Treasurer to secure legal counsel to act in the interests of the PCA (A Corporation).

The next meeting of the Board of Directors will be held on Tuesday June 10, 2003, at the Charlotte Convention Center, in conjunction with the 31st General Assembly.

The meeting was adjourned at 5:10 p.m. with prayer by TE Timothy Diehl.

Respectfully submitted,
/s/ RE Edwin Hackenberg, President
/s/ TE L. Roy Taylor, Secretary/Treasurer
I. Meetings
October 4, 2002
March 14, 2003
June 10, 2003

II. Summary of the Actions of the Board of Directors
The members of the AC also serve as the Board of Directors of the PCA, a Corporation, a civil entity (PCA “Corporate Bylaws,” Article II Section 2). The Board of Directors meets immediately following the AC meetings to conduct civil business. The General Assembly may convene as the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) to conduct civil business.

1. All required corporate filings of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) have been filed in the relevant states. The Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) is a registered Delaware corporation. The Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) is currently registered as a foreign corporation in Georgia, Missouri and Mississippi.


3. The current Officers of the Corporation are: President, Mr. Edwin M. Hackenberg; Secretary, Dr. L. Roy Taylor (Stated Clerk); Assistant Secretaries, Rev. John Robertson (Business Administrator), Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld (Office Manager); Treasurer, Dr. L. Roy Taylor, (Stated Clerk); Assistant Treasurers, Rev. John Robertson (Business Administrator), Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld (Office Manager) [RAO 3-2.o, PCA “Corporate Bylaws,” Article IV].

4. A party to a case before the Standing Judicial Commission has made financial demands of the Presbyterian Church in America,
(A Corporation). The Board of Directors instructed the Stated Clerk, who is also the Secretary and Treasurer of the corporation, that he is *not* authorized to secure legal counsel for the purpose of negotiating with the party in question regarding his financial demands.

5. The same party to a case before the Standing Judicial Commission has made comminations of a lawsuit seeking financial recompense. The Board of Directors authorized the Stated Clerk to secure legal counsel to act in the interests of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) in the event the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) is served with process by the party in question or his representatives.

6. As of the time of this writing, no legal suit is currently pending in any civil court against the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation).

III. **Election of AC Officers for 2003-2004 Assembly Year**

The AC elected the following officers:
- Chairman, RE Edwin Hackenberg
- Vice Chairman, TE Michael Milton
- Secretary, TE Curtis McDaniel

IV. **Strategic Planning**

Progress has been made over the past year. A number of presbyteries discussed the document “Future Directions of the PCA: A Framework for Planning” (Attachment A, p. 300). Sixteen presbyteries made suggestions for revisions, which the committee took into consideration. Presbyteries reported no fundamental disagreement with the Mission, Values, Identity, Vision, or Four Strategic Priorities of the Plan. Most presbytery comments focused on the smaller “bullet points” rather than the broad concepts.

V. **News Office, PCANews.com, PCA byFaith News Magazine**

The General Assembly approved the following recommendation, recorded in the *Minutes of the 30th General Assembly*, 30-62, III, 8, p. 296:

> That the AC be authorized to proceed to develop “PCANews” [a print magazine] in cooperation with the other PCA committees and agencies while maintaining the existing web magazine and developing a hard copy for the PCA at large in the year 2003. The AC would be the publisher and would obtain a highly qualified editor. [Note: No expansion funds will be expended until funds are pledged through a development effort conducted by the AC Staff in cooperation with others who will help.]  

*Adopted*
In accordance with that authorization, the AC has moved ahead on plans for the magazine.

- **Establishment of a Subcommittee to Oversee a PCA News Magazine**
  The Administrative Committee appointed a Subcommittee on PCANews, operating under and reporting to the Administrative Committee of the PCA. The Subcommittee on PCANews was charged to produce the Mission Statement for the PCANews magazine, establish editorial policy, secure the necessary financial funding, employ the editor, and direct the ongoing publication of the newsmagazine. The Subcommittee will report regularly to the AC through the Stated Clerk on the status of the magazine. Major actions of the Subcommittee are subject to the approval of the AC, but this Subcommittee on PCANews will be given appropriate independence so that truth is protected and editorial opinion buffered from the waves of self-interest and politics which flow in every group of people.

- **Terms and Numbers of Subcommittee Members**
  The AC approved that the number of members of the Subcommittee on PCANews be nine (9) including two *ex officio* members, the Stated Clerk of the PCA and the Business Administrator of the AC; and that members serve four-year terms by appointment of the Administrative Committee from nominations arising from the Subcommittee. Individuals will not serve more than two consecutive terms, but can be reappointed after a year’s rotation off of the Subcommittee. The *ex officio* members will be exempt from these rotation requirements. The Business Administrator will vote only in the absence of the Stated Clerk and will function as the Chief Financial Officer for the newsmagazine.

- **Persons to begin the Subcommittee on PCANews**
  The AC approved that Dr. Bryan Chapell (TE), St. Louis MO; Mr. Frank Brock (RE), Lookout Mountain TN; Mr. Joel Belz (RE), Asheville NC; Mr. Victor H. Hanson, II (RE), Birmingham AL; Mr. Ed Harris (RE), St. Louis MO; Dr. Paul Kooistra (TE), Atlanta GA; Mr. John Prentis (RE), St. Louis, MO; Dr. L. Roy Taylor (TE), Atlanta GA; and Rev. John Robertson (TE) be appointed to the Subcommittee on PCANews. (Note: RE Ed Harris found it necessary to resign from the subcommittee).
• **The Publisher**
  The Administrative Committee of the PCA will be the Publisher of the newsmagazine being established and the magazine will operate under the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation) for all needs of legal entity and business operations.

• **The Editor**
  A position of editor will be established and overseen in the following manner. The editor will serve at the pleasure of the Subcommittee on PCANews. The editor, operating under Subcommittee approved policy, is solely responsible for the content and daily operations of the magazine. The editor will submit policy proposals to the Sub-committee for approval. The editor has the ordinary personnel and financial responsibility to manage the newsmagazine, and the authority to oversee and manage both is delegated to him.

• **Relationship to PCANews.com**
  PCANews.com and all related aspects of its operations will function under the editor of the hardcopy newsmagazine when established. These two instruments of communication are envisioned to complement each other and function together to inform the PCA and other interested constituencies of news and developments regarding the PCA and other relevant matters.

• **Name of Subcommittee.**
  This AC subcommittee will be known as the “PCANews Oversight Committee.”

The subcommittee known as the “PCANews Oversight Committee” has been at work to develop a Mission Statement, Philosophy of Ministry/Publication, Objectives, Methods, Funding, Editorial Position, and to produce a prototype publication for distribution at the General Assembly meeting.

---

**MISSION STATEMENT**

The mission of the PCA news magazine is to draw readers into the full life of the church by informing, edifying, and encouraging them with the news of God’s kingdom. Through feature stories, news reports, editorial opinions, readers’ comments, practical information, and relevant biblical and spiritual discussion, the magazine motivates and equips readers to serve Christ in the Presbyterian Church in America and in His kingdom.
Philosophy of Ministry/Publication

The PCA news magazine is aimed primarily toward members, ministers, churches, regular visitors, and friends of the Presbyterian Church in America. Gathering information from local churches, regional presbyteries, General Assembly committees and agencies, and international agencies, the magazine reports on the events and activities as impartially and objectively as possible for the welfare of the Church.

Article 1: Objectives

- **To interconnect** individuals and churches by featuring men and women throughout the denomination and the world who are advancing Christ’s kingdom in unique ways, according to God’s distinctive call on their lives.
- **To motivate** readers to use their own gifts and abilities to further the kingdom.
- **To edify** readers and prepare them to serve in the church by addressing theological and timely cultural issues on a popular level.
- **To stimulate** readers to participate in the broader ministries of the PCA (through local churches, presbyteries, MTW, MNA, RUF, CE&P, RBI, AC/SC, PCAF, RH, CC, CTS, and other ministries).
- **To promote and support** the ministries and mission of the PCA and of the Church universal.

Article 2: Methods

- **Reporting news**, gathering information from churches, presbyteries, GA ministries, and international agencies about events and activities relevant to the magazine’s readers.
- **Featuring stories** about what PCA members and other believers are doing for the sake of God’s kingdom—in the church, at work, in their homes, and in their communities.
- **Providing practical information** to help readers serve God wherever He has put them: in the church, at home, in government, small businesses, multi-national corporations, the media, or wherever.
- **Examining difficult issues**: personal, social, cultural, and theological. Helping readers think and speak about them biblically, always equipping them with a biblical world-and-life view.
Article 3: Funding
The PCA news magazine is funded by contributions, subscriptions, and advertisement revenues.

Article 4: Editorial Position
Grounded in a biblical, reformed, and Presbyterian perspective, the PCA news magazine promotes a consciously biblical world-and-life view. Consequently, any subject relevant to the church and to the cause of the kingdom is appropriate content. Matters of struggle, controversy, and debate are handled graciously, although the editor retains freedom to voice an appropriate point of view. And in all cases, writers and editors work toward the peace, progress and purity of the PCA and other parts of the Church.

VI. AC Financial Matters
1. The AC audit was performed by Robins, Eskew, Farmer, and Jordan. It was approved by the AC and forwarded to the AC Committee of Commissioners for their review and report to the Assembly.
2. The AC reviewed all General Assembly committee and agency proposed budgets (Attachment B, p. 335) as required (RAO 4-11).
3. The AC evaluated the CAO compensation guidelines as required (BCO 14-1.13).
4. The AC reviewed the General Assembly Commissioner’s Registration fee as required (RAO 9-4).
5. The AC received and approved a recommendation from the Building Management Committee regarding the space cost fees for committees and agencies occupying the PCA Office Building.
6. The AC approved auditors for the various committees and agencies.

VII. Development
The Committee continues to discuss the issue of developing more effective methods of funding General Assembly Ministries.

VIII. Biblical Conciliation Director to the AC Staff
The AC received a “Proposal for Hiring a Conciliation Director” from a couple of presbyteries prior to the March 14, 2003, AC meeting. The AC directed the AC/SC Staff to prepare a proposal for the Fall 2003 meeting, since the matter had not yet been fully evaluated and the 2004 Budget had already been prepared. Subsequently, the issue was brought forward in the form of an overture from Missouri Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery, Overture: #28, Title: “Hire Conciliation Director.” The AC Permanent Committee will prepare a recommendation to the General Assembly to be reported through the Committee of Commissioners.
IX. Exceptions to Minutes

1. Alternates voting.
   **Substance:** Alternates have voted when only one elder of that category was absent, not in order to fulfill a quorum *(BCO 14-1, 11).*
   **Response:** The AC acknowledges the oversight. The AC agrees that alternates should not be properly franchised only to fill the vacancy of a principal committee member. We regret the error of long standing. Hereafter, alternates will only vote in order to fulfill a quorum *(BCO 14-1, 11).*

2. As a matter of course the AC excludes AC Staff from executive sessions when the Stated Clerk’s annual evaluation is discussed, or whenever the Committee considers it appropriate. The AC invites the Stated Clerk or other AC Staff to remain with the Committee in executive session in some other instances. The Committee approved a response to the AC Committee of Commissioners regarding an exception taken to AC minutes last year. We respectfully disagree with the exception taken. The response was forwarded to the AC CoC of this year’s Assembly.
   **Substance:** “In minutes of June 19, 2001, p. 3, Executive Session with [AC] Staff present despite RAO 5-1.”
   **Response:** RAO 5-1 (see below) relates only to “program committees” and “agencies.” The AC is not a “program committee.” RAO VI delineates program committees as MTW, MNA, CE&P and RUM. Agencies are CTS, CC, RH, IAR (PCA-RBI), and PCAF (RAO 4-3). The AC is a “permanent committee” and a “service committee” (RAO 4-2). The AC is unique in that it is neither a program committee nor an agency. Therefore, members of the AC staff are not automatically excluded in AC executive sessions under RAO 5-1 and VI.

ARTICLE V. ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY

5-1. The Administrative Committee of General Assembly shall consist of twenty (20) members: (a) Eleven members in classes elected through the standard nomination and election procedure, (b) one member each from the following program committees or agencies: (1) Christian Education and Publication; (2) Covenant College; (3) Covenant Theological Seminary; (4) PCA Retirement and Benefits, Inc; (5) Mission to North America; (6) Mission to the World; (7) PCA Foundation; (8) Ridge Haven Conference Center; (9) Reformed University Ministries.
The eleven members at large shall serve a term of four years. The chairman of the Administrative Committee shall be one of its members at large.

Each program committee and agency shall designate its member each year at the last meeting of the committee or board before the meeting of General Assembly. The chief administrative officers of the program committees and agencies may attend any meeting of the Administrative Committee. They [i.e. the “chief administrative officers of the program committees and agencies,” emphasis added, ed.] shall be entitled to the privilege of the floor but shall not have a vote and must be excluded when an executive session is called.

Moreover, *Robert’s Rules of Order* (10th edition, p. 93) states: “Only members, special invitees and such employees or staff members as the assembly or its rules may determine to be necessary are allowed to remain in the hall.”

In short, RAO 5-1 requires that staff from program committees and agencies be automatically excluded from AC executive sessions, but RAO 5-1 does not require that AC staff be automatically excluded from AC executive sessions. The AC may, at its discretion, exclude AC staff from executive sessions.

X. Assembly Exhibitors
In accordance with RAO 9-5, the AC revised the list of approved exhibitors, removing several that had not exhibited in five years and approving other new exhibitors, using the guidelines of RAO 9-5.

XI. Annual Evaluation
The AC performed the annual evaluation of the Stated Clerk in accordance with RAO 3-3, d. The committee recommends that the General Assembly continue the call to TE L. Roy Taylor as the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly for another year.

XII. Future Assemblies
Future Assemblies are scheduled as follows:
- 2004, Pittsburgh, PA
- 2005, Chattanooga, TN
- 2006, Jacksonville, FL
- 2007, Memphis, TN (tentative). An invitation has been received from Covenant Presbytery. The AC/SC staff is investigating the possibility and will report to the Assembly.
XIII. Available Documents
The AC discussed the issue of what documents of the General Assembly committees and agencies may be made available to individual members of the General Assembly. The Stated Clerk requested information from the various committees and agencies and sought legal advice. A report will be presented to the June meeting of the AC for recommendation and report to the General Assembly through the AC Committee of Commissioners.

XIV. Historical Center
The PCA Historical Center, located in the Library Building of Covenant Theological Seminary, St. Louis, is served by the Director, RE Wayne Sparkman, M.A.R., M.Div. Several collections of papers have been added over the year: the Alan A McRae Papers, the Virginia Tidball Collection (early issues of PCUS Minutes, tracts, other PCUS 19th and 20th century materials), Robert Dick Wilson Papers, Paul R. Gilchrist Papers, and others. Website (http:www.pcanet.org/history) has continued to increase. (The report of the PCA Historical Center is found in Attachment C, p. 390.)

AC RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

1. That the “Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning” be approved as edited as a working draft as reflecting the mission, vision, values, and priorities of the PCA, and be adopted commended as its framework for strategic planning. Further, we recommend that this document be summarized and packaged for distribution to the whole denomination to promote common terminology and coordinated initiatives across the denomination. The complete planning document, along with a summary of the discussion sessions within presbyteries should be made available generally through the PCA website and in the byFaith magazine. As part of this summary, the Steering Committee should identify common issues and opportunities that surfaced through these presbytery discussions, and offer examples of successful local efforts to implement the planning framework.

2. That PCA committees and agencies discuss the "The Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning" (Attachment A, p. 300), and indicate how their own strategic priorities are consonant with denominational direction. Presbyteries and congregations are encouraged to craft their own strategic plans by discussing the PCA identity, mission, values, vision, and strategic priorities as described in the “PCA Framework for Planning” and formulate their own strategic priorities consonant with the strategic priorities set forth in this plan. We encourage them to further develop concrete objectives and initiatives that can be implemented at presbytery and local church levels, as well as a prioritized list of external resources that would aid and enhance
their efforts in making progress toward their goals. We further recommend that these planning efforts be designed as broad-based efforts inclusive of ruling and teaching elders, deacons, other male and female church members, youth, and other constituents involved in the life of the church. The Strategic Planning Steering Committee will collect responses and plans from presbyteries, committees and agencies and summarize them by the 2004 GA.

3. That the Strategic Planning Steering Committee continue its work until the 2005 GA. This work will include collecting, collating, and summarizing local strategic planning efforts, e.g. from presbyteries, local churches, committees and agencies. Further, we recommend that the Strategic Planning Steering Committee be charged to facilitate these local planning efforts, and given adequate resources to fulfill this responsibility. To raise these resources, the committee is authorized to contact individuals, local churches and presbyteries to solicit contributions. To further support such efforts, we recommend that the CE&P Committee assemble and publish a collection of denominational resources available to presbyteries and local churches to assist them in their planning efforts. The Strategic Planning Steering Committee is encouraged to develop broader recommendations for plan execution at the denominational level and/or regarding specific denominational issues and opportunities and report these recommendations to the General Assembly for their further action. Finally, we encourage the denomination to continue to hold up the work of this committee in prayer.

4. That the ten Committee and Agency budgets and the Building budget for 2004 (Attachment A), as presented in the Budget and Finance Subcommittee meeting, be ratified by the committee of the whole as approved by the Subcommittee and be recommended to the General Assembly:

- **AC** - $1,838,095 Operating budget and $1,272,345 for the Partnership Shares budget (See Attachment D, p. 395, for Partnership Shares.)
- **CE&P** - $2,994,880 Operating budget and $1,851,880 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- **CC** - $21,270,108 Operating budget and $2,200,000 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- **CTS** - $7,585,000 Operating budget and $1,960,000 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- **MNA** - $6,489,712 Operating budget and $6,259,712 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- **MTW** - $39,762,920 Operating budget and $5,441,400 for the Partnership Shares budget.
- **PCAF** - $673,000 Operating budget. (PCAF is not included in Partnership Shares budget.)
- **RBI** - $1,276,300 Operating budget. (RBI is not included in Partnership Shares budget.)
• RUM - $1,044,990 Operating budget and $370,640 for the Partnership Shares budget.
• RH - $1,411,146 Operating budget and $723,005 for the Partnership Shares budget.
• Building - $303,777 Operating budget. (The Building is not included in Partnership Shares budget.)

5. That the Chief Administrative Officer Compensation and Guidelines for 2004 be approved as represented by the schedule below. The increase over 2002 is calculated at 2% (two percent).

### CAO Compensation & Guidelines Comparison

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Proposed 2004 High</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Median</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Low</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AC</td>
<td>140,000</td>
<td>125,000</td>
<td>110,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CE&amp;P</td>
<td>136,000</td>
<td>121,000</td>
<td>106,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MNA</td>
<td>150,000</td>
<td>134,000</td>
<td>118,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MTW</td>
<td>167,000</td>
<td>149,000</td>
<td>131,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CC</td>
<td>165,000</td>
<td>147,000</td>
<td>129,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CTS</td>
<td>161,000</td>
<td>144,000</td>
<td>127,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RBI (IAR)</td>
<td>143,000</td>
<td>128,000</td>
<td>113,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCAF</td>
<td>166,000</td>
<td>148,000</td>
<td>130,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RH</td>
<td>123,000</td>
<td>110,000</td>
<td>97,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RUM*</td>
<td>136,000</td>
<td>121,000</td>
<td>106,000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Notes:**

a. The subcommittee assumed a definition of compensation as including any income, or form of income, from the employer which the IRS considers taxable and all forms of non-taxable benefits, such as but not limited to, housing allowance, insurance premiums, and retirement-plan contributions. Moving expenses are not included in the definition of compensation.

b. Calculated Median @ 2% increase for 2004 and high-lows at +12% & -12% factor of the Median to give a range of 24%.

c. Dollars were rounded to nearest $1,000 to admit the estimation reality in computing compensation guidelines.

d.* RUM officially became a permanent committee as of June 2001. Therefore, these numbers of necessity were calculated without an equivalent history as compared with the other positions.

6. That the commissioner registration fee for 2004 be kept at $250; $170 will be allocated to the General Assembly; $55 to the SJC, budgeted under “Standing Committees and Commissions” and $25 allocated to “Stats and Publications” to cover the preparation, printing, and distribution of GA minutes.

7. That the General Assembly approve Robins, Eskew and Farmer, P.C., as auditors for the Administrative Committee and the Committee on Christian Education and Publications; Capin, Crouse & Co. as auditors for the Committee on Mission to
the World and the Committee on Mission to North America; Carr, Riggs & Ingram LLP as auditors for the Committee on Reformed University Ministries for the calendar year ending December 31, 2003.

8. That the Assembly approve the Building Occupancy Cost charged to each ministry at $11 per square foot for 2004.

9. That the Assembly receive the charts below as the acceptable response to the GA requirement for an annual report on the cost of the AC’s mandated responsibilities:

### General Assembly Costs

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Commissioners</th>
<th>Total Costs</th>
<th>Cost Per Commissioner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1994</td>
<td>1,293</td>
<td>$166,984</td>
<td>$129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1995</td>
<td>1,117</td>
<td>155,411</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1996</td>
<td>1,229</td>
<td>162,084</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1997</td>
<td>1,191</td>
<td>156,980</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1998</td>
<td>1,423</td>
<td>204,618</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1999</td>
<td>1,238</td>
<td>211,364</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2000</td>
<td>1,367</td>
<td>266,223</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2001</td>
<td>1,293</td>
<td>269,453</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2002</td>
<td>1,603</td>
<td>281,068</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### AC General Assembly Responsibilities

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>2002 Total</th>
<th>Per Commissioner¹</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Committee on Constitutional Business</td>
<td>$13,274</td>
<td>$8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Assembly</td>
<td>281,068</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interchurch Relations</td>
<td>12,672</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nominating Committee²</td>
<td>1,175</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Review of Presbytery Records</td>
<td>5,052</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standing Judicial Committee</td>
<td>75,026</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theological Examining Committee</td>
<td>10,529</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td><strong>$409,375</strong></td>
<td><strong>$249</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹The 2002 per commissioner amount is low because of high attendance.
²The total cost of Nominating Committee is $11,540, which is allocated among 10 committees and agencies. The figure shown here is AC’s portion.

**Adopted**

10. That a budget of $15,000 per year for up to two years be approved for a study committee on Subscription (Overture 8, p. 185), if approved by the Assembly, and that this be funded by designated gifts.

11. That a budget of $10,000 be approved for a study committee on Racism (Overture 17, p. 191), if approved by the Assembly, and that this be funded by designated gifts.

12. That the General Assembly continue the call to TE L. Roy Taylor as the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly for another year.

292
13. That the Assembly accept the following as a proper response to Overture 35 (2002), which states in part:

Therefore be it resolved that the Presbytery of the Ascension overtures the 30th General Assembly, asking it to task the Constitutional Business Committee or the Administrative Committee (whichever is appropriate) to bring to the 31st General Assembly a report (with recommendations, if necessary) clarifying the civil and especially the ecclesiastical relationships of the various corporations of the committees, agencies, and boards of the General Assembly to the courts of the Presbyterian Church in America (M30GA, p. 300).

Response:

a. *BCO* chapter 14 delineates in detail the nature, purpose, principles of organization, and means of operation of the General Assembly as an ecclesiastical entity.

b. The courts of the PCA sessions, presbyteries, and General Assembly have separately defined “spheres of action” (*BCO* 11-4). Higher church courts, in the carrying out of their duties, may not impinge upon the authority of lower church courts (*BCO* 11-3). A higher court may act on or against the actions of a lower court, but may not act for a lower court.

c. The Presbyterian Church in America is incorporated as a civil corporation in the state of Delaware under the name the “Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation).” “The Certificate of Incorporation” and “Corporate Bylaws” are published as appendices to the *Book of Church Order*.

d. The provisions of the PCA Constitution take precedence over any provision of the “Corporate Bylaws” (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article VIII).

e. The Board of Directors of the corporation consists of the members of the Administrative Committee of the General Assembly (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article III, Section 2, Article V. A.).

f. “The business affairs of the Corporation, as distinguished from ecclesiastical matters, shall be managed by the Board of Directors, which shall have such powers and duties as are set forth in the charter of the Corporation and the Bylaws” (“Corporate Bylaws” Article III, Section 1). “The business affairs of the Corporation as distinguished from the ecclesiastical matters, and those not specifically assigned to one of the other permanent committees by these Bylaws or an act of the General Assembly, shall be managed by the Administrative Committee, which serves as the Board of Directors provided in the Charter of Incorporation, subject to such rules and regulations as may be prescribed by the General Assembly, including all applicable provisions of the Book of Church Order” (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article V. A.).
g. The officers of the corporation are: the Chairman of the Board and President (the chairman of the AC), the Secretary (the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly), the Treasurer (the Stated Clerk of the General Assembly), and Assistant Secretaries and Assistant Treasurers whom the Board of Directors may elect (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article IV).

h. General Assembly committees and agencies are authorized by the “Corporate Bylaws” of the “Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation)” to incorporate separately for the necessary handling of civil matters (“Corporate Bylaws,” Article V. F.). Such separate incorporation is within the state and under the laws of the state in which the separately incorporated committee or agency has its primary offices and where it primarily operates. For example, the PCA Foundation is separately incorporated in Georgia, and Covenant Theological Seminary is separately incorporated in Missouri.

i. Separately incorporated committees and agencies, however, remain accountable to the General Assembly by means of a committee relationship. “The relationship of the board to the Assembly remains as a committee, and the provisions of the corporation charter and bylaws shall be in conformity with the constitution of the church (“Corporate Bylaws” Article V. F.). The constitution of the PCA is the Westminster Standards and the Book of Church Order (Preface to the BCO, III “Constitution Defined”). The committees and agencies of the General Assembly are created by the General Assembly and are accountable to the General Assembly and are separately incorporated by the permission of the General Assembly. In other words, a committee’s or agency’s separate incorporation does not remove it from the oversight of the General Assembly.

j. This accountability is carried out in the following seven ways (see BCO, Chapter 14);

1. The General Assembly as a whole elects the members of the permanent committee or the members of the agencies board (BCO 14-1, 11);
2. As directed by the General Assembly, the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards conduct the affairs of the committee or agencies throughout the year, utilizing the staffs which report to the committees at their meetings held periodically throughout the year (BCO 14-1, 3, 5, 7, 8; RAO 4-1);
3. All committees or agencies report annually to the General Assembly through a respective Committee of Commissioners which serves as an audit committee to review the work of the permanent committees and agencies (BCO 14, 15. RAO 11-3, RAO Article 13);
4. The General Assembly as a whole approves or disapproves the report of each committee and agency;
(5) The General Assembly directly elects the coordinators of the permanent committees \((BCO\ 14-1,\ 11)\) [AC, CE&P, MNA, MTW, RUM];

(6) The assembly-elected boards elect presidents or directors of agencies;

(7) All coordinators and chief administrative officers of all committees or agencies and second-level employees of all committees or agencies must be approved by the assembly-elected Theological Examining Committee of the General Assembly \((BCO\ 14-1,\ 14)\).

In short, each committee or agency, whether separately incorporated or not, is accountable to the General Assembly as a body, is accountable to the General Assembly through assembly-elected permanent committee or board members who function throughout the year, and is accountable to the General Assembly through Committees of Commissioners in an annual audit of the work of the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards when the Assembly is in session. The staff of each committee or agency, whether separately incorporated or not, is accountable to the General Assembly through the election process and the process of reporting to the assembly-elected permanent committees or boards.

k. The operations of all committees and agencies of the General Assembly PCA both ecclesiastically and civilly are representative. Ecclesiastically, as stated in item 10 \((supra)\), and civilly by the Assembly’s adopting Corporate Bylaws designating the Administrative Committee to serve as the Board of Directors, by adopting Corporate Bylaws which allow for separate incorporation of committees and agencies for civil purposes, by the electing members of the Administrative Committee who also serve as the Board of directors of the PCA (A Corporation), and by electing members of the boards of directors or trustees of separately incorporated agencies.

l. All committees and agencies, whether separately incorporated or not, are bound to carry out their responsibilities in accordance with the constitution of the PCA. No committee or agency may operate in any manner or respect that is contrary to the constitution of the PCA.
SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT
OF THE ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

AC Recommendations to the General Assembly

14. That the 35th General Assembly (2007) be held in Memphis, TN at the invitation of Covenant Presbytery.
   Note: 2004 32nd GA Pittsburgh, PA
         2005 33rd GA Chattanooga, TN
         2006 34th GA Jacksonville, FL
         2007 35th GA Memphis, TN

15. That the Stated Clerk be permitted to design the docket for the 33rd General Assembly to accommodate the emphasis of the Tennessee Valley Host Committee (Local Arrangements Committee) on encouraging greater attendance of ruling elders and providing spiritual edification for all; the docket will still allow the same numbers of hours for ecclesiastical business and any needed theological debate, but the hours of worship, seminars, and ecclesiastical business will be scheduled differently from our customary schedule.

16. That the General Assembly authorize the Stated Clerk of the PCA to confer with the Stated Clerk of the OPC and other OPC relevant entities to produce a mutually agreeable edition of the Westminster Standards, and
   That the General Assembly authorize the Stated Clerk to use the proof texts for the Westminster Standards compiled by the OPC, contingent upon the securing of permission from the OPC, and,
   That the General Assembly authorize a joint publication of the Westminster Standards by the PCA and OPC, if the way be clear.

17. That the General Assembly adopt the following in response to the 30th General Assembly’s motion referred to the AC, which states:
   That the General Assembly instructs the Administrative Committee to define what records of the PCA are available for inspection by members of the General Assembly according to pertinent state corporation law, and also enumerate the legal requirements and procedures which must be followed in obtaining access to those records (M30GA, p. 98).

Response:
I. What records of the PCA are available for inspection by members of the General Assembly according to pertinent state corporation law?

PCA church polity takes precedence over corporate structure; committees and agencies are answerable to the General Assembly as a church court; our polity is representative both civilly and ecclesiastically; we are not
congregational on the local level or individualistic on the assembly level. Therefore, individual members of the assembly have a right to documents that are available to the general public but individual members of the assembly do not have the right to have access to any document they may wish to see.

Generally, state law, though it varies with the state of incorporation, would define as available for inspection by members of the General Assembly those documents so designated for inspection within the articles of incorporation and by-laws, the constitution of the PCA, and the Rules of Assembly Operation.

State law regarding the incorporation of non-profits generally makes special provision for churches and religious organizations. These provisions bring rights and protection to the church. For example, the Georgia Code states that “[i]f religious doctrine governing the affairs of a corporation is inconsistent with the provisions of this chapter on the same subject, the religious doctrine shall control to the extent required by the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of this state or both” (Ga. Code Ann. § 14-3-180).

The BCO, RAO and Bylaws contain numerous provisions that presumably are informed by Presbyterian religious doctrine, and set out an orderly representative process rather than a potentially chaotic direct process for oversight. These PCA provisions appear to be inconsistent with any provision of the Georgia Nonprofit Corporation Code that would give members direct inspection rights.

The PCA is primarily an ecclesiastical organization and our ecclesiastical procedures should govern our inspection of records. The state generally concedes this right to the church. The Corporate Bylaws of the Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation), Article VIII entitled “Ecclesiastical Matters,” references the constitution of the Church to the Bylaws of the Corporation stating that “the provisions of the constitution shall control over any provisions of these Bylaws that may be in conflict therewith.”

The resulting effect in the case of PCA would likely be that inspection of documents is limited to the procedures and requirements of the BCO and RAO as they assign review procedures to the various Committees of Commissioners and to regular public records made available by the denomination.
For example, the Georgia Non-profit Code expressly provides that a “member” has the right to inspect and copy (with at least five days’ written notice) any of the following basic records:

- Articles of incorporation and amendments;
- Bylaws and amendments;
- Resolutions adopted by the members or the board of directors changing the number of directors;
- Resolutions adopted by the members or the board of directors relating to the characteristics, qualifications, rights, limitations, and obligations of the members or any class or category of members;
- Minutes of all members’ meetings and records of all actions approved by the members for the past three years;
- All written communications to the members generally within the past three years, including financial statements furnished for the past three years;
- List of the names and addresses of the corporation’s current directors and officers; and
- The most recent annual report delivered to the Secretary of State.

The review procedures and inspection requirements of the PCA are more demanding and comprehensive than civil law. PCA has in place the particular oversight committee or board for each of ten ministries. The work of these committees and agencies of the PCA General Assembly is reviewed by a Committee of Commissioners and reported to the entire General Assembly for discussion, debate and decision. The requirements are expressed in great detail in Article XIII of the RAO. This ecclesiastical procedure is far more comprehensive than any civil procedure authorized by state code.

II. We believe that the biblical approach is for such a dispute between believers to be judged by those in the church. (1 Corinthians 6:1-6). If ecclesiastical procedures were not controlling, and we believe ecclesiastical procedures are controlling, we acknowledge that the applicable civil law may provide access to additional records when cause is shown for the proper need of them and when reasonable notice is given regarding specified records.

We believe that the ecclesiastical procedures described above must be followed in obtaining access to records of the PCA. If these ecclesiastical procedures were exhausted and a dispute remained between a person believing himself to be a member of the General Assembly and one of the ten (10) PCA ministries, that person would have the right to seek an order from a civil court regarding access to the
disputed documents. However, only in the most unusual circumstance would a document dispute not be resolved within the PCA. It is wiser to obtain a judgment by believers through the courts of the church, rather than a judgment by unbelievers through the courts of the state. (1 Corinthians 6:1-6). Indeed, it is sometimes better to be wronged. (1 Corinthians 6:7-8).

III. Additional Explanation

We are trying to answer inappropriate questions in the sense that some questions ought not to be answered publicly because to do so may invite civil legal action rather than ecclesiastical action. In 1993 the PCA had a legal audit. The General Assembly dealt with the content of that audit by deciding to trust the committees and staff involved with the audit to administer and dispense the information appropriately. These questions asked here are akin to some matters of the legal audit. For this reason only generic answers should be given. To do otherwise could contribute to undermining our own ecclesiastical constitutional system. Legal counsel tells us that our structure is so designed that the PCA constitution “trumps” the bylaws of incorporation and that “inspection” is designed into the constitution and subordinate documents in such fashion so as to encourage civil authorities to respect our internal contract of operation, and further to encourage our own constituency to operate within that ecclesiastical contract. Again our corporate Bylaws, Article VIII, entitled “Ecclesiastical Matters” states, “The ecclesiastical Constitution of the Church is defined in the Book of Church Order, Preface III. The provisions of the Constitution shall control over any provisions of these Bylaws that may be in conflict therewith.”

18. That the AC is committed to the goal of having a staff person available from the Administrative Committee/Office of Stated Clerk, who would assist churches in reconciliation ministries and conflict management and that it is our intention to begin this ministry initially through a part-time position and subsequently increase the position to a full-time status as the services are utilized and full funding is developed.

19. That RAO 13-2 be revised by adding the following sentences as the final sentences: For the purpose of defining those ineligible for service in Committees of Commissioners, permanent committee “staff” is to be understood as persons required to be examined by the Theological Examining Committee (BCO 14-1, 12.) and all permanent committee support personnel. All commissioners should bear in mind Robert’s Rules of Order regarding abstaining from voting on a question of direct personal interest (RRO § 45).
ATTACHMENT A

THE FUTURE DIRECTION OF THE PCA:
A FRAMEWORK FOR PLANNING

INDEX

History of the Process

The Future Direction of the PCA, “A Framework for Planning”

Letter from Harry Pinner, the consultant, who compiled the reports from presbyteries

Attachment 1: Compiled Bullet Comments as Submitted from Presbyteries [p. 306]
- Empower Church Health and Growth
- Develop Leadership for the Future
- Increase Denominational Understanding and Effectiveness
- Engage the Culture

Attachment 2: Major Barriers and Items PCA Organizations Might Do [p. 322]

Attachment 3: Calendar of Actions [p. 330]

Attachment 4: The Joint Report of the PCA Strategic Planning Committee and the PCA Strategic Planning Steering Committee submitted to the 2002 General Assembly [p. 331]

HISTORY OF PROCESS

Drafted by the Steering Committee, October 15-16, 2001, in Atlanta

Modified by the committee and agency Heads, October 29-30, 2001, in Atlanta

Adopted for presentation to the General Assembly for presbytery discussion by both the Strategic Planning Committee and Steering Committee, January 29, 2002, in Atlanta

Presented to the 2002 General Assembly. The General Assembly recommended the Plan to each presbytery for discussion, June 2002

Presbytery discussions and reports, July 2002-February 2003

Final version adopted for presentation to the General Assembly by both the Strategic Planning Committee and Steering Committee, February 27, 2003, in Atlanta
THE FUTURE DIRECTION OF THE PCA

Under the kind hand of God’s blessing, the Presbyterian Church in America plans to move into the future with a clear sense of (1) identity, (2) mission, (3) values, (4) vision, and (5) strategic priorities.

1. The PCA Identity

   The Presbyterian Church in America is a covenant community of churches committed to:

   - **Biblical inerrancy and authority.** The denomination’s foundational commitment is to the Bible as the inspired Word of God, the only infallible rule of faith and practice.
   - **A reformed-covenental theology.** The denomination’s office-bearers subscribe in good faith to The Westminster Standards.
   - **Mutual accountability.** The denomination follows an ecclesiastical connection yet “grass-roots” Presbyterian church government and biblical church discipline, as reflected in The Book of Church Order.
   - **Cooperative ministry.** The denomination seeks to accomplish more together than the separate units of the church could accomplish on their own (local church, presbytery, General Assembly, networks, and like-minded brothers and sisters in the Church of Jesus Christ world-wide).

2. The PCA Mission

   The Presbyterian Church in America was founded in the crucible of the battle over the authority and inerrancy of the Bible. The denomination’s mission for the future is built on previous statements approved by the General Assembly. ¹

---

¹ The First General Assembly in 1973 adopted “An address to all Churches throughout the World from the General Assembly.” In that document the purpose of the Church was set forth, “We declare that the ultimate purpose of the Church is to Glorify God. We believe that this is done by our obedience to the Great Commission. In this connection we affirm the same position as that taken by the founding fathers of our former Church regarding the mission of the Church.” The Second General Assembly adopted the Introduction to the Report of the Committee on Christian Education and Publications (M2GA, p. 149) and the Introduction to the report of the Committee on Mission to the United States (M2GA, pp. 157-158) as further statements on the mission of the church. The Tenth General Assembly in 1982, upon recommendation of the Committee on Mission to the United States, adopted the following purpose statement: “It is the purpose of the PCA to bring glory to God as a worshipping and serving community until the nations in which we live are filled with churches that make Jesus Christ and His Word their chief joy, and the nations of the world, hearing the Word are discipled in obedience to the Great Commission.”
The Mission Statement: The mission of the Presbyterian Church in America is to glorify and enjoy God by equipping and enabling the churches of the PCA to work together to fulfill the Great Commission by making disciples of all nations, so that people will mature as servants of the triune God, will worship God in spirit and truth, and will have a reforming impact on culture.

This mission statement implies that the Presbyterian Church in America will be a covenant community of churches that have the following attributes:

a. Worshipping churches, where elders proclaim, teach, and apply the Word of God to all areas of life and the congregations worship God in spirit and in truth.

b. Equipping and enabling churches, where members practice love for God, for fellow Christians, and for all people and where there is genuine fellowship and community.

c. Discipling churches, where Christians seek the truth while depending on the grace of God, develop godly leaders for future generations, plant churches, and minister to a broad range of peoples throughout the world.

d. Reforming churches, where the denomination reflects the many ethnic peoples of North America and displays the compassion of the Lord Jesus Christ in various ministries of mercy, and where members transform the culture in which they work and live.

3. The PCA Values

The PCA as a denomination and among its member churches will pursue all the following defining values:

NOTE: These have been alphabetized to avoid any sense of priority.

Accountability to one another privately and through the church corporately for personal holiness and gospel witness.

Cooperation by engaging in ministry together as local churches, presbyteries, and as a denomination, and with like-minded churches in North America and the world.

Faithfulness to the Holy Scriptures as the inspired, inerrant Word of God.
Fidelity to the reformed faith as the system of doctrine most consistent with the Word of God.

Love to the one true and living God, to fellow Christians, and to our unbelieving neighbors.

Obedience to fulfilling the Great Commission.

Prayer that fulfills biblical models and instructions.

Worship that is God-centered, biblically based, participatory, historically informed, and culturally appropriate.

4. The PCA Vision

The Third Millennium has dawned full of crisis, fear, uncertainty, and opportunity. The PCA must urgently and effectively proclaim to the world the message that Jesus Christ is the only Savior and Lord. By God’s grace and for His glory, and in His power, the PCA seeks to be a denomination of churches transforming the lives of people who transform cultures.

The PCA, through the General Assembly, its committees, agencies, and presbyteries, should guide, connect and support local churches and presbyteries so that they work together to fulfill our mission statement.

To guide means, in this context, to identify opportunities, common goals, and values for each local church and presbytery.

To connect means to facilitate the complementary roles of each local church and presbytery.

To support means to provide or suggest resources and expertise to assist each local church and presbytery.

To work together means to create purposeful, unified, and effective efforts among the local churches and presbyteries.

As a result of and with God’s blessings, the PCA will become a renewed denomination increasingly committed to revival and reformation in North America and the world.
A succinct motto for this vision is “Being revived and bringing reformation.”

The vision implies that the PCA will strive to be a denomination full of healthy churches glorifying and enjoying God, working together as the Body of Christ to fulfill the Great Commission, and as a result, through these churches, cultures and society will be more greatly affected and directed toward worshiping the Creator rather than the creation.

5. The PCA Strategic Priorities

Out of its unwavering commitment to the inerrancy of Scripture and the reformed faith, and in obedience to the Great Commission, the PCA will pursue the following four strategic priorities to accomplish the vision. (The bullet items that follow in Attachment 1 are offered as examples of how each strategic priority might be addressed.)

   (1) Empower church health and growth for new and existing churches local and worldwide.

   (2) Develop leadership for the future

   (3) Increase denominational understanding and effectiveness

   (4) Engage the culture – timeless truth for our times

Over the last two years many have offered ideas on how these four strategies might be implemented for the glory of God through the General Assembly, presbyteries, and local churches and supported by the agencies and committees of the PCA. Many of the ideas in this plan and tactical suggestions have come as a result of presbytery discussions about the plan and the future of the PCA. The ideas offered by the committee and members of presbyteries that discussed the plan should not be considered as prescriptive. Rather, they might provide a beginning point or basis of discussion for churches and presbyteries that might find value in the plan and the planning process and are looking for ways to implement some or all of the strategic priorities offered. It is the prayer of the Steering Committee that the ideas in Attachment 1 may “spur one another on toward love and good deeds” (Heb 11:26).
March 21, 2003

Dear Brothers in Christ,

Following is the summary report of the work of 16 reporting presbyteries who dedicated much time and energy to examine the “Framework for Planning” as requested by the 2002 General Assembly. Many of these presbyteries used this opportunity as a time for self reflection and determined specific action they as a presbytery felt called to implement.

It should be stated that it is very hard to read through the many reports and assemble a compilation while keeping personal bias in check. I made every effort to ensure that the core ideas of each presbytery discussion were included in the summary. It would also be worth noting that while the Steering Committee’s original plan and the proposed plan that follows is the work of discussion and consensus, the comments in the presbytery reports were generally the thoughts of one person. Occasionally a clerk reported that the presbytery was of one voice on some issues but the work was intended to be a “brainstorming” opportunity so that the plan could be sharpened and the resource of implementation possibilities greatly increased and enriched.

On February 27, 2003, the PCA Planning Committee and Steering Committees met, heard the report of the presbytery discussions and adopted the plan with some changes. More detailed information about each presbytery report and other documents used by the committee to develop this final draft can be found on the PCA website. This report contains The Joint Report of the PCA Strategic Planning Committee and the PCA Strategic Planning Steering Committee, The Future Direction of the PCA: A Framework for Planning and three appendices.

I want to thank Frank Brock and the Steering Committee for the opportunity to serve the Church through this project. It is my prayer and that of the committee’s that God will use these meetings and discussions to better prepare the PCA for the ministries he has set before us.

In His Service,
/s/ Harry Pinner
Applied Strategic Resources
300 Payne Chapel Road
Lookout Mountain, GA 30750
843-365-7497
wwwASRGetsResults.com
EDITOR’S NOTE: Since these ideas represent suggestions and tactics that some churches or presbyteries might find helpful in the implementation of the strategic ministry opportunities, no items were deleted. When comments were made about an existing idea, the comment was indented under that bulleted item. Ideas that seemed to be duplication were not included.

The Steering Committee originally offered a series of bulleted ideas for each strategy as a means to encourage discussion and planning at the presbytery and later church level. The ideas and suggestions generated by those presbyteries are included in this attachment. These suggestions, whether new, corrections of the original, or comments about an idea, provide a means to share the thinking of many throughout the denomination. Every presbytery and church that becomes actively involved in a strategic planning process must determine its specific needs and tactics. May God use these shared ideas to spur us on to further His kingdom through the work of the PCA, for His honor and glory.

1. Empower church health and growth for new and existing churches, local and worldwide

THE CHURCH

- Accountability and discipline.
  - Link this with another to read “Accountability and discipline, facilitating discipleship, and cultivating covenant nurture in the gospel community of the church.
  - Allow and appoint women’s advocates with a previous relationship who can go along with a woman before the session in a discipline case. We must be careful in how we address this situation so that the woman’s advocate is not a women’s advocate but a truth advocate for that woman. A woman in a discipline case will frequently go to a female staff person because she has an affirmed public leadership role. We have a codified process for discipline but BCO does not have direction on how to handle restoration. We need a more broad and clarified definition of different types of discipline (teaching, discipleship, pastoral) rather than just thinking of judicial, adversarial and litigious cases.
  - Fellowship groups/small groups of all kinds — e.g., Bible study, prayer, fellowship meeting in homes. Six to twelve meet weekly, homes. Accountability partnership groups, involvement of at least one elder.
• Ask some hard questions such as: Is the pastor a “poor fit” or incompetent? Is the congregation “dead” and in need of pulling the “life support” plug? Are other nearby churches of different denominations growing?
• Create a plan for scholarships so elders could be more encouraged to attend “Embers of Flame” Conferences.
• Demonstrate the gospel through deeds of mercy and justice.
• Develop a plan to grow each presbytery.
• Develop vision statements in local churches that are unique to those congregations.
  ◊ Include in the annual report a church vision statement. Develop criteria for vision statements that are biblically sound rather than a business model. Every local church needs to discern God’s direction for its unique situation. (Don McNair’s work is helpful here).
• Establish a “banking structure” similar to that of the Evangelical Presbyterian Church that enables new churches to begin their work “debt free.” This initiative provides for land and building acquisition.
• Increase racial and ethnic diversity in the church.
  ◊ Advertise church with tracts and flyers in local ethnic business. Encourage hiring bilingual staff in our churches. Encourage our students to take second language in schools. Encourage our churches to offer English classes to immigrants.
  ◊ More ethnic churches in Atlanta (Hispanics, refugees in Clarkston).
• Promote the health of Christian families.
• Rearrange presbytery meetings to make them more helpful.
• Revitalize struggling churches.
• "Parental" churches should stay involved (after planting) for sake of wisdom first, financial aid if necessary as well (e.g. an organized church that then seeks to build).
• Send young men from the east to the west coast to work in churches. These men would be completely salaried by a church or churches in the east. It was suggested churches in the east should consider new churches in the South Coast Presbytery as a “mission field.”
• Unconditional love and full forgiveness through God’s grace.
  ◊ Exhibit gospel love and full forgiveness through God’s grace in Christ.
  ◊ Make people understand Jesus’ sacrifice covers past, present and future sin.

DISCIPLESHIP AND CHRISTIAN EDUCATION
• Christian Education – including focus on emerging generations nurturing those within the covenantal community and reaching those without.
◊ Sunday School needs a total rebuild. Most of our congregations’ Sunday school programs are on “life support.” Some committed older teachers are growing frustrated at the decade-long decrease in Sunday school attendance. New families just don’t see the need for Sunday school.

- Church camps/retreats for youth winter and summer.
- Continue strong emphasis on discipleship, especially for men.
- Communication of a biblical world-and-life view.
  ◊ Preaching application to world-life situation, presbytery-wide seminar on world-life view, led by Covenant College faculty.
- Core “discipleship ministry” needs to be a re-vision of a Sunday morning educational ministry.
- Cultivating the grace of giving and stewardship.
- Develop emphasis on family discipleship, with aids to parents (especially fathers).
- Facilitating discipleship
  ◊ Strike since it is covered in “biblical understanding…”
  ◊ Great opportunities for women with WIC but no opportunities for men (except for diaconal projects). The PCA does not have men’s ministry materials.
- Increased Christian Education options for churches.
- Stewardship education.
  ◊ Train people biblical standards of tithing and that all of life is stewardship.
- Host MNA, WIC, and other Conferences.
- Provide regular training sessions for teachers, i.e. once a year for six Sunday evenings.

OUTREACH
- Encourage outward concern – evangelism, church planting campus ministries and missions.
- Mercy ministries, led by deacons.
- One-year Church Internship for planters (church and presbytery each pay one-half salary).

PASTOR
- BCO needs to include mentorship for newly ordained Pastors beyond the current Internship program. Mentors need to be especially appointed for newly ordained men in first church and all church planters.
• Equip elders to practice a vibrant shepherding ministry.
• Train every pastor in Peacemakers and reconciliation.
• Improve the process whereby churches call pastors in order to achieve better “matches” between the church and the men called as their pastors.
• Passionate, vital preaching and teaching.

WOMEN
• Enable men and women to fulfill their biblical ministry.
  ◊ Involve women in more formal leadership positions. Given our BCO parameters of men in teaching positions, what positions would be still open to women but are currently not? Many of our congregations have one and only one “role” for women. We are losing some of the best and brightest of our women. Have we overreacted to the feminist movement and cut off some areas of service for women?
  ◊ Improve and expand this statement. Consider ways churches can have women in a public leadership role. We must define proactively what is the role of women.
  ◊ NOTE: Fellowship Presbytery offered the following as means to implement this idea: “Training through the WIC on the biblical ministry of women. Each church WIC develop a WIC manual suited to its local church, based on the Fellowship Presbytery WIC manual with input from and approval by the church session.
• Encourage women to attend seminary to prepare for ministry (non-ordained).

WORSHIP, PRAYER, and the SACRAMENTS
• Biblical understanding of the gospel, the historic doctrines of the reformed faith, conversion, discipleship, Christian living, membership and community in the Body of Christ, the importance of the local church, and worship.
  ◊ Desire to see denomination worship in only ways worthy of Him.
  ◊ Small groups, faithful preaching of Word, evangelism training and practice, Provide opportunities and material discipleship of new believers.
  ◊ Understanding by whom? Unclear.
• Co-operative efforts in worship and witness.
• God-centered and gospel-driven worship.
  ◊ Biblically-centered messages without regard to political correctness, message-centered hymns.
◊ Liturgical and theological differences in the PCA need to be decided and laid to rest to promote unity.

• Promoting worship and discipleship of covenant children within the family.
• Prayer becoming a central activity of the church.
  ◊ Learn to discipline ourselves to make time to pray. Teach people how to pray biblically.
• Prayer Movements for revival and missions.
  ◊ We need to be willing to accommodate differences in worship styles among us. Quit hiding behind absurd theological caricatures of each other.
• Regular observance of the sacraments according to biblical standards.

2. Develop leadership for the future

BURNOUT
• Furnishing methods of preventing teaching elder burnout and increasing pastoral effectiveness through non-formal education, support, and life-long learning.
  NOTE: Covenant Presbytery would delete the above in favor of:
• Providing methods to increase pastoral effectiveness and to prevent teaching elder burnout.
  ◊ Accountability partner for rest.
  ◊ Accountability with peer group.
  ◊ All officers are susceptible to burnout, not just TE’s.
  ◊ Allow pastor to have day off — unless emergency — go through proper channels.
  ◊ Consider having a retired or semi-retired pastor travel and meet with existing pastors for encouragement and counsel. PCA needs to study the pastors who depart PCA. What was reason? Doctrinal? Moral failure? Burn-out? Combination of these? (what a wonderful D.Min thesis!).
  ◊ Educating congregation to set parameters for contacting pastor.
  ◊ Educating the congregation that the teaching elder needs to understand his calling (I Tim 4) and unbiblical expectations should not be placed on him.
  ◊ Encourage guidelines for accountability of teaching pastor and session in areas of job performance and moral integrity.
  ◊ Encourage interaction with the pastoral care committee in times of crisis.
Encourage RE rotation, especially in troubled churches.

Fund systematic presbytery-wide lunch appointments between retired pastors (as mentors) and pastors in the presbytery.

Pairing experienced pastors with inexperienced pastors.

Provide recommended guidelines for staffing, (e.g., over two hundred, assistant should be in place, etc.).

Recommend presbytery guidelines for ministry and counseling of females.

Sponsor a yearly presbytery conference through BTS, i.e. (conflict resolution, developing stewardship, crisis counseling, etc.).

Sponsor a yearly teaching elders’ retreat oriented toward worship and reflection.

Sponsor monthly teaching elder small groups.

- Develop elder-led shepherding ministry.
- Intercessory prayer.
- Non-formal education — retreat, seminar.
- Preemptively train officers in conflict resolution.
- Provide adequate staffing.
- Provide assistance for pastoral study leave and continuing education.

ETHNIC

- Alternative track for ordination (“extraordinary clause”) has been helpful for those who have not been to seminary.
- Develop a one-to-one program for partnering churches.
- Encourage minority involvement through nominations committee.
- Faithfully proclaim the unity of the body of Christ.
- Fund minority-led campus ministries and churches.
- Greater access for ordained leadership of ethnic minorities using mentoring, and etc.

- Traditional tracks of education may be too expensive in some cases.
- Effort to develop ordained leadership across traditional cultural boundaries.
- Multi-racial church, prayer, English as a second language, train the youth, identify bilingual people from church to minister to people (Hispanic, etc.), learn culture of different minorities, youth camp
- Need broader ministry to more cultural contexts.
- Look for black leaders who can start black congregations.
- Intentional development of ethnic minorities to ordained leadership and include training by men in our presbyteries. Greater access to what? Place an emphasis on indigenous ethnic minorities in our churches. We need this desperately. Prayerfully and intentionally reaching out to ethnic groups. Provide non-traditional ordination routes. Identify them. Presbytery must be intentional.
• Increased enrollment in seminary for ethnic leaders.
• Investigate ways to integrate Korean ministers and churches into the PCA.
• Presbytery retreat for assimilation and friendship between all pastors.
• Provide minority scholarships for college and seminary education.
• Provide more opportunities for ethnic minorities for ordination.
• Reach non-Anglos, lacking in college education or finances for seminary, more effectively and deliberately.
• Target minority areas for church planting.

GENERAL LEADERSHIP COMMENTS

• Christian ministry is for ordained and non-ordained believers.
• Draw denominational leadership from churches of all sizes.
• Identify, motivate, equip, and train male leadership.
• Leaders who fight to provide and defend local, presbytery, and GA gatherings that are safe places for grace-renewal, yet dangerous for unloving ways.
• Leaders with downward mobility needed.
• Nominations committee systematically looks for individuals who are not involved.
  ◊ Is not valid or necessary and should be struck. Just raise up faithful people! This is God’s responsibility. Be faithful to the means of grace and this will happen. Steer away from business models. We are really talking about evangelism and sanctification. Let this grow out of our theology.
  ◊ We do not think that “Preparing future denominational leaders” and “Providing methods to identify individuals with potential leadership” are useful since leadership emerges rather naturally as the Lord enables and they are recognized.
  ◊ Provide annual conferences for leadership training. Through C.E. committee, encourage pastors to attend various conferences on leadership development as a group for mutual interaction and implementation. Make the C.E. committee of presbytery a consulting resource for Christian education and discipleship for the entire presbytery. Develop a comprehensive congregational discipleship model.
• Preparing future denominational leaders.
  ◊ To begin with, children. Teach young men, accountability, spiritual mentoring for women and men, encourage forums for men, seminary classes.
• Providing methods to identify individuals with potential leadership
  ◊ Start with small job and go to lots with minimal responsibility. Mentors that monitor and referee relationships. Tools that enable one to identify gifts. Inquirer’s classes.
• Providing spiritual resources and training for local churches.
  ◊ Educate people on how to study Bible, daily quiet time. Library for church, resource spotter — book review. Teach congregation about Christian authors, broadcasts, and speakers. Committee formed that puts beneficial information together and takes to church — resources should be shared with PCA. Educate people about external resources. Women need to know about WIC. Pray and direct materials to future leaders—mentor. Provide scholarships for youth in PCA for camps, seminars, etc. to increase opportunities and development of gifts to promote leaders.
• Philadelphia Reformed Theology Conferences in Chicago.
• Rotate committee heads aggressively (leadership is developed by doing).
• Use of seminaries.
• WIC conferences.

LAY LEADERS
• Require officer training.
• Clearly define roles (general and specific).
• Consider ways to develop singles ministry to reach and develop leaders since in most urban cities the singles population is around 50%.
• Develop a written guide given to ruling elders explaining presbytery, its function, its rules of procedure, and Robert’s Rules of Order.
• Develop proposals on how to re-engage older believers into ministry.
• Identification, motivation, and training of lay leaders, especially elders and deacons, and development of structures that provide opportunities for service.
• Need for local shepherds.
• Ruling elders need to be disciplers in local congregations in order to raise up leadership.
• Sponsor a Saturday morning training class each year that would alternate concerning the elder and deacon.
• Teach on the high calling of the ordained office.
• Use men’s small groups and ministry leadership as developmental pools.
TEACHING ELDERS

- Churches need to develop a willingness to share their pastor’s time with the denomination.
- Create ways to connect older leaders with young leaders.
- Improve pastoral placement, which is highly congregational today.
  ◊ Offer more counsel and assessment. Let presbyteries and GA offer this (rather like the church planting assessment center). Teach churches how to call their pastoral staff.
- Mandate continuing education for pastors. This would guarantee that all pastors would stay sharp and that all would receive study leave from their churches. All other professionals are required to stay abreast of developments in their field and given time to do so.
- More intentional care for candidates for the ministry. (This came from our youngest minister who had just gone through the process.)
- Revitalization ministry—for example, pairing experienced pastors with inexperienced pastors.
  ◊ Develop a fund for one-time seed gifts to struggling existing churches. Encourage pastors to be trained in evangelism. Have a mentoring program for pastors whose churches are not growing. Consult with pastors whose churches are not growing to determine if a different situation would not be better for their ministry. Encourage their pastors to be trained in preaching. Work toward hiring part-time outreach assistant in every church. Practice the basics of body life well.
  ◊ Fresh ideas to older pastors. Experience to young. Mentoring to age group — establish age groups. Accountability — spiritual, time. Take younger pastors on trips (missions) with older pastor.
- Seminary preparation: Many PCA seminarians have professors as heroes rather than pastors. Growing concern over men who have an academic bias rather than pastoral bias.
- Strengthen internship process.

YOUTH

- Deepen our connection with RUF. So many future leaders show first signs while in college. We need to be more intentional about leadership identification and training during college years.
- Encouraging campus ministries.
- Leaders who empower the young, the minorities, and the weak.
- Pastors and elders need to put front and center the concept of training younger men to be future deacons and especially elders. Perhaps elder interns?
• Reaching people in their 20s and 30s.

• Youth ministry and Christian education track in seminaries.
  ◊ Broken families especially impacted with youth ministry.
  ◊ Do we hide behind our wealth as churches?
  ◊ RTS, Have specific classes — youth ministries, women’s ministries, training through RUF, Larry Burkett — Christian finances.
  ◊ Is there a high school equivalent of RUF?
  ◊ Leadership in youth ministry is in short supply and high demand.
  ◊ Congregations need to coordinate between themselves for joint youth work.
  ◊ We are easily misled into secondary issues. Legalism is not the gospel.

3. Increase denominational understanding and effectiveness

DENOMINATIONALY
• Communicating the history and value of the denomination to communicate openly in our general culture and in the Christian culture that the PCA is a confessional and reformed Church.
  ◊ Conduct special services on the anniversary of the PCA founding. Incorporate church history occasionally into Sunday School curriculum. Set aside a special Sunday to emphasize the importance of the PCA history. Bring in the “early PCA church fathers” as special speakers to communicate the importance of the origin of the PCA. Encourage the reading of Kennedy Smartt’s book I Am Reminded as a history source for the PCA.
  ◊ A written church history — each church could compile a history and put it together with those of other churches in the presbytery. Print the mission statement on the bulletin and/or newsletter. Informing new members — introduce PCA mission values and PCA history to new members.

• Developing understanding of and loyalty to and identification with the denomination.
  ◊ Denominational loyalty must be “caught” as well as “taught”. It must be modeled by older church leaders. Church newsletters and magazines should contain articles to cultivate denominational loyalty. Sermon series should be centered on “What We Believe.”
◊ Educate members on the denomination, incorporate into our Sunday School curriculum, ask all of the Sunday School classes to do some teaching on the PCA. The PCA could develop a quarterly curriculum to be used in all its Sunday School classes that would inform others of the mission, goals, values of PCA.

◊ Some hostility to developing loyalty to denomination in favor of kingdom mindedness that works with other denominations.

◊ This identity begins with life-long discipleship; people in our churches should understand what the gospel is from a reformed perspective. As people know what they believe and why they believe it, they will willingly and winsomely tell others; there should be joy; interact redemptively with non-believers around the church as well as with believers; reduce the clutter and business of church work in the lives of church members.

◊ This identity begins with presbytery.

• Objective clarity: Sometimes reductionistic statements are helpful.

GENERAL ASSEMBLY, PRESBYTERY, and the CHURCH

• Articulation of a compelling church planting vision.

◊ Develop church planting as a part of a church long-range plan. Develop a vision for church planting and work to have the congregation embrace it. Include church planting as part of the benevolent budget. Incorporate church planting into church vision statement. Develop church mentality of being ready to go plant a church when existing church reaches a certain size.

◊ Awareness of the need for a church planting vision. Specific prayer for church planting. Identify places of growth where we could plant other PCA churches.

◊ No one came along and brought into one package one vision all can buy into.

◊ The churches that are planted should be reformed churches.

• Better connection between RUF and the local churches.

• College and seminary representatives at presbytery.

• Common vision between teaching and ruling elders.

• Consider ways that congregations can support one denomination rather than a collection of agencies.

• Furnishing opportunities for spiritual growth and fellowship

◊ Provide “retreat environment” to get people’s undivided attention and promote fellowship. Put emphasis on small groups and make small group leadership training a priority. Make good teaching available for small groups. Develop programs to promote “body
life” in Sunday School. Consider re-defining the role of Adult Sunday School to increase emphasis on fellowship and body life to envision Sunday School as more than a teaching tool. Develop discipleship training as part of small groups.

- GA involvement.
- Host CE&P, MNA, and WIC Conferences.
- Increasing active participation of ruling elders in General Assembly and presbytery.
  - Part of officer training should be on the operation of church courts to include attending presbytery meetings. Conduct officer retreats. Conduct officer meetings in the same manner as a presbytery meeting for church officers to learn proper parliamentary procedure as part of officer education. Suggest ways to improve impressions gained from observing presbytery meetings. Minimize parliamentary squabbling in church courts, Make meaningful committee assignments, Conduct ruling elder survey concerning attendance) and support of church courts.
  - Cost issue; local churches budget GA expenses; pool funds from larger churches for scholarships to smaller churches; make presbyteries more manageable so that meetings will be reasonable in length and geographically convenient.
  - Make all church courts more efficient, edifying, encouraging, and effective by such means as conducting licensure examinations primarily in committee.
    - Trust committees to handle the examining while still allowing for reasonable questions from the floor. Have meetings where rooms and meetings rooms are in close proximity.
    - The functions of church courts are edifying and include exams, dealing with cases, and other business, which should not be cut.
- Need for better communication and interaction among the GA agencies; perhaps some structural changes should be proposed to the General Assembly.
- Providing more time and opportunity to focus on significant issues affecting the future of the PCA.
  - 30 minute video for review and study of issues prior to meetings - list major pros and cons
  - Explore ideas for re-engineering and re-energizing so that ruling elders are better prepared and equipped to participate in discussions.
  - Pursue means of facilitating more informed debate on issues.
  - Summarize issues for ruling and teaching elders so they don't have to spend hours reading material before General Assembly.
Providing safe and open forums for discussion of theological issues with love and forbearance.

Change to “hones” forums. We should ask for honesty of views — if views are out of accord with BCO and Westminster Confession of Faith, let it be known.

- Publish PCA churches in yellow pages and newspapers.
- Sharing models of effective kingdom work between presbyteries and churches
  - Joint committees for church planting in Charlotte area and its bedroom communities. Ask Central Carolina Presbytery to join the Northern Mexico Partnership for planting churches in Northern Mexico in partnership with the National Presbyterian Church of Mexico. Look for sources for large sums of money for the purpose of purchasing property for church plants.
- Structuring meeting time according to proper priorities, such as church planting, leadership development, missions, and prayer.
  - Where and what are the ‘fathers’ doing with the ‘sons’?
  - Plant 4 new churches in the next 10 years, NW High School area of Rock Hill - Fort Mill (Hwy 521 near Lancaster county)- Tega Cay- 274 corridor (between Hwy 49 and Hwy 161). Contact Central Carolina Presbytery to discuss church planting in South Hwy 49 area. Have presbytery maintain a $90,000 church planting fund. Put church planting in every church budget.
- Winter/summer youth camps.

AGENCIES AND COMMITTEES
- Effective cooperation and communication among General Assembly committees and agencies in accomplishing the Mission of the PCA.
- Effective reporting, stimulating, etc. without narrow representation, e.g., Southeast, TR, etc.
- Encouraging increased participation in world missions.
  - Need to include inner city PCA works in short term projects too.
- Establishing a denominational magazine.
  Consider developing a denominational communication piece. The proposal was shot down because of control issues. (Context: PCA agencies used to function as para-church organizations that were responsible for fund raising, therefore had communication pieces for development. The agencies view a denominational piece as a
threat to fund raising, and it was difficult to get information from the agencies for the web-based PCA news because they will be using that information in the agencies’ publications.)

◊ People would prefer not to have a subscription denominational magazine. Current committee publications are not well done. Especially the Equip magazine is poor. Suggest CE/P committee discontinue Equip magazine.

◊ Presbytery newsletter — one person from each church would send in the information to one person who would compile it.

◊ We would place a high priority upon establishing a denominational magazine for purposes of educating about the denomination and developing unity and purpose.

• Improving funding methods for committees and agencies

◊ Better promote the use of the funds, be up-front about salaries and how missionary support is used. Invite other churches to see how funds are being used. Get missionaries to speak at local churches. Have committed members make themselves available to speak to churches.

◊ GA committees seen as too independent of one another. They are out competing for individual donations. Too many “junk” mailings from Atlanta.

◊ Churches to “tithe” to presbytery and presbytery “tithe” to General Assembly.

4. Engage the culture – timeless truth for our times

• A one-year demographic, philosophical study of each presbytery.

• Add the application of biblical truth to culture in the licensing and ordination process.

• Address how our reformed theology addresses others from “outside.”

• Allow for diversity of our various churches to reflect their area cultures.

• Alternate credentialing of ethnic leaders who cannot attend seminaries as they traditionally exist. Utilize local bodies and team mentoring in presbytery by teaching elders.

• Application of biblical truths to citizenship responsibilities.

• Appreciation of each other and joint efforts.

• As ethnic church planting grows, greater cooperation is needed between MTW, MNA, and presbyteries, such as sharing facilities and resources.

◊ Consider merging MNA and MTW on presbytery and General Assembly level. (This will not happen unless GA overtures this)

Benefits: one Assessment Center, centralized administration, centralized ethic ministry.

• Church plants in a variety of ethnicities.
• Creating doorways in the church to welcome all kinds of people, so that the face of the church will more closely mirror the face of the culture.  
◊ Presbytery would have different churches in different areas of the cities reflecting the city ethnic makeup.
• Creating outward focused events that engage non-Christians in their own environment.  
◊ We believe this statement is unclear and needs clarification
• Developing specific strategies for multi-cultural churches -- especially Hispanic, African-American, and Asian churches.  
◊ Is the church to be multi-cultural or is it ethnically homogeneous, i.e., Hispanic, etc.? This statement requires clarification. The strategy should fit the setting.
• Distinguishing the PCA approach to cultural engagement from current, evangelical para-church expressions by being gospel-centered and teaching the whole counsel of God, encouraging members to be involved in the community, local ministries, education, government, public forums, media, and the arts  
◊ Distinguish those issues and focus on them.  
◊ Should not be negative against para-church organizations.  
◊ What is a cultural war church?  
◊ Frustration with too much ‘caving into’ the culture.
• Discuss what it means to “engage the culture” as battle not marriage.
• Each church have a vision statement with engaging the culture as part of it and a demographic study of its area.
• Encourage community-wide ministries at the presbytery level which local PCA churches could use for cooperation and outreach (i.e. building Habitat Homes).
• Furnishing apologetic materials that address the main trends in the culture, science, and education.  
◊ Would it be helpful to specify that arms of the PCA such as CE&P, Covenant Seminary, and Covenant College be involved in the “furnishing”? We need to be careful about the language; we need to be fully engaged, but is it “we” who transform the culture? What is our role? Is cultural transformation a result or a goal?
• Identify four areas of success and God’s blessings and have a spokesman present them to churches of presbytery.
• Inculcating biblical values in family life, vocation, activities, and recreation.  
• Inform the people in the congregation on great moral issues and active in the political process.
• Invite different ethnic speakers to address presbytery.
• Jesus coffee houses, mercy ministries, variety of musical enhancements in our churches, Schools started.
• Joint presbytery with Korean presbytery once a year.
• Kingdom-centered prayer, since prayer is the means of these things being placed in peoples’ hearts.
• Lay enhancement
• Listening and Understanding culture better.
• Neighborhood groups for Christians of different churches in same neighborhood reaching out to unchurched.
• Offering training in thinking with a biblical world view.
• Office of deacon has been under-utilized and can be very instrumental in stretching the church in mercy ministry.
• Partner with African-American churches to learn from each other. (Not adopting a paternalistic “benevolent ministry” aimed toward them!).
• Presbytery compile a list of local ethnic or minority ministries organizations that local churches could partner with.
• Presbytery to establish a “Church and State” committee.
• Promote biblical conflict resolution.
• Providing biblical responses to women’s issues, gender debates, and the cultural definitions of the family, and other social issues.
• Stress that we are motivated by God’s glory and love for the lost and that the gospel is both word and deed; our ministry must be both word and deed.
• Summoning members to public service and ministries of mercy.

◊ Add a bullet point that makes it clear that churches need to make people feel connected to the Body of Christ since the culture produces so much loneliness.
Attachment 2

MAJOR BARRIERS AND TASKS PCA ORGANIZATIONS MIGHT DO

1. Empower church health and growth for new and existing churches, local and worldwide

**MAJOR BARRIERS**

- Apathy about the mission of the church
- Distance between churches
- Judicial messes over narrow or lighter matters of practice
- Lack of communication
- Lack of guidance, resources and leadership on women in ministry
- Mobility of culture
- Moving congregations from Christian duty to Christian love (Gal. 6:5). (Theological systems have certain emphasis: Arminianism = focus on experience. Reformed = focus on bare cerebral intellectualism or legalism. This is caused by a reaction to the social gospel emphasis in the PCUSA. Sonship has had a big impact on many within the PCA but also brought concerns about antinomianism).
- No training of lay worship leaders
- Pastor attrition rate is too high
- Possible church competition
- Separatism
- Temptation of churches to be happy to survive for fellowship rather than outreach (Ingrown)
- Unclear shared Identities and shared Purpose/Objective Statements

**TASKS FOR GENERAL ASSEMBLY, PRESBYTERIES AGENCIES AND COMMITTEES**

- (For AC) Put GA minutes on line password protected. Put statistical report online password protected. Consider having GA in Atlanta. Consider shortening GA. Moratorium on personal resolutions so that it is done every other year. Regional synods with quadrennial GA (every four years). Consider stopping publishing hard copies of statistical report and GA minutes.
- (For all agencies/committees) Limit travel for pastoral visits.
- (For CE&P) Develop Men’s ministry similar to WIC. Discipleship focus and materials. Develop officer training materials.
• (For Covenant College) Consider starting another college. Expand Quest program.
• (For Covenant Seminary) Broaden women’s ministry track for women’s ministry. Fitness for Ministry certification for M.Div. students.
• (For MNA) Merge MTW and MNA (overture GA). Increase emphasis on church revitalization. Develop revitalization materials. Lack of communication from MNA. Consider having two organizations: Planting and Revitalization.
• (For MTW) Utilize technology to communicate with field missionaries to cut down on travel expenses. Find creative ways to balance fund raising and rest during HMA.
• (For Ridge Haven) Start one out West. Develop a franchise concept to build other facilities.
• (For RUF) Investigate high school ministry. Expand ministry in Western states.
• Develop post-ordination education for reconciliation and ruling elder equipping.
• Develop study guides for the churches and sessions to help in the biblical understanding of gospel and facilitating discipleship.
• Develop training program for lay worship leaders.
• Encourage and equip the small church pastor (The emphasis in our training should be on moving churches from the 80 to 200 level and moving the 250 to the 500 level instead of how a pastor now manages a 3000 level member church.).
• Encourage seminars for church revitalization.
• GA needs to offer more help to troubled churches and small churches. We focus on star churches too much. We also need to affirm and strengthen small, stable churches. Remember faithful churches in small towns where numerical growth will prove difficult – yet spiritual growth can occur.
• GA needs to remember the PCA is still composed of many smaller, rural churches. We want to avoid the rivalry between small and large churches.
• Make PCA curriculum more ministry focused, with emphasis on evangelism, beginning in the children’s literature. Curriculum needs to be updated regularly.
• Make the PCA more identifiable to the American/Canadian culture at large, as we are often confused with the PCUSA. To facilitate this, suggestions include: developing a recognizable logo, advertising on a national level; having current denominational handouts; perhaps even considering a change of denominational name to reflect our evangelical and reformed emphasis.
PCA could help presbyteries plant churches. Increasingly, church planting is done by individual churches. But on some occasions, a presbytery needs to own a project jointly. Help us do that better.

Technology requests:

◊ Consider the concept of the PCA as a broker, identifying and displaying on its website the best practices of member churches in virtually every aspect of ministry. This would include everything from evangelism and discipleship programs to liturgical practices to staffing levels to personnel manuals.

◊ Develop a denominational Website, using latest Informational Technology, containing news, theology, resources for sharing best practices, with links to other sites, books, periodicals, etc. It should be multilingual (English, Korean, Spanish). This may necessitate a salaried position.

◊ Hire an information technology specialist to assist member churches with the computer needs such as websites and to help them share information with each other on the computer.

◊ Online resources. We need to publish on the web a ton of resources for churches in PDF format for pastors to search and download, such as stewardship curriculum, bulletin inserts, small group curriculum that is covenantal and reformed, men’s discipleship material (P&R), more WIC Bible studies (the recent series on Paul and Exodus is excellent – thank you), officer training courses, inductive Bible studies that lead to covenantal and reformed conclusions (contra Kay Arthur).

The establishment of a large denominational building fund, with a focus on estate planning, is desirable. We need to get church planters into attractive, suitable buildings sooner. We need more resources for building and church planting in general.

Visit presbyteries with equipping seminars

Work in union, not as separate entities

2. Develop leadership for the future

MAJOR BARRIERS

◊ Barriers to avoiding burn-out might include taking time away from an already busy schedule, recognition of real need before it’s too late (burn-out is blinding in nature), and resistance to change.

◊ Busyness of present and potential leaders.

◊ Distance.

◊ Few minority leaders.
• Financial challenges of ethnic leaders getting seminary training.
• Lack of enthusiasm for presbytery and GA gatherings.
• Lack of modeling.
• Lay leadership barriers include participation (time taken away from already busy schedule) and a lack of vision as to the eternal significance of ordained service.
• PCA Southeastern provincialism.
• Reticence to accept new leadership on committees.

Tasks for General Assembly, Presbyteries, Agencies, and Committees

• As with Southern Baptist C.E., provide a yearly calendar of discipleship development for each year.
• Begin to provide churches with much needed systematic support for congregational discipleship.
• CE&P could provide resources on continuing education or fellowship within presbyteries.
• CE&P could provide structured resources on officer training (possibly in a binder format so that the local church could add its own training curriculum) and publish a quarterly newsletter for ruling elders and deacons.
• Consider development of a Ridge Haven West.
• Develop a Certificate for Fitness for Ministry for CTS M.Div. graduates similar to Missouri Synod Lutheran model.
• Develop a curriculum for officer’s training that can be used denominationally, yet be flexible enough for churches to adapt to their own particular needs.
• Encourage ruling elder participation.
• Initiate co-operation with other denominations.
• Internship for high school men who feel called to pastoral ministry.
• Lay out opportunities more clearly for male and female laity in arts, commerce, etc.
• Leadership Development. That the PCA sponsor, and regionally offer, a National Emerging Leaders Forum, to identify, inspire, and develop emerging Christian leaders - now in their 20s and 30s - for effectiveness in their God-given callings (not just ordained ministries). The goal would be to identify and mentor the next generation of Christian leaders for cultural spiritual transformation (the young Daniels, Nehemias and Esthers – not just the Ezras). The key components might be:
  ◦ Identify young emerging leaders in their fields of endeavor through RUF ministries and local sessions.
◊ Convene emerging leaders with: a) spiritual mature leaders in their field, b) theologians or competent cultural apologists, and c) older-generation pastors/spiritual directors.
◊ Offer post-seminary training at low rates.

- PCA agencies or seminary should provide leadership material – via internet, video and audio – for training of elders and deacons.
- Reflect our presbyteries’ diversity.
- Seminary could help avoid burnout by introducing teaching elders to spiritual, emotional, and intellectual resources.
- Seminary Preparation: Require Covenant Seminary and presbyteries to assess candidates based on pastoral gifts not just academic gifts. Select professors who have had pastoral ministry experience. Consider ways for new pastors can connect with older pastors within their presbytery once called. Strengthen and expand a formalized internship process with mentoring, training and accountability. (RTS is doing a good job with training mentors for students in internship). Consider having a presbytery pastor-at-large called “Leadership Trainer” who could help network mentoring (may bring back bad memories of “Executive Secretary” from USA).
- Website must connect and offer PCA leadership opportunities.

3. Increase denominational understanding and effectiveness

**MAJOR BARRIERS:**
- At the Church Level:
  ◊ Elders’ indifference to need for denominational understanding and effectiveness.
  ◊ Lack of leadership and hesitancy of pastors to encourage denominational loyalty, understanding, and effectiveness.
  ◊ Low denominational loyalty and commitment to local church only.
    Desire expressed for PCA to do better job of self description.
- Distance.
- Denominational Identity Crisis.
- Lack of communications and open forums and consensus.
- Lack of presbytery leadership to implement recommendations.
- PCA insecurities from our unique history.
- Poor representation of agencies.
- Pride, elitism, racial tension, disunity, tradition, separatism.
- Provincialism.
- Ridge Haven is not helpful and should be stopped.
- Sensing of disunity at GA and among leaders.
- Urban vs. rural dynamics.
TASKS FOR GENERAL ASSEMBLY, PRESbyteries, AGENcies, AND COMMITtees

- Agencies and boards should report to General Assembly their plans and General Assembly should monitor progress and hold agencies and boards accountable for increasing denominational understanding and effectiveness.
- Agencies should return telephone calls.
- Articulate a compelling vision of being involved in PCA (college, seminary, CE&P materials, missions initiatives).
- Celebrate missions efforts.
- Create synods.
- Develop a series of increasingly difficult courses at a Bible institute level that a student can study at his own pace and level of depth. There should be required standards that are reasonably high but not excessively so; as men are educated and reached and as they mature, others will come, and denominational effectiveness will rise.
- Develop effective cooperation among GA committees.
- General Assembly should instruct all boards and agencies of the PCA to include denominational understanding and effectiveness as part of their overall mission.
- Help embrace our newer and larger identity that reflects the reformed faith of many ages, ethnicities, and points of entry. (Many entered the PCA without any awareness of PCA history concern at all, but see her as she is in urban cities, college campuses, the military, rural churches, and musical/educational/mercy/literature/radio ministry leaders from all over the US).
- Helpful GA agencies seem to be the Stated Clerk’s Office, MTW, WIC and RUM. The other agencies are less known: videos should be helpful to spread their message. Our schools (Covenant College and Seminary) need more exposure.
- Highlight positive ministry sights.
- Hold General Assembly meetings every three years.
- Meaningful ministries to men are needed, according to repeated comments.
- MNA should encourage church planting in smaller cities, perhaps using the Perimeter model.
- One person said the PCA Foundation is not helpful and should be stopped; two or three others disagreed.
- Presbyteries and GA should devote larger portions of their time to instruction and edification, to spiritual growth. GA must adjust focus.
- Presbytery needs a sense of community among its churches.
- Stress relationships.
• Structure inclusive forums to enhance communication and unity among your united efforts first, then at court levels (MTW & MNA uniting in cross-cultural efforts).
• Technology requests:
  ◊ An on-line, inter-active ministerial data form would be more helpful to pulpit committees than stacks of resumes.
  ◊ Improvements on Website.
• Utilize a denominational magazine that is family-oriented and men-oriented.

4. Engage the culture – timeless truth for our times

MAJOR BARRIERS
• Cultural isolation.
• Difficulty of pioneer involvement in an all-white institution.
• Laity not included in leadership enough.
• Local church fears.
• No appreciation for different ways in ministry.
• Presbytery and GA too "white."
• Since PCA remains a de facto “whites only” club, the younger generation is leaving.
• Traditionalism, provincialism, youth, and size of denomination.

TASKS FOR GENERAL ASSEMBLY, PRESbyterIES, AGENcies, AND COMMITtees
• A one-year demographic, philosophical study of each presbytery.
• Appreciation of each other and joint efforts.
• Break down walls.
• CE&P or local presbytery Christian education committee should furnish apologetics materials that address the main trends of culture.
• Church plants in a variety of ethnicities.
• Covenant College and Covenant Seminary should continue to train people in a biblical world-and-life view.
• Each church have a vision statement with engaging the culture as part of it and a demographic study of its area.
• Educate.
• Highlight and train laity leadership in all areas of life.
• Identify, motivate, and train lay leaders, especially elders and deacons.
• Invite different ethnic speakers to address presbytery.
• It is a priority to have a forum at presbytery to talk about what is happening in PCA churches with respect to mercy and service ministry, i.e., are we implementing these strategic priorities?
• Jesus coffee houses, mercy ministries, variety of musical enhancements in our churches, schools started.
• Joint presbytery with Korean presbytery once a year.
• MNA and MTW cooperative research efforts.
• MNA Committee targeting different geographic areas and different cultures for church planting. Plant some churches specifically designed to be multicultural.
• MNA should continue its intentionality about multicultural churches.
• Presbytery compile a list of local ethnic or minority ministries organizations that local churches could partner with.
• Target key minority leaders and enable them to have a voice on denominational committees.
• Train gospel to the poor ministries.
• Use the model of BTS and Assistant Dean John Patrick, as a successful and blessed method of reaching minorities with the reformed faith.
Attachment 3

CALENDAR OF ACTIONS

   • Procedures were developed to encourage discussion of the plan.

   • Frank Brock presented the preliminary draft and asked for advice regarding who might present the plan at presbytery.
   • It was placed on MNA’s agenda.


4. Edited draft plan was submitted to the Steering Committee and request made that any responses be presented by December 15, 2001.

5. Resolution for action drafted by Roy Taylor, Charles Dunahoo, and Jim Wert for adoption on January 29, 2002. Resolution included request that all presbyteries discuss the plan and extend the life of the Steering Committee.

6. Committee and Agency heads, Board Chairs, and the Steering Committee met January 29, 2002 and adopted the plan and a resolution for the Administrative Committee.


8. General Assembly June 18-21 at Briarwood.
   • Ask the presbyteries to discuss the following year.
   • Meeting of the Steering Committee (Tuesday afternoon).
   • Assess the point persons and assign calling of contacts.

9. 2002-2003: Presbyteries, committees, and agencies met to discuss the mission, values, vision, and priorities of the plan and give input.

10. February 27, 2003: The Steering Committee and Planning Committee met to consider changes as suggested by the presbyteries. The Plan was adopted with changes and three resolutions forwarded to the Administrative Committee.

11. June 2003: General Assembly will be asked to approve the plan and extend the work of the Committee as per the resolutions.

12. 2003-2004: Presbyteries and church sessions are asked to review the plan and work to develop a strategic tactical plan for implementation.

13. June 2004: General Assembly will assess presbyteries, committees, and agencies’ progress toward fulfilling the plan.
1. Preamble

Prior to the 2000 General Assembly, the committee and agency heads unanimously agreed on the need for a Strategic Planning Process. It was hoped such an activity would assist the denomination in developing a vision for the future and unite the denomination. The Administrative Committee recommended that the 2000 General Assembly elect a broad-based steering committee, composed of ruling and teaching elders and women in the church. The Steering Committee was elected by General Assembly that year.

The committee and agency heads began to raise funds, hire a consultant, wrestle with issues, and draft a plan. At the time of the 2001 General Assembly, there was a joint meeting of the Steering Committee and committee and agency heads.

It became increasingly clear to the committee and agency heads that the Steering Committee had to play a more active role in the planning process and in helping the denomination understand and implement the initiatives of the plan. Therefore, the Steering Committee met October 15-16, 2001, with Frank Brock, Roy Taylor and Jim Wert, a planning consultant, to shape a new plan originating out of the work already done.

The Steering Committee first gave careful attention to the “Mission and Values” of the PCA. Then the committee worked on a vision statement for the plan itself. The Steering Committee established priorities. In the brief time that remained, the Steering Committee discussed an implementation strategy that included further editing of the document by members of the Steering Committee and coordinators and agency heads. The committee and agency heads met October 29-30, 2001, spending most of the time on implementation. There were no further substantive edits.

Attachment 3 [p. 330] delineates a schedule for implementation.
2. The PCA Planning Context

The cultural decline that drove the conservative PCUS ministers to write the 1969 Declaration of Commitment continues to undermine the foundations of our society. In the late 60s the fight was within a theologically diverse denomination. At the beginning of a new millennium, the emerging norms of society continue to diverge even more from the biblical worldview, and our churches must confront the culture more than ever.

The motivation of the founding fathers of the PCA must be transmitted to the next generation of the PCA. This becomes increasingly important as the culture becomes more fragmented and as the larger and more culturally diverse PCA reflects that culture. In an age of decreasing denominational commitment, it is important to ask ourselves whether the PCA denomination is more than a trade association—a central office serving the needs of the constituent churches. Or is Presbyterianism a biblical necessity and the denomination a vehicle that enables individual churches and presbyteries to accomplish collectively more than they could ever hope to accomplish operating independently? There is a need and a biblical mandate for a denomination that will have a growing impact on culture. To have such an impact, the denomination must know its identity and where it is going so that it can pass on its shared knowledge and convictions to its covenant children and to those engrafted in the body of believers.

It is very important for the PCA to have a compelling vision as a denomination because of the PCA’s striking diversity. The PCA has geographical and sociological diversity—from small, rural churches in traditional Christian areas to large, urban churches in ethnically and religiously diverse metropolitan areas. There is common commitment to The Westminster Standards, which binds together diverse Christians with different nuances, emphases, and preferences in ministry. Of the three strains of historic Presbyterianism as defined by George Marsden—doctrinal, pietistic and cultural—churches vary widely in their emphasis. And finally, the PCA has different understandings of the regulative principles that shape the form and style of the worship service. All of this leads to the conclusion that the PCA needs to maintain our unity in the face of this diversity.

In order for such unity to be genuine, considerable emphasis must be given to the process of building consensus toward a compelling and shared vision. The process must be dynamic and inclusive, exhibiting a healthy balance between individual leadership and widespread participation. The history of modern denominations’ efforts to inculcate a common vision among their members may suggest to some that such an effort is hopeless. Many have questioned whether such an initiative would be possible or successful, and similar efforts in the past have confirmed the difficulties inherent in such an undertaking. However, none have questioned the
importance of working together to accomplish collectively what cannot be accomplished separately. None have questioned the urgent need for re-introducing to the culture a reformed, biblical worldview. PCA leaders are keenly aware of the antithesis between a biblical worldview and the American culture. American cultural values are ravaging churches and wreaking havoc in families.

If the PCA is to live up to its reformed heritage, it cannot let skepticism and suspicion of authority rule. Above all, the PCA must consist of people who have faith and hope that a sovereign God can accomplish far more than they ask or think. The following quote from Dr. Tim Keller provides a helpful reminder of the importance of succeeding in the task before us:

“. . .a looming crisis for all American evangelical churches is that they cannot thrive outside of the shrinking enclaves of conservative and traditional people and culture. We have not created the new ministry and communication and church models that will flourish and grow in the coming post-Christian very secular Western world. Our vision should be to develop campus ministries, new churches, Christian education/discipleship systems that are effective in those fields in North America.”

3. The PCA Expected Benefits

In the many hours of meetings and discussion that have been invested in the preparation of this document, it has become abundantly clear that PCA members spend too little time individually or collectively thinking about the denomination as a whole. The process of planning may be more important than the plan that results.

A broad-based process can help PCA church members understand the importance of a denomination, how it provides an opportunity for ministry, fellowship and accountability that is greater than what a single local church can provide. Greater collaboration and strategic coordination can help unify the denomination behind a common vision.

In developing unity and vision for the denomination, the PCA can also develop a fuller understanding of biblical truth from non-PCA and non-North-American cultures.

Real growth should occur in the number of healthy, growing churches in the denomination after PCA church members begin to appreciate what they can do working together as a denomination, and churches, presbyteries, agencies and committees begin to implement the PCA plan. Furthermore, tangible benefits will be experienced not only by the local churches and presbyteries but also by the communities to which PCA church members minister.
North America and the world need what the PCA has to offer in terms of biblical foundation and cultural relevance. The time is right for the PCA to move from a denomination of 360,000 to a denomination of millions of members from every ethnic group, attractive to women and youth, under the leadership of godly male role models.

Ultimately, the presbyteries and local congregations will define the benefits to be expected from the PCA plan. God will honor a desire for unity, but not by producing uniformity. The practical outworking of the plan will differ based on whether the church is located in a white or ethnically diverse neighborhood, or an urban, suburban, or rural area. The process of sessions and presbyteries examining their own ministry priorities and identifying their own expected benefits will be healthy for the denomination.

The PCA Strategic Planning and Steering Committees (members listed below) commend to their fellow leaders of the PCA the attached document entitled “The Future Direction of the PCA.”

**Members of the PCA Strategic Planning Steering Committee:**
- Rev. Frank Barker
- Dr. Will Barker
- Ms. Paige Benton
- Dr. W. Wilson Benton
- Mr. Joel Belz
- Mr. Mark Belz
- Rev. Michael Campbell
- Dr. Ric Cannada
- Rev. Dave Clelland
- Dr. Daniel Doriani
- Dr. Ligon Duncan
- Mr. Sam Duncan
- Mr. James “Bebo” Elkin
- Mr. Tom Harris
- Rev. Wayne Herring
- Mr. Richard Hostetter
- Dr. Tim Keller
- Mr. Bob Massengill
- Mr. Harry Pinner
- Dr. Rob Rayburn
- Mrs. Barbara Thompson
- Dr. Joseph Wheat
- Mr. John White
- Mr. Jack Williamson
- Mr. Mike Wilson

**Members of the PCA Planning Committee:**
- Dr. James C. Bland III, Mission to North America
- Dr. Frank A. Brock, Covenant College, Committee Chairman
- Dr. Bryan Chapell, Covenant Seminary
- Dr. Charles H. Dunahoo, Christian Education and Publications
- Mr. James L. Hughes, Insurance, Annuities and Relief
- Dr. Paul D. Kooistra, Mission to the World
- Dr. Rod Mays, Reformed University Ministry
- Mr. Randel N. Stair, PCA Foundation
- Dr. L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk/Administration
- Rev. Morse Up De Graff, Ridge Haven Conference Center
- Mr. Jim Wert, consultant from Team Resource
Budget philosophy

The budget is built primarily on the job description of the Stated Clerk in the RAO, which determines the services that are to be provided by the Office of the Stated Clerk to churches, presbyteries, committees and agencies, and to the General Assembly.

General comments

Many of the activities and responsibilities of the Administrative Committee are directly affected by the size and growth of the PCA, which in turn are reflected in annual budget increases for many line items. The economic inflation rate also affects most budget items and is applied to most budget line items, except as noted in the Economic Assumptions shown below.

The budgets are presented in a format to comply with the standards for not-for-profit organizations adopted by the Financial Accounting Standards (FASB). The FASB standards provide a definition of “supporting activities” which they call “management and general.” Therefore, compensation for the Stated Clerk and his staff is allocated according to the estimated time spent by each person in “program,” administration, and fund raising areas.

The development of a PCA News Magazine, authorized at the 30th General Assembly, generated the largest change in this budget. It particularly accounts for the increase in FTE employees.

2004 Economic Assumptions

A. Stated Clerk/Administration
   3.0% PCA Growth Rate
   3.1% Atlanta Consumer Price Index (CPI) and inflation rate
   3.0% National
   15.0% Health Insurance Premiums (per RBI)
   7.0% Transportation (as of 11/31/01)

The full time equivalent (FTE) employees budgeted at the beginning and end of the year will be 15.0.

B. PCA Office Building
   0% Rent remains at $11.25 per square foot for 2004
   3.0% Consumer Price Index (CPI) and inflation rate

The full time equivalent (FTE) employees budgeted at the beginning and end of the year will be 0.5.
### ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE
### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

#### SUPPORT & REVENUE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Total Programs</th>
<th>MGMT &amp; General</th>
<th>Fund Raising</th>
<th>Capital Assets</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Contributions(1)</td>
<td>$216,700</td>
<td>$1,055,645</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,272,345</td>
<td>69.22%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fees</td>
<td>$552,350</td>
<td>$13,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$565,350</td>
<td>30.76%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$400</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$400</td>
<td>0.02%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Others</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5 TOTAL REVENUES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$769,050</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,069,045</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,838,095</strong></td>
<td>100.00%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### OPERATING EXPENSES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Total Programs</th>
<th>MGMT &amp; General</th>
<th>Fund Raising</th>
<th>Capital Assets</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Coordinator Salary &amp; Housing</td>
<td>$104,169</td>
<td>$5,788</td>
<td>$5,787</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$115,744</td>
<td>6.30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coordinator Benefits</td>
<td>$21,381</td>
<td>$1,187</td>
<td>$1,188</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$23,756</td>
<td>1.29%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staff Salary &amp; Benefits</td>
<td>$694,320</td>
<td>$41,320</td>
<td>$71,705</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$807,345</td>
<td>43.92%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travel</td>
<td>$124,000</td>
<td>$5,000</td>
<td>$7,200</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$136,200</td>
<td>7.41%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rent</td>
<td>$20,000</td>
<td>$42,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$62,000</td>
<td>3.37%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janitor/Grounds</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mail/Ship</td>
<td>$107,000</td>
<td>$10,000</td>
<td>$8,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$125,000</td>
<td>6.80%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office Supplies</td>
<td>$20,200</td>
<td>$7,000</td>
<td>$1,200</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$28,400</td>
<td>1.53%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telephone</td>
<td>$18,200</td>
<td>$6,000</td>
<td>$1,200</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$25,400</td>
<td>1.38%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maintenance</td>
<td>$400</td>
<td>$5,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$5,400</td>
<td>0.29%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leased Equipment</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>$12,000</td>
<td>$4,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$91,000</td>
<td>4.95%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dues/Subscription</td>
<td>$13,100</td>
<td>$4,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$17,100</td>
<td>0.93%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insurance</td>
<td>$2,400</td>
<td>$7,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$9,400</td>
<td>0.51%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>0.11%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Printing</td>
<td>$162,700</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>$8,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$172,700</td>
<td>9.40%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staff Training/Develop.</td>
<td>$5,250</td>
<td>$6,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$11,250</td>
<td>0.61%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promotion/Appeals</td>
<td>$30,500</td>
<td>$3,000</td>
<td>$8,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$41,500</td>
<td>2.26%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foundation</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$5,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$5,000</td>
<td>0.27%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Planning</td>
<td>$6,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$6,000</td>
<td>0.33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Professional Services</td>
<td>$64,400</td>
<td>$30,000</td>
<td>$2,500</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$96,900</td>
<td>5.27%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taxes</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utilities</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contingencies</td>
<td>$24,700</td>
<td>$4,000</td>
<td>$2,500</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$31,200</td>
<td>1.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depreciation</td>
<td>$13,000</td>
<td>$12,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$25,000</td>
<td>1.36%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>29 TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,506,720</strong></td>
<td><strong>$205,295</strong></td>
<td><strong>$126,080</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,838,095</strong></td>
<td>100.00%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Total Programs</th>
<th>MGMT &amp; General</th>
<th>Fund Raising</th>
<th>Capital Assets</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>34 TOTAL CAPITAL EXPENDITURES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>0.00%</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>35 TOTAL NET BUDGET</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,493,720</strong></td>
<td><strong>$193,295</strong></td>
<td><strong>$126,080</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,813,095</strong></td>
<td>98.64%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>36 SURPLUS/DEFICIT</strong></td>
<td><strong>($724,670)</strong></td>
<td><strong>$875,750</strong></td>
<td><strong>($126,080)</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$25,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>1.36%</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(1) Partnership Shares --- (contributions required from churches to fulfill responsibilities)
## ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE

### BUDGETS COMPARISONS STATEMENT

#### FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DESCRIPTION</th>
<th>2002 ACTUAL</th>
<th>2002 BUDGET</th>
<th>2003 BUDGET</th>
<th>PROPOSED BUDGET 2004</th>
<th>% OF TOTALS</th>
<th>%</th>
<th>CHANGE IN BUDGET 2003 TO 2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions (1)</td>
<td>$731,340</td>
<td>$1,051,490</td>
<td>$1,156,682</td>
<td>$1,272,345</td>
<td>69.22%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$115,663 10.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Fees</td>
<td>$455,233</td>
<td>$295,300</td>
<td>$437,400</td>
<td>$565,350</td>
<td>30.76%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$127,950 29.25%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Investments</td>
<td>$479</td>
<td>$7,000</td>
<td>$700</td>
<td>$400</td>
<td>0.02%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($300) -42.86%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Others</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 100.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5 TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td>$1,187,052</td>
<td>$1,353,790</td>
<td>$1,594,782</td>
<td>$1,838,095</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$243,313 15.26%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 News Office</td>
<td>$65,013</td>
<td>$164,171</td>
<td>$325,615</td>
<td>$435,020</td>
<td>23.67%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$109,405 33.60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Historical Center</td>
<td>$72,390</td>
<td>$78,244</td>
<td>$133,868</td>
<td>$212,330</td>
<td>6.11%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($21,538) -16.09%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Committees &amp; Agencies</td>
<td>$35</td>
<td>$73,090</td>
<td>$73,090</td>
<td>$73,090</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Churches &amp; Presbyteries</td>
<td>$94,224</td>
<td>$107,526</td>
<td>$133,275</td>
<td>$25,749</td>
<td>23.95%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($21,538) -16.09%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Stats &amp; Publications</td>
<td>$108,789</td>
<td>$157,588</td>
<td>$188,960</td>
<td>$31,372</td>
<td>19.91%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($40,186) -25.33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Standing Comm.</td>
<td>$149,175</td>
<td>$172,331</td>
<td>$201,982</td>
<td>$19,713</td>
<td>9.76%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($102,858) -59.20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 General Assembly</td>
<td>$259,686</td>
<td>$285,152</td>
<td>$342,350</td>
<td>$46,072</td>
<td>15.55%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($14,816) -1.21%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>13 TOTAL PROGRAMS</strong></td>
<td>$749,312</td>
<td>$699,898</td>
<td>$1,222,857</td>
<td>$1,506,720</td>
<td>81.97%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$283,863 23.21%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Management &amp; General</td>
<td>$256,847</td>
<td>$565,567</td>
<td>$297,156</td>
<td>$205,295</td>
<td>11.17%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($133,275) -42.20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Fund Raising</td>
<td>$61,351</td>
<td>$88,325</td>
<td>$157,588</td>
<td>$51,311</td>
<td>68.63%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($91,067) -35.63%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>16 TOTAL MGMT &amp; FUND RAISING</strong></td>
<td>$318,198</td>
<td>$653,892</td>
<td>$331,375</td>
<td>$40,550</td>
<td>18.03%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$40,550 63.65%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>17 TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$1,067,510</td>
<td>$1,353,790</td>
<td>$1,554,982</td>
<td>$1,813,095</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$243,313 15.26%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 OPERATING SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</td>
<td>$119,542</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 LESS Depreciation</td>
<td>$47,582</td>
<td>$37,911</td>
<td>$39,800</td>
<td>$(14,800)</td>
<td>1.36%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($14,800) -37.19%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>20 NET OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$1,019,928</td>
<td>$1,315,879</td>
<td>$1,554,982</td>
<td>$1,827,895</td>
<td>98.64%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$258,113 16.60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>$17,529</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Principal Loan Payments</td>
<td>$109,204</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 Other items</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>25 TOTAL CAPITAL EXPENDITURES</strong></td>
<td>$126,724</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$0 0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>26 TOTAL EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$1,196,234</td>
<td>$1,315,879</td>
<td>$1,554,982</td>
<td>$1,827,895</td>
<td>98.64%</td>
<td></td>
<td>$258,113 16.60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>NET SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</strong></td>
<td>$36,234</td>
<td>$37,911</td>
<td>$39,800</td>
<td>$(14,800)</td>
<td>1.36%</td>
<td></td>
<td>($14,800) -37.19%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(1) Partnership Share -- contributions required from churches to fulfill responsibilities
# Administrative Committee
## Five-Year Financial History
### For Proposed 2004 Budget

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Support &amp; Revenue</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions</td>
<td>$633,375</td>
<td>$667,225</td>
<td>$712,875</td>
<td>$657,446</td>
<td>$731,340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Fees</td>
<td>$277,991</td>
<td>$244,179</td>
<td>$401,787</td>
<td>$344,934</td>
<td>$455,233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Investments</td>
<td>$1,972</td>
<td>$3,727</td>
<td>$7,269</td>
<td>$792</td>
<td>$479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Others</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td>$913,338</td>
<td>$915,131</td>
<td>$1,121,931</td>
<td>$1,003,172</td>
<td>$1,187,052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Operating Expenses</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 25th Anniversary</td>
<td>$124,302</td>
<td>$18,934</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 News Office</td>
<td>$3,084</td>
<td>$89,040</td>
<td>$123,163</td>
<td>$65,013</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Historical Center</td>
<td>$41,263</td>
<td>$25,076</td>
<td>$43,951</td>
<td>$72,390</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Churches &amp; Presbyteries</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Stats &amp; Publications</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Standing Comm.</td>
<td>$144,938</td>
<td>$90,852</td>
<td>$124,649</td>
<td>$109,523</td>
<td>$149,175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Gen. Assembly</td>
<td>$204,618</td>
<td>$211,364</td>
<td>$272,163</td>
<td>$269,453</td>
<td>$259,686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL Programs</strong></td>
<td>$515,121</td>
<td>$349,310</td>
<td>$529,803</td>
<td>$570,531</td>
<td>$749,312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Management &amp; General</td>
<td>$502,094</td>
<td>$423,132</td>
<td>$430,212</td>
<td>$493,846</td>
<td>$256,847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Fund Raising</td>
<td>$19,456</td>
<td>$70,077</td>
<td>$69,005</td>
<td>$54,868</td>
<td>$61,351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL MGMT &amp; FUND RAISING</strong></td>
<td>$521,550</td>
<td>$493,209</td>
<td>$499,217</td>
<td>$548,714</td>
<td>$318,198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Operating Expenses</strong></td>
<td>$1,036,671</td>
<td>$842,519</td>
<td>$1,029,020</td>
<td>$1,119,245</td>
<td>$1,067,510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Operating Surplus/(Deficit)</strong></td>
<td>($123,333)</td>
<td>$72,612</td>
<td>$92,911</td>
<td>($116,073)</td>
<td>$119,542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 LESS Depreciation &amp; Dispositions</td>
<td>$16,625</td>
<td>$16,140</td>
<td>$30,382</td>
<td>$48,568</td>
<td>$47,582</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Net Operating Expenses</strong></td>
<td>$1,020,046</td>
<td>$826,379</td>
<td>$998,638</td>
<td>$1,070,677</td>
<td>$1,019,928</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Other Capital Items:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>$36,094</td>
<td>$2,927</td>
<td>$106,598</td>
<td>$68,215</td>
<td>$17,520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Principal Loan Pmts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$65,000</td>
<td>$109,204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 Other Items</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(28,301)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Capital Expenditures</strong></td>
<td>$36,094</td>
<td>$2,927</td>
<td>$143,297</td>
<td>$68,215</td>
<td>$126,724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Expenses</strong></td>
<td>$1,056,140</td>
<td>$829,306</td>
<td>$1,141,935</td>
<td>$1,138,892</td>
<td>$1,146,652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Net Operating Surplus/(Deficit)</strong></td>
<td>($142,802)</td>
<td>$85,825</td>
<td>($20,004)</td>
<td>($135,721)</td>
<td>$40,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 excluding depreciation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 Equity Transfer</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$535,764</td>
<td>($4,166)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Net Surplus/(Deficit)</strong></td>
<td>($142,802)</td>
<td>$85,825</td>
<td>($20,004)</td>
<td>($400,043)</td>
<td>$36,234</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# APPENDIX C

## PCA OFFICE BUILDING

### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DESCRIPTION</th>
<th>Total Programs</th>
<th>Mgmt &amp; General</th>
<th>Fund Raising</th>
<th>Capital Assets</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$25,000</td>
<td>$27,000</td>
<td>8.89%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Fees</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Interest</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$800</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>$2,800</td>
<td>0.92%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Rent</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$273,977</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$273,977</td>
<td>90.19%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5 TOTAL REVENUES</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$276,777</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$303,777</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Staff Salary &amp; Benefits</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$34,255</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$34,255</td>
<td>11.28%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Travel</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$500</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,000</td>
<td>$1,500</td>
<td>0.49%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Rent</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Janitor/Grounds</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$40,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$40,000</td>
<td>13.17%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Mail/Ship</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$200</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$200</td>
<td>0.07%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Office Supplies</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,000</td>
<td>0.33%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Telephone</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$5,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$6,200</td>
<td>2.04%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Maintenance</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$18,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$18,000</td>
<td>5.93%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Leased Equipment</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Dues/Subscription</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 Insurance</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$14,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$14,000</td>
<td>4.61%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 Interest</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Printing</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 Staff Training/Develop.</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,200</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,200</td>
<td>0.40%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Promotion/Appeals</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 Foundation</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Planning</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 Professional Services</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$29,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$29,000</td>
<td>9.55%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 Taxes</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 Utilities</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$60,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$60,000</td>
<td>19.75%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 Contingencies</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$4,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$2,000</td>
<td>0.66%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 Depreciation</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$37,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$93,000</td>
<td>30.61%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>28 TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$244,155</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$304,355</td>
<td>100.19%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 Operating Surplus/Deficit</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$32,622</td>
<td></td>
<td>($33,200)</td>
<td>($578)</td>
<td>-0.19%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 LESS Depreciation</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$37,000</td>
<td></td>
<td>$56,000</td>
<td>$93,000</td>
<td>30.61%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>31 NET OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$207,155</td>
<td></td>
<td>$4,200</td>
<td>$211,355</td>
<td>69.58%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32a Principal Loan Payments</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33 Prepaid Rent</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>34 TOTAL CAPITAL EXPENDITURES</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>35 TOTAL NET BUDGET</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$207,155</td>
<td></td>
<td>$4,200</td>
<td>$211,355</td>
<td>69.58%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>36 SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$69,622</td>
<td></td>
<td>$22,800</td>
<td>$92,422</td>
<td>30.42%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PCA OFFICE BUILDING
BUDGETS COMPARISON STATEMENT
FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DESCRIPTION</th>
<th>(Unaudited) 2002 Actual</th>
<th>2002 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>2004 Budget</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
<th>2003 to 2004 Change In Budget</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SUPPORT &amp; REV</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions</td>
<td>$3,968</td>
<td>$100,000</td>
<td>$67,000</td>
<td>$27,000</td>
<td>8.89%</td>
<td>($40,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Fees</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>$0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Investments</td>
<td>$3,520</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$500</td>
<td>$2,800</td>
<td>0.92%</td>
<td>$2,300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Rent</td>
<td>$246,236</td>
<td>$347,200</td>
<td>$246,000</td>
<td>$273,977</td>
<td>90.19%</td>
<td>$27,977</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL SUPP &amp; REV</td>
<td>$253,724</td>
<td>$447,200</td>
<td>$313,500</td>
<td>$303,777</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
<td>($9,723)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPERATING EXP</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Capital Fund</td>
<td>$79,392</td>
<td>$84,000</td>
<td>$63,500</td>
<td>$60,200</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>($3,300)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 TOTAL PROG</td>
<td>$79,392</td>
<td>$84,000</td>
<td>$63,500</td>
<td>$60,200</td>
<td>19.82%</td>
<td>($3,300)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Mgmt &amp; Gen'l</td>
<td>$216,892</td>
<td>$211,597</td>
<td>$225,623</td>
<td>$244,155</td>
<td>80.37%</td>
<td>$18,532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Fund Raising</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>$0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 TOTAL MGMT &amp; FUND RAISING</td>
<td>$216,892</td>
<td>$211,597</td>
<td>$225,623</td>
<td>$244,155</td>
<td>80.37%</td>
<td>$18,532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 TOTAL OPER EXPENSES</td>
<td>$296,284</td>
<td>$295,597</td>
<td>$289,123</td>
<td>$304,355</td>
<td>100.19%</td>
<td>$15,232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Operating Surplus/(Def)</td>
<td>($42,560)</td>
<td>$151,603</td>
<td>$24,377</td>
<td>($578)</td>
<td>-0.19%</td>
<td>($24,955)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Depreciation</td>
<td>$92,730</td>
<td>$100,000</td>
<td>$93,000</td>
<td>$93,000</td>
<td>30.61%</td>
<td>$0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 OPERATING EXPENSES</td>
<td>$203,554</td>
<td>$195,597</td>
<td>$196,123</td>
<td>$211,355</td>
<td>69.58%</td>
<td>$15,232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAPITAL ASSETS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Capital Additions</td>
<td>**</td>
<td>$100,000</td>
<td>**</td>
<td>**</td>
<td>**</td>
<td>**</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 TOTAL OPER &amp; CAPITAL EXP</td>
<td>$519,013</td>
<td>$295,597</td>
<td>$196,123</td>
<td>$211,355</td>
<td>69.58%</td>
<td>$15,232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 SURPLUS/(DEF)</td>
<td>$50,170</td>
<td>$151,603</td>
<td>$117,377</td>
<td>$92,422</td>
<td>30.42%</td>
<td>($24,955)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

** Equity Transfer | $29,009  
Loan Pmts | $300,000  
Misc Income | ($13,550)
### APPENDIX C

#### PCA OFFICE BUILDING

**FIVE-YEAR FINANCIAL HISTORY FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions</td>
<td>$505,006</td>
<td>$43,312</td>
<td>$11,468</td>
<td>$2,242</td>
<td>$3,968</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Fees</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Investments</td>
<td>$3,505</td>
<td>$7,951</td>
<td>$32,579</td>
<td>$56,311</td>
<td>$3,520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Rent</td>
<td>$571,594</td>
<td>$478,975</td>
<td>$500,373</td>
<td>$415,677</td>
<td>$246,236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5 TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td><strong>$1,080,105</strong></td>
<td><strong>$530,238</strong></td>
<td><strong>$544,420</strong></td>
<td><strong>$474,230</strong></td>
<td><strong>$253,724</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### OPERATING EXPENSES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6 Capital Fund</td>
<td>$150,696</td>
<td>$217</td>
<td>$90,060</td>
<td>$8,338</td>
<td>$79,392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 TOTAL PROGRAM</td>
<td><strong>$150,696</strong></td>
<td><strong>$217</strong></td>
<td>$90,060</td>
<td><strong>$8,338</strong></td>
<td><strong>$79,392</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Management &amp; General</td>
<td>$295,129</td>
<td>$219,994</td>
<td>$285,518</td>
<td>$458,658</td>
<td>$216,892</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Fund Raising</td>
<td>$1,434</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>10 TOTAL MGMT &amp; FUND RAISING</strong></td>
<td><strong>$296,563</strong></td>
<td><strong>$219,994</strong></td>
<td><strong>285,518</strong></td>
<td><strong>$458,658</strong></td>
<td><strong>216,892</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>11 TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$447,259</strong></td>
<td><strong>$220,211</strong></td>
<td><strong>375,578</strong></td>
<td><strong>$466,996</strong></td>
<td><strong>296,284</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>12 OPERATING SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</strong></td>
<td><strong>$632,846</strong></td>
<td><strong>$310,027</strong></td>
<td><strong>168,842</strong></td>
<td><strong>7,234</strong></td>
<td><strong>(42,560)</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>13 Less Depreciation and Dispositions</strong></td>
<td>$96,961</td>
<td>$77,960</td>
<td>$68,836</td>
<td>$52,725</td>
<td>$92,730</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>14 NET OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$350,298</strong></td>
<td><strong>$142,251</strong></td>
<td><strong>306,742</strong></td>
<td><strong>414,271</strong></td>
<td><strong>203,554</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15 Capital Additions</td>
<td>****</td>
<td>****</td>
<td>****</td>
<td>****</td>
<td>****</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>16 TOTAL OPERATING &amp; CAPITAL EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>$908,209</strong></td>
<td><strong>$202,100</strong></td>
<td>(1,611,927)</td>
<td><strong>5,527,880</strong></td>
<td><strong>519,013</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>17 NET OPERATING SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</strong></td>
<td><strong>$729,807</strong></td>
<td><strong>$387,987</strong></td>
<td><strong>237,778</strong></td>
<td><strong>59,959</strong></td>
<td><strong>50,170</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

** **

| ** ** | ** Equity Transfer | ** 3,406,817 | ** 29,009 |
| ** ** | ** Principal Loan Pmts | ** 1,049,896 | ** 0 | ** 300,000 |
| ** ** | ** Capital Additions | ** $17,694 | ** $59,849 | ** 14,773 | ** 24,186 |
| ** ** | ** Land/Real Purchase | ** 598,260 | ** 2,340,048 |
| ** ** | ** Contribution to MTW | ** 1,621,827 | ** 607,891 |
| ** ** | ** Contribution Recd | ** (1,536,034) | ** (1,440,667) |
| ** ** | ** Prepaid Rent | ** ($509,679) | ** 161,370 | ** 175,334 |
| ** ** | ** Sale of Building | ** (2,725,652) |
| ** ** | ** Other Items | ** (53,213) | ** (13,550) |
Philosophy

CE&P’s ministry program is driven by the Strategic Faith Plan. The plan defines CE&P’s mission, goals, strategies and programs. The proposed budget is a "program-based" budget and represents the resources needed to adequately fund the planned activities, which have been approved and/or directed by the Permanent Committee and the General Assembly.

Summary

The proposed 2004 expense budget represents a total increase of $40,830 or 1.43% from the 2003 budget. Because no increase in revenue is budgeted, CE&P’s contribution need will therefore increases by the same amount.

Assumptions

Underlying assumptions include: 1) the PCA will grow between 3% and 5%; 2) the consumer price index or inflation rate will be approximately 2.5%; 3) occupancy cost will not exceed $11.25 per square foot; and 4) health insurance premiums are expected to increase 15%. 5) CE&P’s full time equivalent (FTE) employee count will remain at 23.5 as presented in the 2003 budget. CE&P currently employs 18 FTE employees.

Notes

- **Other Revenues** (page 346, line 2) consists of book sales, conference fees, membership fees, subscriptions, advertising and reimbursements for postage and other services. The 2004 revenue budget is not anticipated to increase over that of 2003. This is primarily due to the fact the 2003 revenue budget included approximately $100,000 of conference fee income related to the Mercy Ministry Conference. This extraordinary event will not recur in 2004, though it is believed that additional book sales and fees from other conferences will offset this.

- **Seminars, Conferences and Consulting** (p. 346, line 3) is estimated to decrease due to CE&P not hosting an event in 2004 comparable to the Mercy Ministry Conference held in 2003. The decrease of conference expenses is also represented in **Travel, Facilities and Events**, and **Honorariums** (p. 345, lines 19, 28, 30). CE&P’s Regional Teacher Trainers continue to be called into more churches for seminars and consultations and CE&P will begin to co-sponsor training events on ministry to senior citizens. This activity is represented in this expense budget item.
• **Women in the Church** (p. 346, line 4) will remain unchanged in 2004. It is believed the 2003 budget allows CE&P’s WIC staff, paid consultants, and network of trainers to effectively work with presbyteries and local churches in training women in ministry.

• CE&P continues, in a limited way, to help local churches that request assistance in developing **Men's Ministries** (p. 346, line 5). Currently, most of CE&P’s ministry to men occurs through officer training events and consultation conducted by CE&P’s Program Staff.

• **Multi-cultural** ministries (p. 346, line 6) remains the same as the 2003 budget. CE&P is co-sponsoring a conference on racial reconciliation. As funding becomes available, it is hoped that this will become a model for CE&P to work other presbyteries.

• The slight increase in **Youth Ministries** (p. 346, line 7) represents additional costs of the facilities for the two Presbyterian Youth of America (PYA) camps in the summer of 2004. These expenses are also represented in **Travel, Facilities and Events**, and **Honorariums** (p. 345, lines 19, 28, 30).

• In 2003, CE&P took a major step in partial fulfillment of its strategic plan by establishing and staffing a **Children's Ministries** department (p. 346, line 8). This ministry assists PCA churches in training workers, staffing positions and identifying resources available to them. Since 2001, CE&P has hosted an annual conference for children's workers. Each year this conference has grown and it’s continued anticipated growth represents part of the budget increase for 2004. CE&P also has established a Children’s Ministry Advisory Sub-committee, which will begin meeting in 2003 and will immediately begin to incur expenses associated with meeting.

• **Publications and Curriculum** (p. 346, line 9) includes the periodicals *Equip for Ministry* and the *Bulletin Supplement* and a portion of the *WIC Resource Letter*. It also includes the costs associated with developing and producing other annual materials for Stewardship season, PCA Fifty Days of Prayer and Christian Education Sunday as well as other video series and training manuals. The planned increase is due to primarily to increases in postage and printing.

• The **Bookstore** (p. 346, line 10) is the largest portion of the proposed budget. The increase of the Bookstore budget represents the staff’s anticipation that the Bookstore will continue to grow between 4% and 8% per year. The budget increase is based on anticipated cost increases of published materials, increased sales volume, postage and distribution costs and staff expenses.

• The small increase in **Management and General** (p. 346, line 12) is due to anticipated higher insurance premiums, professional fees and other essential office support functions.
Beginning with 2004, CE&P budgets for two different types of depreciation. In 2001 CE&P received furniture valued at $102,603 as a result of the capital campaign, which raised funds for the PCA building. **Depreciation – building furniture** (p. 346, line 14) represents the annual depreciation on this furniture. **Depreciation – other assets** (p. 346, line 15) represents the anticipated annual depreciation on all other CE&P assets such as computer equipment, copiers, postage equipment, vehicles, etc.

**Fund Raising** (p. 346, line 16) represents the costs associated with contacting churches, presbyteries and individuals and informing them about the ministry of CE&P and their potential role in a giving toward the partnership share. This budgeted amount includes one full-time equivalent staff person as well as a part-time regional representative, travel expenses and mailing costs. This amount decreases from 2003 due to the reduction from two to one regional representatives and the absence of Love Gift production costs in 2004. This amount does include expenses related to the production of much-needed promotional video for Christian Education that can be used in PCA churches.

Though CE&P has been relieved of the responsibility of funding a portion of the **PCA Foundation** (p. 346, line 17 and p. 345, line 25), CE&P’s management desires to cooperatively develop long-term giving through this agency as funds are available.

The Coordinator, his assistant and related expenses are allocated to the various expense categories as follows: Training 25%, Fund Raising 10%, Administration 10%, Bookstore 15%, WIC 10%, Youth Ministries 10%, Publications and Curriculum 20%. 
## CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS
### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</th>
<th>Programs</th>
<th>Management &amp; General</th>
<th>Fund Raising</th>
<th>Capital Assets</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions and Support</td>
<td>$1,851,880</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,851,880</td>
<td>61.83%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Other Revenues</td>
<td>$1,143,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$1,143,000</td>
<td>38.17%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT AND REVENUE</strong></td>
<td><strong>$2,994,880</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$0</strong></td>
<td><strong>$2,994,880</strong></td>
<td><strong>100.00%</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### OPERATING EXPENSES

| 3 Coordinator Salary and Housing | $91,040 | $11,380 | $11,380 | $0 | $113,800 | 3.80% |
| 4 Coordinator Benefits | $15,120 | $1,890 | $1,890 | $0 | $18,900 | 0.63% |
| 5 Staff Salary and Benefits | $924,160 | $198,670 | $93,470 | $0 | $1,116,300 | 37.21% |
| 6 Purchases-Bookstore Inventory | $465,000 | $0 | $0 | $0 | $465,000 | 15.53% |
| 7 Office Supplies | $15,600 | $4,700 | $900 | $0 | $21,200 | 0.71% |
| 8 Telephone | $16,060 | $2,230 | $680 | $0 | $18,970 | 0.63% |
| 9 Computer Expense | $14,200 | $3,900 | $600 | $0 | $18,700 | 0.62% |
| 10 Printing | $131,390 | $580 | $10,030 | $0 | $142,000 | 4.74% |
| 11 Postage & Shipping Materials | $163,900 | $1,850 | $5,050 | $0 | $170,800 | 5.70% |
| 12 Miscellaneous | $4,280 | $4,660 | $2,000 | $0 | $11,940 | 0.40% |
| 13 Purchases-Bookstore Inventory | $2,300 | $1,100 | $100 | $0 | $3,500 | 0.12% |
| 14 Equipment Rental/Maint. | $3,680 | $6,785 | $85 | $0 | $10,550 | 0.35% |
| 15 Depreciation | $0 | $0 | $53,700 | $53,700 | 1.79% |
| 16 Occupancy Cost | $63,148 | $20,669 | $4,083 | $0 | $87,900 | 2.94% |
| 17 Liability Insurance | $0 | $10,000 | $0 | $0 | $10,000 | 0.33% |
| 18 Professional Services / Consultants | $55,500 | $7,000 | $10,000 | $0 | $72,500 | 2.42% |
| 19 Travel | $63,500 | $2,800 | $23,000 | $0 | $89,300 | 2.98% |
| 20 General Assembly Expense | $12,100 | $3,200 | $200 | $0 | $15,500 | 0.52% |
| 21 Staff Development / Book Allowance | $4,030 | $1,185 | $135 | $0 | $5,350 | 0.18% |
| 22 Graphics/Design | $33,000 | $0 | $2,000 | $0 | $35,000 | 1.17% |
| 23 Promotion and Advertising | $37,760 | $5,000 | $0 | $0 | $42,760 | 1.43% |
| 24 Video Purchases | $13,000 | $0 | $25,000 | $0 | $38,000 | 1.27% |
| 25 PCA Foundation | $0 | $0 | $10,000 | $0 | $10,000 | 0.33% |
| 26 G.A. Shared Expenses | $0 | $3,500 | $0 | $0 | $3,500 | 0.12% |
| 27 Audit Fees | $0 | $8,500 | $0 | $0 | $8,500 | 0.28% |
| 28 Facilities, Events and Activities | $184,000 | $0 | $0 | $0 | $184,000 | 6.14% |
| 29 Committee Meetings | $8,500 | $20,000 | $0 | $0 | $28,500 | 0.95% |
| 30 Honorariums | $40,750 | $0 | $0 | $0 | $40,750 | 1.36% |
| 31 Vehicles | $5,000 | $2,500 | $500 | $0 | $8,000 | 0.27% |
| 32 Curriculum/Video Production | $27,500 | $0 | $25,000 | $0 | $52,500 | 1.75% |
| 33 Account Write-offs | $1,500 | $0 | $0 | $0 | $1,500 | 0.05% |
| 34 Scholarships | $2,500 | $0 | $0 | $0 | $2,500 | 0.08% |
| **TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES** | **$2,398,518** | **$317,099** | **$204,263** | **$53,700** | **$2,973,580** | **99.21%** |

| Surplus (Deficit) from operations | $596,362 | ($317,099) | ($204,263) | ($53,700) | $21,300 |
| LESS DEPRECIATION | $0 | $0 | $0 | ($53,700) | ($53,700) |
| **TOTAL CASH OUTFOLAS** | **$2,398,518** | **$317,099** | **$204,263** | **$0** | **$2,919,880** | **97.50%** |

| OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS |
| 35 Capital Expenditures | $0 | $0 | $0 | $75,000 | $75,000 | 2.50% |
| **TOTAL CAPITAL EXPENDITURES** | **$0** | **$0** | **$0** | **$75,000** | **$75,000** |

| **TOTAL NET BUDGET** | **$2,398,518** | **$317,099** | **$204,263** | **$75,000** | **$2,994,880** | **100.00%** |
## MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

### CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS

**BUDGET COMPARISONS STATEMENT FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET**

**Unaudited** 2003 - 2004 Budget Comparisons

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2002 Actual</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>2004 Proposed Budget</th>
<th>% Change in Budget of Totals in $</th>
<th>% Change in Budget</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions &amp; Support</td>
<td>$899,375</td>
<td>$1,762,011</td>
<td>$1,811,050</td>
<td>$1,851,880</td>
<td>61.83%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Other Revenues</td>
<td>$1,185,201</td>
<td>$1,090,000</td>
<td>$1,143,000</td>
<td>$1,143,000</td>
<td>38.17%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td>$2,084,576</td>
<td>$2,852,011</td>
<td>$2,954,050</td>
<td>$2,994,880</td>
<td>100.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Seminars, Conferences Consulting</td>
<td>$193,492</td>
<td>$422,834</td>
<td>$321,870</td>
<td>($86,770)</td>
<td>-20.52%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Women in the Church</td>
<td>$201,779</td>
<td>$294,101</td>
<td>$296,931</td>
<td>$296,931</td>
<td>9.91%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Men's Ministries</td>
<td>$35,042</td>
<td>$57,470</td>
<td>$57,470</td>
<td>$57,470</td>
<td>1.92%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Multi-Cultural</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$15,050</td>
<td>$15,050</td>
<td>$15,050</td>
<td>0.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Youth Ministries</td>
<td>$167,005</td>
<td>$215,327</td>
<td>$228,924</td>
<td>$228,924</td>
<td>7.64%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Children's Ministries</td>
<td>$78,251</td>
<td>$124,266</td>
<td>$131,677</td>
<td>$131,677</td>
<td>5.16%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$1,644,029</td>
<td>$2,279,795</td>
<td>$2,377,849</td>
<td>$2,398,518</td>
<td>80.09%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Management &amp; General</td>
<td>$253,012</td>
<td>$266,652</td>
<td>$297,099</td>
<td>$297,099</td>
<td>9.92%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 CE Committee</td>
<td>$12,464</td>
<td>$20,000</td>
<td>$20,000</td>
<td>$20,000</td>
<td>6.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Depreciation - building furniture</td>
<td>$14,684</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$14,700</td>
<td>$14,700</td>
<td>0.49%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Depreciation - other</td>
<td>$29,751</td>
<td>$44,400</td>
<td>$39,000</td>
<td>($5,400)</td>
<td>-12.16%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 Fund Raising</td>
<td>$144,011</td>
<td>$200,564</td>
<td>$194,263</td>
<td>($4,060)</td>
<td>-2.02%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 PCA Foundation</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$10,000</td>
<td>$10,000</td>
<td>$10,000</td>
<td>0.33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL MANAGEMENT / FUND RAISING</strong></td>
<td>$453,922</td>
<td>$541,616</td>
<td>$545,602</td>
<td>$429,460</td>
<td>5.44%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$2,097,951</td>
<td>$2,821,411</td>
<td>$2,923,450</td>
<td>$2,973,580</td>
<td>99.29%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Surplus/(Deficit)</strong></td>
<td>($13,375)</td>
<td>$30,600</td>
<td>$30,600</td>
<td>$21,300</td>
<td>1.78%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Less Depreciation - bldg furniture</strong></td>
<td>($14,684)</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$14,700</td>
<td>($14,700)</td>
<td>-0.49%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Surplus/(Deficit) from Operations</strong></td>
<td>$1,309</td>
<td>$30,600</td>
<td>$30,600</td>
<td>$36,000</td>
<td>1.30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL CASH OUTLAYS</strong></td>
<td>$2,053,516</td>
<td>$2,777,011</td>
<td>$2,879,050</td>
<td>$2,919,880</td>
<td>97.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OTHER CAPITAL ITEMS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>$49,374</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>2.50%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL CAPITAL ITEMS</strong></td>
<td>$49,374</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>$75,000</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL NET BUDGET</strong></td>
<td>$2,102,890</td>
<td>$2,852,011</td>
<td>$2,954,050</td>
<td>$2,994,880</td>
<td>1.43%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS
### FIVE-YEAR HISTORY FOR PROPOSED BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions and Support</td>
<td>$814,577</td>
<td>$813,806</td>
<td>$840,112</td>
<td>$848,113</td>
<td>$899,375</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Other Revenues</td>
<td>$981,900</td>
<td>$1,457,076</td>
<td>$1,075,792</td>
<td>$1,240,513</td>
<td>$1,185,201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT AND REVENUE</strong></td>
<td>$1,796,477</td>
<td>$2,270,882</td>
<td>$1,915,904</td>
<td>$2,088,627</td>
<td>$2,084,576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Salaries and Benefits</td>
<td>$782,542</td>
<td>$791,718</td>
<td>$828,979</td>
<td>$868,663</td>
<td>$893,117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Purchases-Bookstore Inventory</td>
<td>$405,551</td>
<td>$442,584</td>
<td>$378,856</td>
<td>$403,717</td>
<td>$442,307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Office Supplies</td>
<td>$15,461</td>
<td>$21,614</td>
<td>$17,357</td>
<td>$22,355</td>
<td>$12,837</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Telephone</td>
<td>$14,078</td>
<td>$13,499</td>
<td>$13,037</td>
<td>$14,390</td>
<td>$11,519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Computer Expense</td>
<td>$5,991</td>
<td>$8,439</td>
<td>$4,613</td>
<td>$8,018</td>
<td>$14,019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Printing</td>
<td>$86,746</td>
<td>$105,479</td>
<td>$88,773</td>
<td>$103,642</td>
<td>$106,046</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Postage &amp; Shipping Materials</td>
<td>$105,196</td>
<td>$115,537</td>
<td>$122,999</td>
<td>$135,266</td>
<td>$151,642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Miscellaneous</td>
<td>$5,420</td>
<td>$4,717</td>
<td>$6,119</td>
<td>$5,580</td>
<td>$5,278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Subscriptions, Books, Material</td>
<td>$3,051</td>
<td>$2,098</td>
<td>$1,939</td>
<td>$4,997</td>
<td>$5,452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Equipment Rental/Maintenance</td>
<td>$5,675</td>
<td>$6,435</td>
<td>$5,057</td>
<td>$4,958</td>
<td>$5,452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Depreciation</td>
<td>$29,801</td>
<td>$29,701</td>
<td>$28,650</td>
<td>$30,460</td>
<td>$44,435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Office Rent</td>
<td>$96,727</td>
<td>$82,162</td>
<td>$89,535</td>
<td>$85,623</td>
<td>$79,367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Liability Insurance</td>
<td>$6,914</td>
<td>$6,368</td>
<td>$5,774</td>
<td>$8,933</td>
<td>$7,025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 Property Tax</td>
<td>$4,849</td>
<td>$2,074</td>
<td>$2,273</td>
<td>$2,126</td>
<td>$8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 Professional Services</td>
<td>$7,457</td>
<td>$81,214</td>
<td>$61,933</td>
<td>$32,415</td>
<td>$48,465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Travel</td>
<td>$58,220</td>
<td>$73,889</td>
<td>$61,382</td>
<td>$103,642</td>
<td>$106,046</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 General Assembly Expense</td>
<td>$9,061</td>
<td>$6,690</td>
<td>$7,602</td>
<td>$11,709</td>
<td>$4,441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Staff Development / Book Allowance</td>
<td>$4,612</td>
<td>$1,158</td>
<td>$2,540</td>
<td>$1,788</td>
<td>$1,609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 Graphic Design</td>
<td>$16,490</td>
<td>$20,120</td>
<td>$21,078</td>
<td>$28,265</td>
<td>$18,865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Promotion and Advertising</td>
<td>$13,849</td>
<td>$3,872</td>
<td>$2,202</td>
<td>$11,897</td>
<td>$7,745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 Video Purchases</td>
<td>$9,128</td>
<td>$10,699</td>
<td>$8,106</td>
<td>$5,891</td>
<td>$6,168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 G.A. Shared Expenses</td>
<td>$2,266</td>
<td>$2,238</td>
<td>$2,072</td>
<td>$2,044</td>
<td>$2,354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 Audit Fees</td>
<td>$6,500</td>
<td>$6,500</td>
<td>$6,500</td>
<td>$6,500</td>
<td>$7,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 Facilities, Events and Activities</td>
<td>$8,360</td>
<td>$112,929</td>
<td>$107,138</td>
<td>$192,599</td>
<td>$124,368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 Committee Meetings</td>
<td>$40,092</td>
<td>$41,941</td>
<td>$18,403</td>
<td>$16,825</td>
<td>$16,654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 Honorariums</td>
<td>$13,443</td>
<td>$28,718</td>
<td>$20,598</td>
<td>$30,890</td>
<td>$30,985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 Vehicles</td>
<td>$6,637</td>
<td>$6,150</td>
<td>$5,780</td>
<td>$3,171</td>
<td>$3,458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 Curriculum/Video Production</td>
<td>$16,330</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$22,712</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31 Account Write-offs</td>
<td>$556</td>
<td>$169</td>
<td>$329</td>
<td>$585</td>
<td>$236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32 Scholarships</td>
<td>$1,400</td>
<td>$1,000</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>$1,782,403</td>
<td>$2,029,710</td>
<td>$1,942,338</td>
<td>$2,097,755</td>
<td>$2,097,951</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Surplus/(Deficit)     | $14,074     | $241,171   | ($26,434)   | ($9,128)    | ($13,375)   |
| LESS DEPRECIATION-building furniture | $0        | $0         | $0         | ($4,892)    | ($14,684)   |
| Surplus/(Deficit) from Operations | $14,074     | $241,171   | ($26,434)   | ($4,236)    | $1,309      |
| LESS DEPRECIATION-other | ($29,801)  | ($29,701)  | ($28,650)  | ($25,568)  | ($29,751)  |
| **TOTAL CASH OUTLAYS** | $1,752,602 | $2,000,009  | $1,913,688  | $2,067,295  | $2,053,516  |

| 33 Capital Expenditures | $27,992    | $67,263    | $16,336    | $37,059    | $49,374 |
| **TOTAL CAPITAL ITEMS** | $27,992    | $67,263    | $16,336    | $37,059    | $49,374 |
| **TOTAL NET BUDGET**   | $1,780,594 | $2,067,272 | $1,930,024 | $2,104,354 | $2,102,890 |
The college uses the NACUBO (National Association of College and University Business Officers) definitions of revenue and expense categories. This insures that the college will be able to directly compare various ratios with other colleges and assess our effectiveness in accordance with our assessment systems. While the categories do not exactly parallel the definitions used by the Accounting and Financial Reporting Guide for Christian Ministries, there is some similarity. NACUBO categories including Instructional, Quest, M.Ed., Academic Support, Library, Student Services, Public Service, and Student Aid could be broadly considered "Program Services." Maintenance of Plant, Institutional Support and Fund Raising could be considered "Supporting Activities."

Covenant accounts for depreciation as an operating expense. The college does so for a variety of reasons. First, generally accepted accounting principles require depreciation to be accounted for as an operating expense and these rules must be followed to obtain an external audit in good standing. Also, funding depreciation is a good thing for an organization as it provides funds to repair and replace facilities as they age without additional fund raising. Finally, the accrediting body in which Covenant participates requires a balanced bottom line for continued accreditation, including depreciation. For these three reasons, the college must actually fund the depreciation expense from operating revenues. This expense is shown on the expense spreadsheet divided between Maintenance of Plant Depreciation, representing the depreciation costs of the facilities used for educational purposes, and Auxiliary & Independent Operations Depreciation, representing the depreciation costs of the residence halls, food service and for-profit facilities. The 2003-2004 budget, as proposed, funds the total depreciation expense of approximately $1,500,000.

Covenant accounts for capital gifts as revenue in the year an unconditional pledge is made, as accounting rules dictate. Capital expenses are accounted for through depreciation expense over time. This means capital projects tend to positively overstate the operating results of the college. In order to show the results more clearly, the operating net results for the college are shown on the expense budget at the bottom of the page on the line titled "NET REVENUE - adjusted for unrestricted endowment and construction." This line represents the operating results of the college, including the total depreciation expense, but excluding changes related to capital construction gifts or changes in the market value of the unrestricted endowment.

You will notice that the revenue budget proposed for fiscal year 2003-2004 is virtually flat with the 2002-2003 budget. The college experienced a drop in both new student recruitment and retention of returning students between fall 2001 and
fall 2002. This drop affects at least the next three fiscal years as the smaller classes work their way through the college program. Other revenue assumptions were adjusted as well, with budgets for annual fund and private grant revenue rising and independent operations profit declining. Significant expense budget reductions have been accomplished to balance the 2002-2003 and 2003-2004 using the overall less optimistic assumptions felt prudent in the current economic environment.

The significant increase in the private grant category is a result of a grant from the Lilly foundation of $2,000,000 over four years to enable the college to enjoy a host of projects all surrounding the project purpose, A Theological Exploration of Vocation. This grant results in the increase shown not only for the Private Grant revenue category, but also the Academic Support expense category.
## COVENANT COLLEGE
### PROPOSED REVENUE BUDGET FOR 2003-2004

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>FISCAL YEAR</th>
<th>Actual</th>
<th>Actual</th>
<th>Actual</th>
<th>Actual</th>
<th>Budget</th>
<th>Proposed</th>
<th>Inc(Dec)</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>98-99</td>
<td>99-00</td>
<td>00-01</td>
<td>01-02</td>
<td>02-03</td>
<td>03-04</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EDUCATION &amp; GENERAL</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRADITIONAL TUITION/FEES (Net of unfunded aid)</td>
<td>6,931,278</td>
<td>8,174,310</td>
<td>8,684,083</td>
<td>10,195,933</td>
<td>9,705,262</td>
<td>9,749,767</td>
<td>44,505</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>QUEST TUITION/FEES (Net of unfunded aid)</td>
<td>1,290,027</td>
<td>1,431,163</td>
<td>1,663,331</td>
<td>1,805,200</td>
<td>2,104,923</td>
<td>2,192,024</td>
<td>87,101</td>
<td>4.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M Ed TUITION/FEES (Net of unfunded aid)</td>
<td>151,839</td>
<td>180,190</td>
<td>200,291</td>
<td>198,600</td>
<td>159,687</td>
<td>159,886</td>
<td>199</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UNRESTRICTED GIFTS (Other than shown below)</td>
<td>1,632,161</td>
<td>1,923,237</td>
<td>1,753,653</td>
<td>1,773,043</td>
<td>1,995,076</td>
<td>2,200,000</td>
<td>204,924</td>
<td>10.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL EDUC. &amp; GENERAL</td>
<td>14,524,287</td>
<td>16,960,098</td>
<td>16,505,366</td>
<td>16,703,377</td>
<td>16,218,584</td>
<td>16,594,625</td>
<td>376,041</td>
<td>2.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>AUXILIARY SERVICES</strong></td>
<td>2,352,757</td>
<td>2,730,015</td>
<td>2,838,131</td>
<td>3,174,039</td>
<td>3,369,290</td>
<td>3,432,068</td>
<td>62,778</td>
<td>1.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>INDEPENDENT OPERATIONS</strong></td>
<td>1,194,369</td>
<td>1,329,115</td>
<td>1,248,947</td>
<td>1,191,902</td>
<td>1,340,210</td>
<td>1,243,415</td>
<td>96,795</td>
<td>-7.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL REVENUES</strong></td>
<td>18,071,413</td>
<td>21,019,228</td>
<td>20,592,444</td>
<td>21,069,318</td>
<td>20,928,084</td>
<td>21,270,108</td>
<td>342,024</td>
<td>1.6%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### COVENANT COLLEGE

**PROPOSED EXPENSE BUDGET FOR 2002-2003**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fiscal Year:</th>
<th>Actual 98-99</th>
<th>Actual 99-00</th>
<th>Actual 00-01</th>
<th>Actual 01-02</th>
<th>Budget 02-03</th>
<th>Proposed 03-04</th>
<th>Inc(Dec)</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EDUCATION &amp; GENERAL</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRADITIONAL INSTRUCTIONAL</td>
<td>3,100,424</td>
<td>3,535,170</td>
<td>4,144,666</td>
<td>4,638,971</td>
<td>3,832,990</td>
<td>3,817,311</td>
<td>(15,679)</td>
<td>-0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>QUEST (Excluding tuition discounts)</td>
<td>960,111</td>
<td>1,254,788</td>
<td>1,353,327</td>
<td>1,581,041</td>
<td>1,692,923</td>
<td>1,759,024</td>
<td>66,101</td>
<td>3.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M Ed (Excluding tuition discounts)</td>
<td>147,445</td>
<td>151,489</td>
<td>166,388</td>
<td>175,324</td>
<td>159,687</td>
<td>159,886</td>
<td>199</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ACADEMIC SUPPORT</td>
<td>539,248</td>
<td>490,618</td>
<td>579,935</td>
<td>590,041</td>
<td>772,769</td>
<td>361,144</td>
<td>46.7%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIBRARY</td>
<td>198,996</td>
<td>231,183</td>
<td>288,076</td>
<td>410,469</td>
<td>456,432</td>
<td>336,990</td>
<td>(119,442)</td>
<td>26.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STUDENT SERVICES</td>
<td>1,781,433</td>
<td>1,761,539</td>
<td>2,029,060</td>
<td>2,097,210</td>
<td>2,162,185</td>
<td>2,081,979</td>
<td>(80,206)</td>
<td>-3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PUBLIC SERVICE</td>
<td>157,951</td>
<td>432,977</td>
<td>497,189</td>
<td>421,405</td>
<td>426,450</td>
<td>5,045</td>
<td>1.2%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MAINTENANCE OF PLANT</td>
<td>1,189,557</td>
<td>1,412,722</td>
<td>1,469,505</td>
<td>1,433,239</td>
<td>1,319,813</td>
<td>(133,514)</td>
<td>-9.2%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INST. SUPPORT</td>
<td>1,862,572</td>
<td>1,840,690</td>
<td>1,840,690</td>
<td>1,833,597</td>
<td>1,829,286</td>
<td>1,753,216</td>
<td>(76,070)</td>
<td>-4.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PRESIDENT'S SALARY</td>
<td>106,824</td>
<td>127,011</td>
<td>127,011</td>
<td>135,504</td>
<td>125,000</td>
<td>112,500</td>
<td>(12,500)</td>
<td>-10.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PRESIDENT'S BENEFITS</td>
<td>17,691</td>
<td>19,386</td>
<td>19,386</td>
<td>17,986</td>
<td>29,591</td>
<td>19,306</td>
<td>(10,285)</td>
<td>34.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FUND RAISING</td>
<td>1,010,441</td>
<td>1,017,843</td>
<td>991,851</td>
<td>1,147,270</td>
<td>1,056,166</td>
<td>1,056,454</td>
<td>288</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WORK STUDY EXPENSE NOT YET SPREAD ACROSS THE CATEGORIES</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>516,154</td>
<td>516,154</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STUDENT AID</td>
<td>984,178</td>
<td>1,159,890</td>
<td>1,064,105</td>
<td>1,174,953</td>
<td>1,166,110</td>
<td>1,126,911</td>
<td>(39,199)</td>
<td>-3.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MAINT. OF PLANT DEPRECIATION</td>
<td>1,031,160</td>
<td>980,264</td>
<td>1,248,271</td>
<td>1,071,676</td>
<td>1,056,000</td>
<td>1,062,000</td>
<td>(23,000)</td>
<td>-2.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL EDUC. &amp; GENERAL</td>
<td>13,088,031</td>
<td>14,425,570</td>
<td>15,819,380</td>
<td>16,910,625</td>
<td>16,759,027</td>
<td>16,681,909</td>
<td>(77,118)</td>
<td>-0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>AUXILIARY SERVICES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Room &amp; Board)</td>
<td>2,118,966</td>
<td>2,421,577</td>
<td>2,353,142</td>
<td>2,500,208</td>
<td>2,540,847</td>
<td>2,560,725</td>
<td>19,878</td>
<td>0.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INDEPENDENT OPERATIONS</td>
<td>1,003,062</td>
<td>1,121,814</td>
<td>1,117,185</td>
<td>1,217,169</td>
<td>1,115,210</td>
<td>1,118,415</td>
<td>3,205</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUXILIARY &amp; IND. OPERATIONS DEPRECIATION</td>
<td>506,969</td>
<td>463,932</td>
<td>527,856</td>
<td>435,840</td>
<td>438,000</td>
<td>438,000</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONTINGENCY/OTHER</td>
<td>300,000</td>
<td>470,000</td>
<td>170,000</td>
<td>56.7%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRANSFERS</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OTHER BUDGET CHANGES NOT YET SPREAD ACROSS THE CATEGORIES</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>N/A</td>
<td>(23,941)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL EXPENSES &amp; TRANS.</td>
<td>16,717,028</td>
<td>18,432,893</td>
<td>19,817,563</td>
<td>21,063,842</td>
<td>21,178,084</td>
<td>21,270,108</td>
<td>115,965</td>
<td>0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NET REVENUE - Distributed as Below:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Change in designated net assets for scholarships &amp; faculty dev.</td>
<td>1,354,385</td>
<td>2,586,335</td>
<td>774,881</td>
<td>5,476</td>
<td>250,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Change in fixed assets due to construction</td>
<td>397,119</td>
<td>359,713</td>
<td>(487,767)</td>
<td>(333,685)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NET REVENUE - Adjusted for unrestricted endowment and construction</td>
<td>1,240,905</td>
<td>2,641,099</td>
<td>793,955</td>
<td>298,845</td>
<td>250,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1. Overall, the budget decrease is 7.24%. This is a very tight budget, with staff and faculty receiving no wage adjustments for the coming year. We have reduced some staff positions but have maintained all full-time faculty. No instructional programs were discontinued.

2. The tuition rate increase of 8.8% is larger than we have had in several years, but still leaves the cost for a full-time student just below the national average for accredited seminaries.

3. Our request for Partnership Shares is unchanged for this year.

4. Morale remains high, and comments from staff, including from those whose positions were eliminated, have expressed thankfulness for the manner in which the budget cuts were handled and confidence in the Lord’s continuing provision for the seminary. This institution remains a very special place in which to work.

5. The number of churches supporting Covenant Seminary increased by five percent this year.
MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA
BUDGET NOTES
2004

The MNA Mission

THAT GOD, by His grace and for His own glory, through the cooperative prayers and efforts of the churches and presbyteries of the PCA, will ignite a powerful church planting and vitalization movement that has an impact on all of North America with the Gospel of Jesus Christ and at the same time transforms both the heart and the face of the PCA. We long to see North America deeply transformed as the result of people being saved, lives being changed, disciples being made, and needs being met in the name of Jesus Christ.

• While the total revenue and expenses will increase 5.3% compared to the 2003 budget, the portion included in the “partnership share” will increase only by 4.9%.

• The overall net increase of 5% includes several adjustments, which have an effect on salaries and benefits. This is not an across-the-board increase, but reflects upgrades for positions, health/dental insurance increases, cost of living adjustments, and merit raises.

• The Fund Raising line item is increasing by 28%, which brings Fund Raising to 6.7% of the total budget, due to the addition of a full-time MNA ministry representative who will substantially increase MNA contact with churches and individual donors.

• The total number of multicultural missionaries budgeted for is four. Between 59 and 78 church planting and urban and mercy projects are budgeted to receive support.

• The total number of full-time equivalent staff budgeted for in the 2004 budget is 22, which is the same as the 2003 budget. All of these positions are currently filled.

• The cost being charged by the Administrative Committee for office space is assumed to be at $11 per square foot.
### MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

### MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA

#### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUPPORT AND REVENUE</th>
<th>Total Program</th>
<th>Total Admin &amp; General</th>
<th>Total Fund Raising</th>
<th>TOTAL</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Contributions</td>
<td>5,412,512</td>
<td>408,819</td>
<td>438,381</td>
<td>6,259,712</td>
<td>96.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Investment</td>
<td>70,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>70,000</td>
<td>1.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Conference Revenues</td>
<td>160,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>160,000</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUES</strong></td>
<td><strong>5,572,512</strong></td>
<td><strong>478,819</strong></td>
<td><strong>438,381</strong></td>
<td><strong>6,491,712</strong></td>
<td><strong>100%</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### EXPENSES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Total Program</th>
<th>Total Admin &amp; General</th>
<th>Total Fund Raising</th>
<th>TOTAL</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4 Coordinator Salary &amp; Housing</td>
<td>36,818</td>
<td>22,460</td>
<td>61,363</td>
<td>120,641</td>
<td>1.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Coordinator Benefits</td>
<td>7,276</td>
<td>4,191</td>
<td>12,127</td>
<td>23,594</td>
<td>0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 Salaries</td>
<td>695,279</td>
<td>128,151</td>
<td>201,736</td>
<td>1,025,166</td>
<td>15.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Benefits</td>
<td>304,071</td>
<td>41,051</td>
<td>63,703</td>
<td>408,825</td>
<td>6.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Projects/Direct Support</td>
<td>3,567,812</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3,567,812</td>
<td>55.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Travel</td>
<td>176,800</td>
<td>36,000</td>
<td>35,000</td>
<td>247,800</td>
<td>3.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Telephone</td>
<td>23,200</td>
<td>16,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>44,200</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Postage</td>
<td>18,900</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>30,900</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Materials/Supplies</td>
<td>33,600</td>
<td>31,000</td>
<td>35,000</td>
<td>99,600</td>
<td>1.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Office Space</td>
<td>39,256</td>
<td>10,766</td>
<td>10,952</td>
<td>60,974</td>
<td>0.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 Scholarship/Training</td>
<td>345,500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1,000</td>
<td>346,500</td>
<td>5.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Missionary Ministry Programming</td>
<td>15,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>15,000</td>
<td>15,000</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 Missionary Communication</td>
<td>6,500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6,500</td>
<td>6,500</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 Ministry Development</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Ministry Publications</td>
<td>166,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>166,000</td>
<td>166,000</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 Conferences/Meetings</td>
<td>92,500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>92,500</td>
<td>92,500</td>
<td>1.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Insurance</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 Equipment &amp; Maintenance</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>6,000</td>
<td>31,000</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Consultants</td>
<td>17,000</td>
<td>41,000</td>
<td>1,500</td>
<td>59,500</td>
<td>0.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 NAE Dues</td>
<td>2,000</td>
<td>2,700</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4,700</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 Audit</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>13,500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>13,500</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 General Assembly</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 Committee Meeting</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>45,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>45,000</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 Foundation</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 Depreciation</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>24,000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>24,000</td>
<td>0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 Depreciation</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>-0.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>5,572,512</strong></td>
<td><strong>478,819</strong></td>
<td><strong>438,381</strong></td>
<td><strong>6,491,712</strong></td>
<td><strong>100%</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Total Program</th>
<th>Total Admin &amp; General</th>
<th>Total Fund Raising</th>
<th>TOTAL</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>31 Net of Revenue over Expenses</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

356
## MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA
### BUDGET COMPARISONS STATEMENT FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

### SUPPORT & REVENUE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>2002 Actual</th>
<th>2002 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Budget</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Change in Budget in $</th>
<th>Change in %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Individuals</td>
<td>1,333,262</td>
<td>1,565,710</td>
<td>1,504,127</td>
<td>1,792,109</td>
<td>27.6%</td>
<td>287,982</td>
<td>19.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Churches</td>
<td>3,256,829</td>
<td>4,083,801</td>
<td>4,304,772</td>
<td>4,377,679</td>
<td>67.5%</td>
<td>72,907</td>
<td>1.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Corporation/Foundation</td>
<td>66,900</td>
<td>117,616</td>
<td>158,041</td>
<td>89,924</td>
<td>1.4%</td>
<td>(68,117)</td>
<td>43.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Investment</td>
<td>27,187</td>
<td>70,000</td>
<td>70,000</td>
<td>70,000</td>
<td>1.1%</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 Conference Revenues</td>
<td>157,801</td>
<td>77,000</td>
<td>125,000</td>
<td>160,000</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>35,000</td>
<td>28%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td><strong>4,841,979</strong></td>
<td><strong>5,914,127</strong></td>
<td><strong>6,161,940</strong></td>
<td><strong>6,489,712</strong></td>
<td><strong>100%</strong></td>
<td><strong>327,772</strong></td>
<td><strong>5.3%</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### EXPENSES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>2002 Actual</th>
<th>2002 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Budget</th>
<th>Change in Budget in $</th>
<th>Change in %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Program</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 Church Planting</td>
<td>2,368,419</td>
<td>2,963,008</td>
<td>3,051,650</td>
<td>3,297,861</td>
<td>50.8%</td>
<td>246,211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 Multicultural Ministries</td>
<td>785,820</td>
<td>1,390,993</td>
<td>1,452,300</td>
<td>1,398,508</td>
<td>21.5%</td>
<td>(53,792)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 Church Vitality</td>
<td>181,207</td>
<td>223,601</td>
<td>238,223</td>
<td>243,128</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>4,905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 Chaplain Ministries</td>
<td>203,349</td>
<td>193,264</td>
<td>227,405</td>
<td>254,267</td>
<td>3.9%</td>
<td>26,862</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 Urban &amp; Mercy Ministries</td>
<td>101,253</td>
<td>76,236</td>
<td>101,584</td>
<td>106,918</td>
<td>1.6%</td>
<td>5,334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 Five Million Fund</td>
<td>10,600</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 Ministry to Constituency</td>
<td>223,206</td>
<td>237,294</td>
<td>277,133</td>
<td>251,830</td>
<td>3.9%</td>
<td>(25,303)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Program</strong></td>
<td>3,873,854</td>
<td>5,104,396</td>
<td>5,368,295</td>
<td>5,572,512</td>
<td>85.2%</td>
<td>204,217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Support Services</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 Administrative &amp; General</td>
<td>402,739</td>
<td>352,091</td>
<td>363,035</td>
<td>391,819</td>
<td>6.0%</td>
<td>28,784</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 General Assembly</td>
<td>15,374</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>12,000</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 Committee Meetings</td>
<td>39,087</td>
<td>45,000</td>
<td>45,000</td>
<td>45,000</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 Fund Raising</td>
<td>285,852</td>
<td>365,641</td>
<td>338,610</td>
<td>433,381</td>
<td>6.7%</td>
<td>94,771</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 PCA Foundation</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>0.1%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Support Services</strong></td>
<td><strong>748,052</strong></td>
<td><strong>779,732</strong></td>
<td><strong>763,645</strong></td>
<td><strong>887,200</strong></td>
<td><strong>13.3%</strong></td>
<td><strong>123,555</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 Capital Expenditures</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 Depreciation Expense</td>
<td>51,172</td>
<td>24,000</td>
<td>24,000</td>
<td>24,000</td>
<td>0.4%</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 Depreciation Expense (24,000)</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>(24,000)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL EXPENSE</strong></td>
<td>4,673,078</td>
<td>5,914,127</td>
<td>6,161,940</td>
<td>6,489,712</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>327,772</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### ADDITIONAL INFORMATION:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>2002 Actual</th>
<th>2002 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>Proposed 2004 Budget</th>
<th>Change in Budget in $</th>
<th>Change in %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Coordinator Salary</td>
<td>109,046</td>
<td>107,379</td>
<td>114,895</td>
<td>120,640</td>
<td>5,745</td>
<td>5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coordinator Benefits</td>
<td>20,346</td>
<td>20,929</td>
<td>22,470</td>
<td>23,594</td>
<td>1,124</td>
<td>5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>129,392</td>
<td>128,308</td>
<td>137,365</td>
<td>144,233</td>
<td>6,868</td>
<td>5%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* Above actual numbers do not include disaster relief ministries: 
  Support: 39,462 
  Expenses: (321,817) 
  (282,355)
## MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA
### FIVE YEAR FINANCIAL HISTORY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</th>
<th>1998</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Individuals</td>
<td>844,064</td>
<td>964,002</td>
<td>1,166,378</td>
<td>1,071,829</td>
<td>1,333,262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churches</td>
<td>2,736,107</td>
<td>2,944,311</td>
<td>3,038,917</td>
<td>3,067,546</td>
<td>3,256,829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corporation/Foundation</td>
<td>375,660</td>
<td>404,931</td>
<td>87,618</td>
<td>112,618</td>
<td>66,900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investment</td>
<td>67,392</td>
<td>69,153</td>
<td>126,491</td>
<td>75,359</td>
<td>27,187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campus Affiliated Transfers</td>
<td>304,001</td>
<td>308,039</td>
<td>322,699</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conference Revenues</td>
<td>49,723</td>
<td>111,698</td>
<td>106,551</td>
<td>122,882</td>
<td>157,801</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUES</strong></td>
<td>4,376,947</td>
<td>4,802,125</td>
<td>4,848,654</td>
<td>4,450,235</td>
<td>4,841,979</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>EXPENSES</th>
<th>1998</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Program</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church Planting</td>
<td>1,862,027</td>
<td>1,938,328</td>
<td>1,640,193</td>
<td>2,244,791</td>
<td>2,368,419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Multicultural Ministries</td>
<td>644,040</td>
<td>741,352</td>
<td>777,663</td>
<td>878,734</td>
<td>785,820</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campus Ministries **</td>
<td>695,037</td>
<td>574,195</td>
<td>592,083</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church Vitality</td>
<td>109,788</td>
<td>126,027</td>
<td>149,916</td>
<td>167,940</td>
<td>181,207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaplain Ministries</td>
<td>127,678</td>
<td>145,902</td>
<td>161,777</td>
<td>200,431</td>
<td>203,349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urban &amp; Mercy Ministries</td>
<td>79,103</td>
<td>46,836</td>
<td>52,275</td>
<td>86,245</td>
<td>101,253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Five Million Fund</td>
<td>9,136</td>
<td>10,334</td>
<td>10,966</td>
<td>10,397</td>
<td>10,600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ministry to Constituency</td>
<td>128,831</td>
<td>210,413</td>
<td>175,138</td>
<td>224,892</td>
<td>223,206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Program</strong></td>
<td>3,655,640</td>
<td>3,793,389</td>
<td>3,560,011</td>
<td>3,813,430</td>
<td>3,873,854</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Support Services</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Administrative &amp; General</td>
<td>346,208</td>
<td>317,618</td>
<td>334,253</td>
<td>343,846</td>
<td>402,739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Assembly</td>
<td>13,125</td>
<td>9,036</td>
<td>11,224</td>
<td>16,248</td>
<td>15,374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Committee Meetings</td>
<td>43,588</td>
<td>35,397</td>
<td>35,094</td>
<td>33,831</td>
<td>39,087</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fund Raising</td>
<td>281,147</td>
<td>376,978</td>
<td>326,084</td>
<td>318,066</td>
<td>285,852</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Foundation</td>
<td>30,000</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Support Services</strong></td>
<td>714,068</td>
<td>759,029</td>
<td>711,655</td>
<td>716,991</td>
<td>748,052</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Depreciation Expense       | 29,460 | 33,805 | 40,175 | 44,099 | 51,172 |
| **TOTAL EXPENSE**          | 4,399,168 | 4,586,223 | 4,313,841 | 4,574,520 | 4,673,078 |

**Net Revenue Less Expense**

*Above actual numbers do not include disaster relief ministries:

- **Support**: 2,880, 675, 3,318, 893,622, 39,462
- **Expenses**: (2,500), (6,549), (7,250), (587,005), (321,817)

** Campus Ministries became a separate Committee - Reformed University Ministries - during 2001.
I. Methodology and Background

The 2004 budget is proposed from an analysis of key factors that influence the income and expenses of Mission to the World operating in a global context with a rapidly changing global economy. We started by reviewing the results of 2002 and extended these indicators into 2003 and 2004.

The year 2002 saw the US dollar value decline throughout the year, losing moderately against the Yen and even more against the Euro. For mission work this can result in additional costs that are hidden from our donors. Our overseas missionary expenses in US dollars ended the year 2002 at approximately ninety-six percent of budget, which included some expansion to program content. However, we saw a faltering US economy continue to be very soft after several large bankruptcies resulting in a significant loss in the value of the stock market for a third year in a row. The economic patterns of the last two years have had little impact on monthly contributions from churches but we saw a six percent drop in the large year-end giving to our missionaries and programs. We continued to see a few gifts and trusts coming into the endowment fund. The total income for the year was just over one-hundred-one percent of budget without unrealized investment losses.

Remembering that the entire program of Mission to the World is by the grace of God, we want to give God praise for a very positive year, which saw a growing number of supporting home churches and an increasing force of missionaries in the midst of the cooling US economy and a weak stock market.

II. Future Directions for 2004

There are several major goals coming from MTW’s strategic direction that will be part of the 2004 program. Several new ministry sites are planned in 2003 and more sites are a part of the growth and expansion plans for 2004. We plan to open church planting movement (CPM) sites in all five of our international regions, as well as initiate several new CPM support ministry (e.g. campus, medical, teaching English and street children) programs. We experienced a significant net growth in the number of long-term missionaries in 2002 and we plan for that number to increase in 2003 and 2004. We also have continued growth goals for the number of short-term workers (two-year, interns and two-week church groups) for 2004.
We have begun to see church partnership models materialize to strengthen church planting movements around the globe. Our new focus on Muslim ministry, Enterprise, is using this as their primary model for new ministry initiatives. We believe we will see various models of church partnerships in the coming years as we proactively engage local churches in focused church planting ventures.

The Global Training and Development (GTD) team, under the direction of Bill Goodman, will implement two new leadership-training programs in 2003 and we plan to continue to expand in 2004. The goals of the GTD team are to actively support and involve our missionaries and national church planters in proven methods and best practices in advancing church-planting movements.

Plans in the home office for 2004 are to strengthen ongoing support of the missionaries and churches we serve. MTW plans to enhance our current resourcing and equipping of the local home churches in global missions and we anticipate additional staffing needs to facilitate those efforts. Other increases in home office staff in 2004 are for general administrative growth to keep pace with the ministry growth and for short-term programs that are projected to expand.

Major development efforts will continue to focus on raising endowment funds that will go to reduce the administrative factor and to fund major new programs. Our partner relation team has also set goals to continue to strengthen relationships with churches that are the major revenue source for MTW and a growing factor in funding the home office.

Plans for information technology in 2003 will focus on the development of a five-year plan to upgrade all major applications for better functionality, data integration, and global access. The areas to be reviewed will be the short-term project management system, the human resource system, global communications (the Internet), the general accounting system, the donor services system and the contact management / recruiting system. The year 2004 will include the first major upgrade in this plan.

III. Projection Base for 2004

Projections have been made regarding the number of missionaries, home office staff, annual income, and annual expenses. In making these projections the following assumptions have been used:

We anticipate that continued efforts to recruit missionaries in 2003 would show additional results during 2004. Using 1996 as the comparison year to 2004,
career missionaries will grow from 512 to 613, two-year missionaries from 117 to 186, internship missionaries from 50 to 358, and two-week missionaries from 2036 to 7040.

We will have limited home office staff increases in 2004 to support the strategic ministry initiatives that have been recently started. (See charts I – V, pps. 363-364, for further details.)

We have anticipated that the US dollar will stabilize in 2003 and remain level in 2004. We expect other global economic factors to be unstable, with higher inflation than here in the US, but somewhat offset by currency values.

Income (excluding endowment and gift annuities) and expenses have grown from $7.8 million in 1985 to $35.5 million in 2002 and is projected to be $39.8 million in 2004. Income projections have assumed a continuing strong support for missionaries from churches and individuals in a reasonably stable US economy and in a gradually growing PCA denomination. We have projected the support requirements of missionaries, adjusted for inflation, as a basis for future income. For expense projections we used historic trends for salary adjustments, growth and currency value, resulting in an increase of approximately 9 percent for 2003 and we have used approximately the same percentage for 2004.

Missionary support accounts with deficit balances continue to remain low. Total deficits for all missionaries have gone from $400,000 in 1994 down to only $45,514 in 2002 indicating the strong support of MTW’s ministry partners.

Partnership share giving for the home office grew from $300,00 in 1994 to $1,280,300 in 2002 and is projected at the same level in 2004 due to the very slow economy. We have assumed that good church relations and enhanced equipping of churches will avoid a decrease in partnership share giving. (See charts VI – VIII for further details.)

Project and field income is calculated as a part of the support requirements of missionaries and we expect a 4 to 5 percent growth in 2004. Included in the increase, the global training and development projects have set goals for additional annual project income to cover operational expenses.

Investment income projections assume that interest rates will increase very gradually from their current levels over the next two years. In 2004, if the stock market recovers, we will see some endowment earnings available as needed in the general fund and for global training and development operational costs.
The 2004 proposed budget for short-term ministries is based on a summer program of 7,040 students, an internship program of 358 persons and a two-year missionary staff of 186 missionaries. In the home office, one additional full-time equivalent position is added for 2004 to support the expansion of these programs. Expanded programs in the short-term group will generate both higher income and expenses that are being designed to stay in balance.

The medical insurance fund (MIF) had an average expense year in 2002 compared to higher than average for 2001. We expect that medical costs will increase slightly faster than inflation. The Medical Benefits Reserve showed significant improvement in 2002 but will have smaller increases in 2003, as there was no premium increase.

The fixed monthly administrative assessment charge per missionary will increase per the fixed formula linked to the consumer price index. With controlled or specially funded costs in the home office, we expect to keep the general fund in balance.

Following the eight charts on pages 363-366, there are three tables showing the consolidated income and expenses budget proposed for 2004. The first table (p. 367) presents a historical perspective showing 2002, 2003 approved at General Assembly, 2004 information and the changes in budget from 2003 to 2004. The second (p. 368) shows a functional breakdown between program, administration, fund raising and designated programs. The third table (p. 369) shows a six-year history of income and expenses.

In addition to the income and expense budget, the capital expense budget is requested in the amount of $115,000. The major items to be purchased relate to information technology, improved telecommunication and some office reconfigurations to maximize space utilization for staff growth.
* The significant drop in 1999 was due primarily to a concerted effort to more accurately reflect LOA status missionaries.
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Internship Missionaries
Chart III

Two Week Workers
Chart IV
APPENDIX C

Home Office Staff
Chart V

---

Income and Expenses (in Millions)
Chart VI

The Expenses for each year are shown to the left of the Income.
Partnership Share (in Thousands)
Chart VII

Missionary Deficits (in Thousands)
Chart VIII
## MISSION TO THE WORLD CONSOLIDATED BUDGET

### The 2003 - 2004 Budget Proposal

#### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Consolidated Budget Function</th>
<th>Ministry</th>
<th>Administration</th>
<th>Fund-Raising</th>
<th>Designated Programs</th>
<th>Totals</th>
<th>% of Totals</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>INCOME</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions &amp; Support</td>
<td>31,709,198</td>
<td>139,666</td>
<td>17,716</td>
<td>113,780</td>
<td>31,980,360</td>
<td>79.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Project and Field Contributions</td>
<td>7,118,100</td>
<td>61,840</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>7,179,940</td>
<td>17.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legacies &amp; Bequests</td>
<td>6,160</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6,160</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investment Income</td>
<td>44,720</td>
<td>342,930</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>13,090</td>
<td>400,740</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Endowment Income</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>78,000</td>
<td>78,000</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charitable Gift Annuity Income</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>104,000</td>
<td>104,000</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Income</td>
<td>106,120</td>
<td>4,430</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>170,990</td>
<td>281,640</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Income</strong></td>
<td>39,984,298</td>
<td>548,866</td>
<td>17,816</td>
<td>479,860</td>
<td>40,030,840</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TRANSFERS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Admin Assessment MS,Proj,S</td>
<td>(35,370)</td>
<td>35,370</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inter-Department Transfer (All other)</td>
<td>(480,266)</td>
<td>385,863</td>
<td>28,503</td>
<td>65,900</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Transf. Medical Insurance</td>
<td>(3,053,440)</td>
<td>(377,843)</td>
<td>(64,626)</td>
<td>3,495,909</td>
<td>(0)</td>
<td>(0)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Transfers</strong></td>
<td>(3,569,076)</td>
<td>43,390</td>
<td>(36,123)</td>
<td>3,561,809</td>
<td>(0)</td>
<td>(0)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL INCOME &amp; TRANSFERS</strong></td>
<td>35,415,222</td>
<td>592,256</td>
<td>(18,307)</td>
<td>4,041,669</td>
<td>40,030,840</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staff salary and benefits</td>
<td>2,337,203</td>
<td>2,687,758</td>
<td>609,419</td>
<td>5,634,380</td>
<td>14.2%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office materials and expenses</td>
<td>89,006</td>
<td>258,631</td>
<td>11,873</td>
<td>359,580</td>
<td>0.9%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Postage and shipping</td>
<td>93,290</td>
<td>92,991</td>
<td>26,789</td>
<td>213,520</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Project and field expenses</td>
<td>7,591,300</td>
<td>216,760</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>7,828,060</td>
<td>19.7%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personnel, recruiting &amp; assessment</td>
<td>19,834</td>
<td>98,175</td>
<td>3,371</td>
<td>121,380</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Occupancy</td>
<td>1,002</td>
<td>114,581</td>
<td>517</td>
<td>116,100</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telecommunication services</td>
<td>38,775</td>
<td>68,356</td>
<td>11,009</td>
<td>118,140</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partner relations and promotion</td>
<td>162,410</td>
<td>35,819</td>
<td>23,491</td>
<td>221,720</td>
<td>0.6%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Professional expenses</td>
<td>161,982</td>
<td>242,213</td>
<td>23,795</td>
<td>427,990</td>
<td>1.1%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insurance</td>
<td>47,838</td>
<td>131,042</td>
<td>570</td>
<td>179,450</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travel</td>
<td>875,648</td>
<td>396,335</td>
<td>69,867</td>
<td>1,341,850</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Committees and conferences</td>
<td>88,395</td>
<td>202,233</td>
<td>10,792</td>
<td>301,420</td>
<td>0.8%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous and other</td>
<td>114,624</td>
<td>107,996</td>
<td>(380)</td>
<td>296,860</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary salary and benefits</td>
<td>17,493,320</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>17,493,320</td>
<td>44.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary travel and preparation</td>
<td>1,521,730</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1,521,730</td>
<td>3.8%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary associated costs</td>
<td>514,720</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>514,720</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIF expenses</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2,995,570</td>
<td>2,995,570</td>
<td>7.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depreciation</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>77,130</td>
<td>77,130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>31,151,077</td>
<td>4,652,890</td>
<td>811,113</td>
<td>3,147,840</td>
<td>39,762,920</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Operations Excess or Deficit**

4,264,144 (4,060,634) (829,420) 893,829 267,920
## MISSION TO THE WORLD
### CONSOLIDATED PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Consolidated Budget</strong></td>
<td><strong>Actual</strong></td>
<td><strong>Approved</strong></td>
<td><strong>LK</strong></td>
<td>% of Change in Budget</td>
<td>$ Inc.</td>
<td>% Inc.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>INCOME</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions &amp; Support</td>
<td>29,080,230</td>
<td>29,909,040</td>
<td>31,169,480</td>
<td>31,980,360</td>
<td>79.9%</td>
<td>810,880</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Project and Field Contributions</td>
<td>6,634,819</td>
<td>7,127,080</td>
<td>7,515,510</td>
<td>7,179,940</td>
<td>17.9%</td>
<td>(335,570)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legacy &amp; Bequests</td>
<td>284,725</td>
<td>74,470</td>
<td>49,320</td>
<td>6,160</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td>(43,160)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>1 Investment Income</strong></td>
<td>(288,466)</td>
<td>287,770</td>
<td>567,040</td>
<td>400,740</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
<td>(166,300)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>2 Endowment Income</strong></td>
<td>817,455</td>
<td>156,000</td>
<td>104,000</td>
<td>78,000</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
<td>(26,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>3 Charitable Gift Annuity Income</strong></td>
<td>(12,172)</td>
<td>156,000</td>
<td>78,000</td>
<td>104,000</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>26,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>4 Other Income</strong></td>
<td>244,447</td>
<td>305,270</td>
<td>172,650</td>
<td>281,640</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
<td>108,990</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Income</strong></td>
<td>36,761,038</td>
<td>38,015,630</td>
<td>39,656,000</td>
<td>40,030,840</td>
<td>100.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Staff Salary and Benefits</strong></td>
<td>5,182,819</td>
<td>5,640,955</td>
<td>5,960,828</td>
<td>5,634,380</td>
<td>14.2%</td>
<td>(326,448)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office Materials and Expen</td>
<td>426,341</td>
<td>494,060</td>
<td>526,550</td>
<td>359,580</td>
<td>0.9%</td>
<td>(166,970)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Postage and Shipping</td>
<td>176,482</td>
<td>263,000</td>
<td>226,540</td>
<td>213,520</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
<td>(13,020)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Project and Field Expenses</strong></td>
<td>7,140,714</td>
<td>7,123,750</td>
<td>7,557,000</td>
<td>7,828,060</td>
<td>19.7%</td>
<td>271,060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personnel, Recruiting, Asses</td>
<td>97,898</td>
<td>209,090</td>
<td>291,320</td>
<td>121,380</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>(169,940)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Occupancy</td>
<td>74,978</td>
<td>225,910</td>
<td>137,990</td>
<td>116,100</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>(21,390)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telecommunication Services</td>
<td>106,271</td>
<td>151,800</td>
<td>133,470</td>
<td>118,140</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>(15,330)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Partner Relations &amp; Promot</strong></td>
<td>108,375</td>
<td>104,820</td>
<td>76,790</td>
<td>221,720</td>
<td>0.6%</td>
<td>144,930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Professional Expenses</td>
<td>404,362</td>
<td>338,140</td>
<td>237,520</td>
<td>427,990</td>
<td>1.1%</td>
<td>190,950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insurance</td>
<td>132,152</td>
<td>77,390</td>
<td>94,510</td>
<td>179,450</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
<td>84,940</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Travel</strong></td>
<td>1,010,468</td>
<td>1,463,505</td>
<td>1,201,250</td>
<td>1,341,850</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>140,600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>4 Committees &amp; Conferences</strong></td>
<td>443,298</td>
<td>341,400</td>
<td>320,460</td>
<td>301,420</td>
<td>0.8%</td>
<td>(19,040)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous &amp; Other</td>
<td>243,885</td>
<td>411,745</td>
<td>435,315</td>
<td>296,860</td>
<td>0.7%</td>
<td>(138,455)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Salary &amp; Benefi</td>
<td>15,555,971</td>
<td>16,164,780</td>
<td>17,127,417</td>
<td>17,493,320</td>
<td>44.0%</td>
<td>365,903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Travel, Prepa</td>
<td>1,350,907</td>
<td>1,240,470</td>
<td>1,682,990</td>
<td>1,521,730</td>
<td>3.8%</td>
<td>(161,260)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Associated Cost</td>
<td>457,497</td>
<td>495,120</td>
<td>510,430</td>
<td>514,720</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td>4,290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIF Expenses</td>
<td>2,374,389</td>
<td>2,868,410</td>
<td>2,945,410</td>
<td>2,995,570</td>
<td>7.5%</td>
<td>50,160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depreciation</td>
<td>72,000</td>
<td>81,670</td>
<td>94,210</td>
<td>77,130</td>
<td>0.2%</td>
<td>(17,080)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Expenses</strong></td>
<td>35,358,808</td>
<td>37,696,015</td>
<td>39,560,000</td>
<td>39,762,920</td>
<td>202,920</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Operations Excess or Deficit</td>
<td>1,402,230</td>
<td>319,615</td>
<td>81,160</td>
<td>267,920</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less Endowment-Capital Net Gain</td>
<td>651,079</td>
<td>327,640</td>
<td>85,030</td>
<td>260,550</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Excess or (Deficit)</td>
<td>751,152</td>
<td>(8,025)</td>
<td>(3,870)</td>
<td>7,370</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Expenses</strong></td>
<td>35,358,808</td>
<td>37,696,015</td>
<td>39,560,000</td>
<td>39,762,920</td>
<td>202,920</td>
<td>0.5%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*** Coordinator’s salary at $83,910, housing at $42,424 and benefits at $23,105.

1. **Unusual / One Time gifts**
   - 488,919
2. **Unusual / One Time gifts**
   - 560,000
3. **New Office Building Costs**
   - 2,512,425
4. **Unrealized Investment**
   - (876,711)
5. **Unusual / One Time gifts**
   - 800,000
6. **Unrealized Investment**
   - (154,181)
7. **Missions Conference**
   - 77,964

368
## MISSION TO THE WORLD - CONSOLIDATED BUDGET
### PROPOSED 2003 BUDGET--FIVE YEAR ACTUAL HISTORICAL DATA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>1997</th>
<th>1998</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>INCOME</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions &amp; Support</td>
<td>21,017,443.73</td>
<td>22,539,257.93</td>
<td>24,087,646.51</td>
<td>28,195,010.02</td>
<td>27,422,332.92</td>
<td>29,080,230.36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unfulfilled Pledges</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>(78,075.00)</td>
<td>97,574.00</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Project and Field Contributions</td>
<td>2,948,366.54</td>
<td>4,193,178.34</td>
<td>6,282,277.65</td>
<td>6,026,742.13</td>
<td>6,792,880.83</td>
<td>6,634,819.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legacies &amp; Bequests</td>
<td>117,266.50</td>
<td>460,840.46</td>
<td>83,470.54</td>
<td>145,012.66</td>
<td>943,389.13</td>
<td>284,724.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investment Income</td>
<td>1,106,550.15</td>
<td>1,254,851.03</td>
<td>1,426,511.60</td>
<td>52,295.00</td>
<td>299,029.33</td>
<td>(288,547.45)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Endowment Income</td>
<td>1,001,442.50</td>
<td>1,317,208.32</td>
<td>26,890.00</td>
<td>221,446.00</td>
<td>73,596.02</td>
<td>288,547.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charitable Gift Annuity</td>
<td>119,966.48</td>
<td>153,183.34</td>
<td>185,918.52</td>
<td>92,036.32</td>
<td>(12,172.14)</td>
<td>284,724.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Income</td>
<td>119,966.48</td>
<td>153,183.34</td>
<td>185,918.52</td>
<td>92,036.32</td>
<td>(12,172.14)</td>
<td>284,724.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inter-Department Transfer</td>
<td>(4,764.17)</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL INCOME</strong></td>
<td>25,885,892.60</td>
<td>29,949,543.70</td>
<td>31,463,326.95</td>
<td>36,487,966.48</td>
<td>35,846,306.40</td>
<td>36,762,856.78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staff Salary and Benefits</td>
<td>2,613,521.66</td>
<td>3,174,317.63</td>
<td>3,426,106.84</td>
<td>4,183,990.29</td>
<td>4,629,480.31</td>
<td>5,182,818.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Office Materials and Expenses</td>
<td>338,180.13</td>
<td>377,154.45</td>
<td>411,128.97</td>
<td>417,128.74</td>
<td>442,545.98</td>
<td>426,340.67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Postage and Shipping</td>
<td>138,028.56</td>
<td>160,401.49</td>
<td>174,980.94</td>
<td>188,879.32</td>
<td>182,360.47</td>
<td>176,481.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Project and Field Expenses</td>
<td>3,970,897.71</td>
<td>4,061,289.11</td>
<td>5,448,810.09</td>
<td>7,094,911.11</td>
<td>6,889,908.73</td>
<td>7,117,027.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personnel, Recruiting, Assess</td>
<td>172,377.05</td>
<td>129,931.37</td>
<td>178,443.35</td>
<td>188,879.32</td>
<td>182,360.47</td>
<td>176,481.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Occupancy</td>
<td>220,545.66</td>
<td>226,842.58</td>
<td>167,886.89</td>
<td>217,520.51</td>
<td>169,123.00</td>
<td>74,978.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telecommunication Services</td>
<td>77,130.58</td>
<td>114,835.31</td>
<td>114,835.31</td>
<td>114,835.31</td>
<td>114,835.31</td>
<td>114,835.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partner Relations &amp; Promotion</td>
<td>80,841.69</td>
<td>47,583.44</td>
<td>91,016.62</td>
<td>91,016.62</td>
<td>91,016.62</td>
<td>91,016.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Professional Expenses</td>
<td>170,855.18</td>
<td>156,801.50</td>
<td>275,386.48</td>
<td>275,386.48</td>
<td>275,386.48</td>
<td>275,386.48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insurance</td>
<td>44,621.11</td>
<td>41,149.31</td>
<td>61,786.48</td>
<td>61,786.48</td>
<td>61,786.48</td>
<td>61,786.48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travel</td>
<td>619,854.37</td>
<td>686,148.31</td>
<td>1,244,717.10</td>
<td>1,244,717.10</td>
<td>1,244,717.10</td>
<td>1,244,717.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Committees &amp; Conferences</td>
<td>390,965.31</td>
<td>178,954.69</td>
<td>201,597.09</td>
<td>201,597.09</td>
<td>201,597.09</td>
<td>201,597.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous &amp; Other</td>
<td>(112,712.21)</td>
<td>50,485.26</td>
<td>124,626.30</td>
<td>124,626.30</td>
<td>124,626.30</td>
<td>124,626.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Salary &amp; Benefits</td>
<td>11,079,401.42</td>
<td>11,677,792.70</td>
<td>13,217,636.94</td>
<td>14,408,179.48</td>
<td>14,688,849.92</td>
<td>15,555,970.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Travel, Preparation</td>
<td>1,077,868.43</td>
<td>1,231,590.11</td>
<td>1,239,138.30</td>
<td>1,239,138.30</td>
<td>1,239,138.30</td>
<td>1,239,138.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missionary Associated Cost</td>
<td>623,431.25</td>
<td>559,150.80</td>
<td>617,876.43</td>
<td>617,876.43</td>
<td>617,876.43</td>
<td>617,876.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIF Expenses</td>
<td>1,657,622.37</td>
<td>1,516,445.16</td>
<td>1,792,847.96</td>
<td>1,792,847.96</td>
<td>1,792,847.96</td>
<td>1,792,847.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depreciation</td>
<td>85,467.71</td>
<td>138,971.32</td>
<td>71,079.09</td>
<td>71,079.09</td>
<td>71,079.09</td>
<td>71,079.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>23,248,897.98</td>
<td>24,709,073.49</td>
<td>28,936,656.44</td>
<td>34,140,100.92</td>
<td>33,942,007.69</td>
<td>35,335,119.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Excess or Deficit</td>
<td>2,636,994.62</td>
<td>5,240,470.22</td>
<td>2,526,670.51</td>
<td>2,526,670.51</td>
<td>2,526,670.51</td>
<td>2,526,670.51</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note: The 2002 actuals are slightly different from other budget reports due to pre-audit adjustments since February 1, 2002.
General Comments

The PCA Foundation has shown significant growth in the last several years due to the re-engineering that took place in 1997-1998. Also, as a result, the Foundation successfully achieved self-supporting status in 2000. Gifts, distributions, and total assets have increased considerably. This has resulted in actual increases in Support and Revenue. Likewise, the expenses necessary to operate the Foundation and implement new initiatives have increased. However, due to recent events, primarily the general weakness in the economy, coupled with a drastic reduction in interest rates (from which the Foundation derives much of it support), the 2004 Budget reflects higher revenues and expenses than does the 2003 Budget, but lower than the 2002 Budget did.

Notes To Natural Expense Statement (Notes generally relate to notable comparisons of 2004 Budget to 2003 Budget.)

Support & Revenue

Note: The PCA Foundation does not participate in the PCA’s Partnership Shares program.

- **Undesignated Earnings** (line 1) – These are earnings on funds held by the PCA Foundation, mainly from Advise & Consult Funds and the PCAF Endowment, which help underwrite the Foundation’s operating expenses. The 2004 Budget of $368,000 represents a 10% increase from the 2003 Budget. This increase is primarily the result of budgeted increases in the anticipated Advise & Consult Fund account balance.

- **C & A Support** (line 2) – General Assembly mandated support from the four remaining Committees and Agencies (Covenant College, Covenant Theological Seminary, Mission to North America, and Mission to the World) was eliminated in 2000. Their mandatory support in 1999 was $15,000 each, for a total of $60,000, having been reduced from $30,000 each in 1998, $34,000 each in 1997 (after a $10,000 refund to each), and $44,000 each in 1996. The Foundation successfully achieved self-supporting status in 2000.

- **Fees** (line 3) – 2004 budgeted fees are administrative fees charged on funds held for long term administration such as Charitable Remainder Trusts, Charitable Lead Trusts, Endowments, and Designated Funds, etc. However, the 2002 budgeted fees included both these administrative fees and investment management fees on the accounts held by the Foundation. The Foundation’s lead bank presently provides investment management services for those Foundation accounts held in custody at the bank and those accounts are charged accordingly.
The PCAF had anticipated that, beginning in 2002, it might have begun performing the investment management of these accounts itself, and accordingly, the PCAF operating fund would have then received the investment management fee income. There would have also been an offsetting operating expense associated with performing this function. However, the 2004 and 2003 budgets do not include such investment fee income and expense as the Foundation does not presently plan on performing the investment management of the accounts held in custody at the bank.

- **Contributions** (line 6) – Gifts by individuals, families and several churches are made to help underwrite the Foundation’s Operating Budget. The budgeted amount of $200,000 consists of a $60,000 matching challenge contribution and the corresponding matches budgeted at $75,000 for a period of 10 years (1999-2008), plus normal contributions to the Foundation. The normal contributions for the 2004 Budget is the same amount as the 2003 amount budgeted and actual 2002 contributions. The matching challenge contributions helped provide the resources necessary for the Foundation to successfully achieve self-supported status in 2000.

**Operations Expenses**

- **Staff Wages & Benefits** (line 8) – 2004 Budget increase is primarily due to budgeted compensation increases, additional use of part-time clerical help and increasing health insurance costs. The 2003 and 2004 Budgets also include a Senior Accountant. The accounting function was brought “in-house” during late 2001. Through 2002, “outside” accounting service expenses had been budgeted under Professional Services.

- **Professional Services** (line 10) – The significant decrease in 2004 and 2003 budgeted expense from the 2002 budgeted expense was primarily due to eliminating $60,000 in investment management expense and $40,000 paid to an “outside” CPA firm to handle the Foundation’s accounting. The Foundation does not presently plan to handle the investment management of its accounts (see explanation for Fees – line 3 above) and the accounting is now performed “in-house” (see explanation for Staff Wages and Benefits – line 8 above).

- **Promotional Expenses** (line 11) – 2004 and 2003 budgeted reductions from 2002 Budget is primarily due to not retaining Marketing Partners, Inc. (a marketing and research firm) and decreased marketing and advertising. These reductions are in response to the reduction in budgeted 2004 and 2003 Undesignated Earnings compared to the amount budgeted for Undesignated Earnings in the 2002 Budget.

- **Rent** (line 15) – 2004 Budget increase due to space rented in new PCA Building at a rate of $11.00/sq. ft. rather than the $10.00/sq. ft. budgeted for in 2003.
### PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA FOUNDATION, INC.
#### PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET

**SUPPORT & REVENUE**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. UNDESIGNATED EARNINGS</td>
<td>262,391</td>
<td>455,000</td>
<td>334,000</td>
<td>368,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>368,000</td>
<td>54.68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. C&amp;A SUPPORT</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. FEES</td>
<td>78,509</td>
<td>142,000</td>
<td>95,000</td>
<td>100,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>100,000</td>
<td>14.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. CONTRIBUTIONS</td>
<td>200,029</td>
<td>150,000</td>
<td>200,000</td>
<td>200,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>200,000</td>
<td>29.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. INTEREST INCOME</td>
<td>5,075</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>0.74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td><strong>546,004</strong></td>
<td><strong>767,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>637,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>473,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>200,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>-</strong></td>
<td><strong>673,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>100.00</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**OPERATIONS EXPENSES**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2002 Actual</th>
<th>2002 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>2004 Budget</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6. PRESIDENT’S SALARY</td>
<td>111,323</td>
<td>113,192</td>
<td>114,663</td>
<td>118,103</td>
<td>17.55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. PRESIDENT’S BENEFITS</td>
<td>32,672</td>
<td>36,525</td>
<td>33,652</td>
<td>34,661</td>
<td>5.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8. STAFF WAGES &amp; BENEFITS</td>
<td>180,342</td>
<td>191,730</td>
<td>249,502</td>
<td>266,350</td>
<td>39.58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9. TRAVEL EXPENSE</td>
<td>8,878</td>
<td>43,645</td>
<td>31,000</td>
<td>33,100</td>
<td>4.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10. PROFESSIONAL SERVICES</td>
<td>27,127</td>
<td>143,000</td>
<td>32,600</td>
<td>34,600</td>
<td>5.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11. PROMOTION</td>
<td>50,542</td>
<td>106,250</td>
<td>47,500</td>
<td>53,500</td>
<td>7.95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12. OFFICE EXPENSE</td>
<td>25,945</td>
<td>26,700</td>
<td>23,183</td>
<td>27,600</td>
<td>4.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13. POSTAGE/UPS/FED EX</td>
<td>14,767</td>
<td>6,500</td>
<td>10,000</td>
<td>16,000</td>
<td>2.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14. TAXES &amp; LICENSES</td>
<td>120</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>0.01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15. RENT</td>
<td>24,180</td>
<td>33,880</td>
<td>24,200</td>
<td>26,620</td>
<td>3.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16. TELEPHONE</td>
<td>5,660</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>6,000</td>
<td>0.89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17. DUES &amp; SUBSCRIPTIONS</td>
<td>5,310</td>
<td>3,750</td>
<td>6,000</td>
<td>6,400</td>
<td>0.95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18. TRAINING</td>
<td>1,187</td>
<td>11,100</td>
<td>11,200</td>
<td>11,200</td>
<td>1.66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19. BOARD EXPENSE</td>
<td>9,541</td>
<td>10,500</td>
<td>10,500</td>
<td>10,500</td>
<td>1.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20. OFFICE INSURANCE</td>
<td>8,762</td>
<td>9,133</td>
<td>9,400</td>
<td>12,900</td>
<td>1.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21. GA EXPENSE</td>
<td>4,931</td>
<td>5,500</td>
<td>6,000</td>
<td>6,000</td>
<td>0.89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22. GA NOM.</td>
<td>1,263</td>
<td>1,500</td>
<td>1,500</td>
<td>1,500</td>
<td>0.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23. MISCELLANEOUS</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>1,000</td>
<td>1,000</td>
<td>866</td>
<td>0.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24. DEPRECIATION</td>
<td>11,769</td>
<td>15,000</td>
<td>17,000</td>
<td>17,000</td>
<td>2.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATIONS EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td><strong>524,419</strong></td>
<td><strong>767,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>637,000</strong></td>
<td><strong>531,749</strong></td>
<td><strong>101.49</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SURPLUS/(DEFICIT) FROM OPERATIONS**

|                      | 21,585 | 121,251 (121,251) | (10,000) | (1.49) |

**CAPITAL ASSETS**

|                      | 25,754 | (10,000) | (10,000) | (1.49) |

**TOTAL OPERATIONS & CAPITAL**

|                      | 550,173 | 637,000 | 351,749 | 331,251 | 673,000 | 100.00 |

**TOTAL SURPLUS/DEFICIT**

|                      | (4,169) | 121,251 (131,251) | 10,000 |

### PCAF THREE YEAR COMPARISON OF INCOME, EXPENSE, SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>BUDGET</strong></td>
<td>545,300</td>
<td>595,000</td>
<td>767,000</td>
<td>635,767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>INCOME</strong></td>
<td>478,880</td>
<td>600,839</td>
<td>546,004</td>
<td>541,908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSE</strong></td>
<td>470,689</td>
<td>598,547</td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>531,218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)</strong></td>
<td>8,191</td>
<td>2,292</td>
<td>21,585</td>
<td>10,689</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[372]
### APPENDIX C

**PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA FOUNDATION, INC.**  
**BUDGETS COMPARISON STATEMENT**  
**FOR PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DESCRIPTION</th>
<th>2002 ACTUAL</th>
<th>2002 BUDGET</th>
<th>2003 BUDGET</th>
<th>PROPOSED 2004 BUDGET</th>
<th>BUDGET % OF TOTAL IN $</th>
<th>CHANGE IN BUDGET IN %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT &amp; REVENUE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1. UNDESIGNATED EARNINGS</td>
<td>262,391</td>
<td>455,000</td>
<td>334,000</td>
<td>368,000</td>
<td>54.68</td>
<td>34,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. C&amp;A SUPPORT</td>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. FEES</td>
<td>78,509</td>
<td>142,000</td>
<td>95,000</td>
<td>100,000</td>
<td>14.86</td>
<td>5,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. CONTRIBUTIONS</td>
<td>200,029</td>
<td>150,000</td>
<td>200,000</td>
<td>200,000</td>
<td>29.72</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. INTEREST INCOME</td>
<td>5,075</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>8,000</td>
<td>5,000</td>
<td>0.74</td>
<td>(3,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT/REVENUE</strong></td>
<td>546,004</td>
<td>767,000</td>
<td>637,000</td>
<td>673,000</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>36,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>OPERATIONS EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. NONE</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL PROGRAMS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUPPORT SERVICES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. GENERAL &amp; ADMIN.:</td>
<td>302,883</td>
<td>381,019</td>
<td>328,274</td>
<td>351,749</td>
<td>52.27</td>
<td>23,475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8. FUND RAISING</td>
<td>221,536</td>
<td>385,981</td>
<td>308,726</td>
<td>331,251</td>
<td>49.22</td>
<td>22,525</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SUPPORT SERVICES</strong></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>767,000</td>
<td>637,000</td>
<td>683,000</td>
<td>101.49</td>
<td>46,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATIONS EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>767,000</td>
<td>637,000</td>
<td>683,000</td>
<td>101.49</td>
<td>46,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SURPLUS (DEFICIT) OPERATION</strong></td>
<td>21,585</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(10,000)</td>
<td>(1.49)</td>
<td>(10,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>CAPITAL ASSETS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9. CAPITAL EXPENDITURES</td>
<td>37,523</td>
<td>15,000</td>
<td>17,000</td>
<td>7,000</td>
<td>1.04</td>
<td>(10,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10. (LESS DEPRECIATION)</td>
<td>(11,769)</td>
<td>(15,000)</td>
<td>(17,000)</td>
<td>(17,000)</td>
<td>(2.53)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL CAPITAL EXPENDITURES</strong></td>
<td>25,754</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(10,000)</td>
<td>(1.49)</td>
<td>(10,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL OPERATIONS &amp; CAPITAL</strong></td>
<td>550,173</td>
<td>767,000</td>
<td>637,000</td>
<td>673,000</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>36,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL SURPLUS/(DEFICIT):</strong></td>
<td>(4,169)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### SUPPORT & REVENUE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Undesignated Earnings</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>C&amp;A Support</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Fees</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Contributions</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Interest Income</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Total Support &amp; Revenue</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2002</td>
<td>262,391</td>
<td>48.06</td>
<td>60,000</td>
<td>11.51</td>
<td>5,075</td>
<td>0.93</td>
<td>200,029</td>
<td>36.64</td>
<td>5,075</td>
<td>0.93</td>
<td>546,004</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2001</td>
<td>390,547</td>
<td>65.00</td>
<td>120,000</td>
<td>20.90</td>
<td>1,694</td>
<td>11.93</td>
<td>125,563</td>
<td>21.00</td>
<td>13,035</td>
<td>2.17</td>
<td>600,839</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2000</td>
<td>248,817</td>
<td>41.96</td>
<td>25,864</td>
<td>4.23</td>
<td>21.7</td>
<td>3.64</td>
<td>140,863</td>
<td>23.76</td>
<td>19,917</td>
<td>3.30</td>
<td>478,880</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1999</td>
<td>231,423</td>
<td>44.40</td>
<td>25,327</td>
<td>4.33</td>
<td>4.1</td>
<td>0.72</td>
<td>148,622</td>
<td>28.51</td>
<td>17,214</td>
<td>3.00</td>
<td>419,441</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1998</td>
<td>187,793</td>
<td>44.77</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27,746</td>
<td>6.61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>419,441</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### OPERATIONS EXPENSES

| Year | President’s Salary | % of Total | President’s Benefits | % of Total | Staff Wages & Benefits | % of Total | Travel Expense | % of Total | Professional Services | % of Total | Promotion | % of Total | Office Expense | % of Total | Postage/Ups/Fed Ex | % of Total | Taxes & Licenses | % of Total | Rent | % of Total | Telephone | Dues & Subscriptions | % of Total | Training | % of Total | Board Expense | Office Insurance | Ga Expense | Ga Nom. | % of Total | Miscellaneous | Depreciation | % of Total | TOTAL OPERATIONS EXPENSES | % of Total |
|------|--------------------|------------|--------------------|------------|------------------------|------------|----------------|------------|---------------------|------------|----------|------------|---------------|------------|-------------------|------------|---------------|------------|-------|------------|------------|----------------|------------|----------|------------|----------------|---------------|------------|---------------|----------------|-------------|
| 2002 | 111,323            | 21.23      | 32,672             | 6.23       | 180,342                | 34.39      | 8,878          | 1.69       | 27,127              | 5.17       | 50,542   | 9.64       | 25,945         | 4.95       | 14,767            | 2.82       | 120            | 0.02       | 24,180 | 4.61       | 5,660      | 5,310          | 1.01       | 1,187    | 0.23       | 9,541          | 1,87        | 8,762     | 1.67       | 6,931        | 0.94         | 1,263    | 0.24       | 37,523        | 6.87        |
| 2001 | 111,323            | 21.23      | 32,672             | 6.23       | 201,956                | 33.74      | 12,486         | 2.20       | 57,404              | 9.59       | 50,542   | 9.64       | 29,750         | 4.95       | 12,160            | 2.03       | 61             | 0.02       | 24,180 | 4.61       | 5,660      | 5,310          | 1.01       | 1,187    | 0.23       | 9,541          | 1,87        | 8,762     | 1.67       | 6,931        | 0.94         | 1,263    | 0.24       | 37,523        | 6.87        |
| 2000 | 111,323            | 21.23      | 32,672             | 6.23       | 125,858                | 26.74      | 10,459         | 2.22       | 64,134              | 9.59       | 50,542   | 9.64       | 23,960         | 4.49       | 3,990             | 0.85       | 61             | 0.02       | 24,180 | 4.61       | 5,660      | 5,310          | 1.01       | 1,187    | 0.23       | 9,541          | 1,87        | 8,762     | 1.67       | 6,931        | 0.94         | 1,263    | 0.24       | 37,523        | 6.87        |
| 1999 | 104,558            | 22.21      | 30,969             | 6.58       | 125,858                | 26.74      | 10,459         | 2.22       | 64,134              | 9.59       | 50,542   | 9.64       | 23,960         | 4.49       | 3,990             | 0.85       | 61             | 0.02       | 24,180 | 4.61       | 5,660      | 5,310          | 1.01       | 1,187    | 0.23       | 9,541          | 1,87        | 8,762     | 1.67       | 6,931        | 0.94         | 1,263    | 0.24       | 37,523        | 6.87        |
| 1998 | 103,500            | 24.95      | 25,864             | 6.23       | 125,858                | 26.74      | 10,459         | 2.22       | 64,134              | 9.59       | 50,542   | 9.64       | 23,960         | 4.49       | 3,990             | 0.85       | 61             | 0.02       | 24,180 | 4.61       | 5,660      | 5,310          | 1.01       | 1,187    | 0.23       | 9,541          | 1,87        | 8,762     | 1.67       | 6,931        | 0.94         | 1,263    | 0.24       | 37,523        | 6.87        |

### TOTAL SURPLUS/DEFICIT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Surplus/(Deficit) From Operations</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Total Operations &amp; Capital</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>Total Capital</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2002</td>
<td>(4,169)</td>
<td>(0.76)</td>
<td>550,173</td>
<td>100.76</td>
<td>594,855</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2001</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>509,54</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2000</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>509,54</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1999</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>509,54</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1998</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>524,419</td>
<td>100.00</td>
<td>509,54</td>
<td>100.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### NOTES

- Promotion expense in 2001 reflects marketing research costs, and development of new marketing materials/brochures.
## COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
### PROPOSED REVENUE BUDGET FOR 2003-2004

**BUDGET - FY 2003-2004**
(7/1/03-6/30/04)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>97-98 Actual</th>
<th>98-99 Actual</th>
<th>99-00 Actual</th>
<th>00-01 Actual</th>
<th>01-02 Actual</th>
<th>02-03 Budget</th>
<th>Proposed 03-04 Budget</th>
<th>$ Change From 02-03</th>
<th>% Change From 02-03</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
### REVENUES

**Educational & General:**
- **Tuition & Fees:** $2,515,708 $2,711,978 $2,739,630 $2,834,296 $3,236,070 $3,521,567 $3,868,784 $347,217.00 9.86%
- **Endowment:** $513,649 $728,800 $1,068,000 $1,336,295 $1,276,170 $1,183,570 $1,780,000 $557,700 ($625,870.00) -52.88%
- **Unrestricted Gifts:** $1,598,697 $1,636,489 $1,730,393 $1,747,647 $1,794,768 $1,780,000 $1,780,000 $0.00 0.00%
- **Restricted Gifts (Used):** $181,791 $189,830 $443,848 $711,412 $679,683 $826,288 $584,186 ($278,102.00) -32.25%
- **Student Aid:** $136,103 $165,344 $201,916 $202,259 $201,400 $201,400 $0.00 0.00%
- **Other:** $113,992 $130,882 $243,556 $146,841 $126,200 $58,4186 ($25,000.00) -19.81%

**Total E. & G.:** $5,059,920 $5,563,323 $6,424,928 $7,053,394 $7,335,791 $862,288 ($581,755.00) -7.58%

**Auxiliary Enterprises:**
- **General:** $73,092 $122,731 $92,591 $107,598 $114,108 $228,721 $214,213 $14,508.00 -6.34%
- **Student Apartments:** $403,458 $465,869 $449,163 $465,985 $487,641 $501,975 $491,730 ($10,245.00) -2.04%

**Total Auxiliary:** $403,458 $465,869 $449,163 $465,985 $487,641 $501,975 $491,730 ($10,245.00) -2.04%

**Total Revenues:** $5,463,388 $6,029,192 $6,874,091 $7,519,379 $7,823,432 $8177,000 $7,585,000 ($592,000.00) -7.24%

### Partnership Shares
- **Approved by G.A.:** $1,590,000 $1,630,000 $1,785,000 $2,000,000 $1,960,000 ($400,000.00) -2.00%
- **Actually Received:** $633,831 $655,671 $688,705 $711,528 $703,542 (proposed)
- **(% Received):** 39.90% 40.20% 36.00% 40.40% 39.40%
- **Tuition (30 hours):** $6,600 $6,960 $7,260 $7,500 $7,800 $8,160 $8,880
- **(% increase):** 5.80% 5.50% 4.30% 3.30% 4.00% 4.60% 8.80%

### Enrollment:
- **Head Count, Fall:** 868 870 872 850 851 869 876 0.81%
- **Full Time Equivalent:** 370 377 374 377 406 418 425 1.67%
## COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
### PROPOSED EXPENSE BUDGET FOR 2003-2004

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>BUDGET -</th>
<th>97-98 ACTUAL</th>
<th>98-99 ACTUAL</th>
<th>99-00 ACTUAL</th>
<th>00-01 ACTUAL</th>
<th>01-02 ACTUAL</th>
<th>02-03 BUDGET</th>
<th>PROPOSED 03-04 BUDGET</th>
<th>$ CHANGE 02-03</th>
<th>% CHANGE 02-03</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>FY 2002-2003</td>
<td>(7/1/02-6/30/03)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Educational &amp; General:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Traditional Instructional</td>
<td>$1,417,651</td>
<td>$1,541,865</td>
<td>$1,590,564</td>
<td>$1,866,558</td>
<td>$2,152,192</td>
<td>$1,975,806</td>
<td>$2,082,251</td>
<td>(176,386.00)</td>
<td>-8.20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Youth in Ministry Institute</td>
<td></td>
<td>$199,108</td>
<td>$391,580</td>
<td>$218,125</td>
<td>$213,203</td>
<td>$195,803</td>
<td>$228,322</td>
<td>(117,774.00)</td>
<td>-34.03%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Francis Schaeffer Institute</td>
<td>$149,501</td>
<td>$176,013</td>
<td>$190,075</td>
<td>$153,046</td>
<td>$164,281</td>
<td>$171,927</td>
<td>$131,325</td>
<td>(39,602.00)</td>
<td>-23.03%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Academic Support</td>
<td>$199,108</td>
<td>$140,222</td>
<td>$151,507</td>
<td>$153,046</td>
<td>$164,281</td>
<td>$171,927</td>
<td>$131,325</td>
<td>(39,602.00)</td>
<td>-23.03%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Instructional Sub-total:</strong></td>
<td>$1,706,852</td>
<td>$1,858,100</td>
<td>$2,131,254</td>
<td>$2,629,309</td>
<td>$2,866,018</td>
<td>$2,467,501</td>
<td>$2,467,501</td>
<td>(398,517.00)</td>
<td>-13.90%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Library</td>
<td>$221,299</td>
<td>$258,846</td>
<td>$294,878</td>
<td>$325,188</td>
<td>$347,162</td>
<td>$360,873</td>
<td>$343,324</td>
<td>(17,549.00)</td>
<td>-4.86%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Student Services</td>
<td>$296,665</td>
<td>$310,790</td>
<td>$282,625</td>
<td>$301,792</td>
<td>$186,219</td>
<td>$186,219</td>
<td>$186,219</td>
<td>(5,168.00)</td>
<td>-2.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Student Aid</td>
<td>$815,263</td>
<td>$862,258</td>
<td>$864,370</td>
<td>$878,327</td>
<td>$969,747</td>
<td>$1,091,267</td>
<td>$1,091,267</td>
<td>$113,914.00</td>
<td>10.44%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Institutional Support</td>
<td>$1,526,481</td>
<td>$1,886,570</td>
<td>$2,284,777</td>
<td>$2,362,645</td>
<td>$2,487,459</td>
<td>$2,531,393</td>
<td>$2,302,405</td>
<td>(228,988.00)</td>
<td>-9.05%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-President – Salary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-President – Benefits</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Physical Plant</td>
<td>$407,460</td>
<td>$463,057</td>
<td>$495,323</td>
<td>$550,758</td>
<td>$619,521</td>
<td>$661,676</td>
<td>$665,053</td>
<td>$3,377.00</td>
<td>0.51%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total E. &amp; G.:</strong></td>
<td>$5,072,544</td>
<td>$5,747,887</td>
<td>$6,468,806</td>
<td>$7,164,890</td>
<td>$7,833,464</td>
<td>$7,301,326</td>
<td>$7,301,326</td>
<td>(532,138.00)</td>
<td>-6.79%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Auxiliary Enterprises:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Operations</td>
<td>$50,876</td>
<td>$52,459</td>
<td>$49,544</td>
<td>$57,685</td>
<td>$60,477</td>
<td>$62,495</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Student Apartments</td>
<td>$129,490</td>
<td>$120,080</td>
<td>$156,954</td>
<td>$174,404</td>
<td>$193,372</td>
<td>$193,372</td>
<td>$193,372</td>
<td>$5,338.00</td>
<td>3.45%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-Cov. of Grace (tape/radio)</td>
<td>$43,524</td>
<td>$42,464</td>
<td>$51,882</td>
<td>$42,495</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Auxiliary:</strong></td>
<td>$223,890</td>
<td>$215,003</td>
<td>$258,380</td>
<td>$274,584</td>
<td>$253,849</td>
<td>$197,686</td>
<td>$197,686</td>
<td>(56,062.00)</td>
<td>-2.56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Transfers:</strong></td>
<td>$165,859</td>
<td>$63,551</td>
<td>$142,501</td>
<td>$79,050</td>
<td>$93,210</td>
<td>$135,050</td>
<td>$135,050</td>
<td>$79,050</td>
<td>(56,000.00)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Contingency:</strong></td>
<td>$0</td>
<td>$2,476</td>
<td>$2,773</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>$10,800</td>
<td>$10,800</td>
<td>$12,000</td>
<td>1.11%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Expenses:</strong></td>
<td>$5,462,293</td>
<td>$6,028,917</td>
<td>$6,872,460</td>
<td>$7,518,524</td>
<td>$7,822,977</td>
<td>$8,177,000</td>
<td>$7,585,000</td>
<td>(592,000.00)</td>
<td>-7.24%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Net Revenue/(Expenses):</strong></td>
<td>$1,090</td>
<td>$275</td>
<td>$1,631</td>
<td>$855</td>
<td>$452</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY
Fathers and Brothers:

I would like to start this report with an appeal. I need your help. The work of gathering the history of our Church is much more than can be done by one person working alone. So I would ask each one of you to think about how you can help to preserve our history. Here are some special areas of concern:

The fathers of the PCA—the founding generation. If you are particularly close to one of our founding fathers, please take time to encourage him to donate his papers to the Historical Center. Even offer to help with the labor of packing and shipping. Often you will find that these men don’t think their papers would be important, but such materials represent their witness and testimony—their life-work in the Lord’s kingdom—and are a vital part of the story of the PCA. Of special interest are correspondence files, committee records, and other materials that would help to tell the story of our church and their role in it. (For more information, see the brochure at www.pcanet.org/history/publications/donatepapers.html.)

Committee minutes at the GA and presbytery levels. Usually just enough of these minutes are printed for the members of each committee, and unless a committee member donates those records to the Historical Center, we have no way of preserving the work of that committee for future reference and study. Of special importance are the records of the various ad-interim study committees.

The session minute books and other records of dissolved churches. Again, once these things are gone, there is no way to replace them. It is difficult to suffer the dissolution of a local congregation, but far worse to have no record of its existence.

The PCA Historical Center also seeks to document the published works of PCA pastors and PCA members. Preferably, donated works should be signed and dated by the author. In this same vein, if your church has published its history, please be sure to submit a copy to the Historical Center.
We seek to preserve our history precisely because it is a witness and a testimony to what the Lord has done in our lives. To that end—that God would be glorified and that all men might be drawn to Him—I pray you will hear this appeal and join with me in this work of preserving and promoting our history.

**Our Mission:** Since its establishment in 1985, the PCA Historical Center has sought to preserve and promote the record of what God has done and is doing through the people of the PCA. We do this by:

- Preserving the official records of the PCA, its agencies and committees.
- Collecting the personal papers of key individuals in the PCA.
- Promoting the writing of church histories by our local congregations.
- Working to develop in the people a deeper appreciation of the value of our legacy.

The Historical Center currently houses the records of four conservative Presbyterian denominations (PCA, RPCES, BPC and RPCGS) and the manuscript collections of over sixty individuals connected with these church bodies. Most recently with the donation of the Allan A. MacRae papers and the Robert Dick Wilson Papers, our collections now begin even to expand beyond the immediate confines of the PCA and its predecessor denominations. Among the MacRae papers, for instance, there are the Minutes of Covenant Presbytery [unaffiliated], as well as a large collection of materials reflecting the history of both the Collingswood Synod and General Synod of the Bible Presbyterian Church.

In short, I think we are increasingly in a position to be of great blessing to the larger Church by helping to preserve more of the record of the conservative Presbyterian movement of the twentieth and twenty-first centuries. As one of the new generation of academic historians recently said to me, “You are establishing a nice little shop out there. Great work!” May God alone be praised, as He has put us in a position to serve the Church in this way.

**Progress in the work of the Historical Center** during the last year can be enumerated in the following categories:

**Collections Development:** The following were added to the Historical Center’s holdings in 2002:

1. **Allan A. MacRae Paper**—85 cu. ft. Dr. MacRae was one of the first professors at Westminster Theological Seminary and co-founder of Faith and Biblical seminaries. This collection is the largest and arguably one of the three most significant collections received this year. It was donated by TE John MacRae (Faith PCA, Quarryville, PA) and by the Board of Biblical Seminary. The collection is particularly important for the study of the Fundamentalist/modernist controversy of the 1930s. (See [http://www.pcanet.org/history/findingaids/macrae/index.html](http://www.pcanet.org/history/findingaids/macrae/index.html).)
2. Robert Dick Wilson Papers—2 cu. ft. Dr. Wilson was a noted Old Testament scholar and defender of the inerrancy of the Scriptures. He served for thirty years at Princeton and then helped to establish Westminster Seminary. Dr. Wilson’s papers were located among the MacRae collection and reflect the close mentor/student relationship between the two men. (See http://www.pcanet.org/history/findingaids/wilson/index.html.)

3. Paul R. Gilchrist Papers—26 cu. ft. Dr. Gilchrist served as the second Stated Clerk of the PCA from 1988 to 1998, after having first served as the Stated Clerk of the RPCES from 1971 to 1982. This is a wide-ranging collection with emphases on fraternal relations, church polity, and judicial business.

4. Virginia Tidball Collection—2 cu. ft. This collection mainly reflects the ministry of Rev. Charles Tidball, an itinerant preacher in Arkansas.

5. Charles J. Lowry Papers—0.5 cu. ft. Most of this collection pertains to the earlier work of the PCA’s Committee on Administration.


8. Todd W. Allen Papers—0.25 cu. ft. Focuses on the Vanguard Presbytery of the PCA.

9. Collection of early 20th century Sunday service bulletins, donated by RE David Cooper,

10. PCA Stated Clerk’s Office Records—7 cu. ft. “Rainbow books” [nominating committees]; General Assembly handbooks;


14. Westminster Presbyterian Church (Chattanooga, TN) Records—0.5 cu. ft.


16. Minute Book of the Missionary Society of the RPCNA,GS—1 folder. This Minute Book and the portrait of Rev. John Black were graciously donated by Mr. Tom Reid, library and archivist at the Reformed Presbyterian Theological Seminary, Pittsburgh, PA.

17. Lithograph portrait of John Black, D.D. (RPCNA,GS)—1 folder. Rev. Black was the first Stated Clerk of the New Light Reformed Presbyterian Church, 1933 – 1936.

18. Covenant Theological Seminary, Media master tapes—22 cu. ft. Tapes of chapel sermons and special events as well as video tapes of lectures.

Research Library: The Center’s library holdings currently stand at about 2000 volumes. An additional 143 titles were added in 2002, along with representative
issues of several Presbyterian journals and magazines. The Historical Center welcomes the donation of other works on all aspects of Presbyterian history, church polity, foreign missions, etc.

**Processing:** The major processing effort during 2002 focused on the presbytery records stored at the Center. In addition to the records of the presbyteries of the PCA, the Center also preserves significant holdings for the Reformed Presbyterian Church, General Synod, the RPCES and the Bible Presbyterian Church. An article on the Center’s collection of BPC presbytery records was printed in the December 2002 issue of *The Christian Observer*. Another major effort was in the gathering of a complete record documenting the year-to-year changes in the PCA Book of Church Order. Other processing focused on the papers of Dr. C. Gregg Singer and Dr. R. Laird Harris.

**Patronage levels for 2002:**
1. While the number of people physically walking through the door at the Historical Center was down this year, other aspects of patronage were up significantly. Some 300 visitors were received in the Center, including researchers, students, donors and others.
2. Electronic access to the PCA Historical Center continues to increase, with 574 email posts received from 291 different patrons in 2002. These posts covered such topics as requests for documents, genealogy searches, church polity questions, locating both books in print and out-of-print, local church history inquiries, denominational history searches, and so on.
3. The Center’s web site (http://www.pcanet.org/history) had an increase in traffic of about 57% over last year. The site now receives over 300 visitors per day, with each visitor viewing on average about 4 files. This translates to over 100,000 visitors per year. In addition to providing these visitors with the latest news on developments at the Center, I have continued to add new resources to the site, including the text of several small out-of-print books (i.e., Charles Hodge’s *What Is Presbyterianism?*).

**Equipment and Furnishings:**
Early January 2003 saw the arrival and installation of five moveable shelving units in the Historical Center. We now have a total of eight units, (or 15 ranges) and a combined total of over 1300 linear feet of shelving. This expansion allowed me to place all existing collections on shelving, as well as virtually all other materials currently stored in the archives. There is still room to install another 16 shelving units in the Historical Center’s allotted area of the Buswell Library.

Volunteer Help has been virtually non-existent this past year. One or two Covenant Seminary students have come in offering to serve as volunteers, but only one actually accomplished any work.
**Training:** Shortly before the last General Assembly in June of 2002, I had the opportunity to spend two weeks training Mr. Jason Mitchell, a student at Covenant College. Following the training time, Jason then returned to Covenant and began to organize the existing archival materials stored there on Lookout Mountain. That collection apparently totals some 80 cu. ft. of documents, photos and memorabilia at this time. Covenant College has since expressed an interest in continuing this relationship with annual training of interns at the Historical Center. In some cases this training might be on a for-credit basis.

**Historical Center Subcommittee:** The Historical Center Subcommittee continues to faithfully provide guidance and oversight for the operations of the Center. It is a distinct honor to be able to work with these men and women of God. Members of the Subcommittee are:

- Dr. Will Barker
- Miss Lannae Graham
- Dr. David Calhoun
- Mr. Edward S. Harris
- RE David Cooper
- Dr. Henry Lewis Smith
- Mrs. Shirley Duncan
- Mr. John Spencer

Dr. L. Roy Taylor and TE John Robertson are ex-officio members of the committee.

Respectfully submitted,

Director, PCA Historical Center
### 2004 PARTNERSHIP SHARES
for the PCA GENERAL ASSEMBLY MINISTRIES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2004 Budget</th>
<th>2003 Budget</th>
<th>2004 Partnership Shares $</th>
<th>% of Total</th>
<th>$ per Member</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Administrative Committee(2)</td>
<td>1,838,095</td>
<td>1,057,490</td>
<td>1,272,345</td>
<td>6.34%</td>
<td>5.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Education &amp; Publications</td>
<td>2,994,880</td>
<td>1,762,011</td>
<td>1,851,880</td>
<td>9.22%</td>
<td>7.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant College(3)(4)</td>
<td>21,270,108</td>
<td>1,720,000</td>
<td>2,200,000</td>
<td>10.96%</td>
<td>8.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant Theological Seminary(4)</td>
<td>7,585,000</td>
<td>1,785,000</td>
<td>1,960,000</td>
<td>9.76%</td>
<td>7.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mission to North America</td>
<td>6,489,712</td>
<td>5,767,127</td>
<td>6,259,712</td>
<td>31.18%</td>
<td>24.82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mission to the World(5)</td>
<td>39,762,920</td>
<td>4,887,200</td>
<td>5,441,400</td>
<td>27.10%</td>
<td>21.58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reformed University Ministries</td>
<td>1,044,990</td>
<td>301,493</td>
<td>370,640</td>
<td>1.85%</td>
<td>1.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridge Haven</td>
<td>1,411,146</td>
<td>675,600</td>
<td>723,005</td>
<td>3.60%</td>
<td>2.87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Foundation</td>
<td>673,000</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Retirement &amp; Benefits</td>
<td>1,276,300</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>0.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTALS</strong></td>
<td><strong>84,346,151</strong></td>
<td><strong>17,955,921</strong></td>
<td><strong>20,078,982</strong></td>
<td><strong>100%</strong></td>
<td><strong>79.62</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**252,196 Total Communicant Members (2002 Statistics)**

1. The **PARTNERSHIP SHARE** is that portion of the approved expense budget that is dependent on contributions from the PCA churches and individuals. *When contributions are less than the amount of the PARTNERSHIP SHARE, the committees and agencies cannot fulfill the programs and services which the General Assembly approved.*

2. The PCA Office Building budget is not included in the PARTNERSHIP SHARE. Gifts for the Office Building Fund are over and above the PARTNERSHIP SHARE, and benefit all of the committees and agencies in Atlanta.

3. Covenant College will ask $10/member for its Church Scholarship Promise Program for 2004.

4. These two institutions are on a July 1 through June 30 fiscal year.

5. The Mission to the World PARTNERSHIP SHARE includes the consolidated portion of the MTW budget identified as Unrestricted or General Fund. It does not include any items which are considered Restricted or “donor designated” funds, including, but not limited to, such items as: missionary support, program ministries and project budgets, etc.

**NOTE:** PCA Retirement & Benefits and PCA Foundation do not share in the PARTNERSHIP SHARES program.
APPENDIX D

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATION
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Introduction

John Calvin wrote in his *Institutes of the Christian Religion* that Christians need solid biblical instruction in order to know what is truth and how to discern the difference between that which is truth and that which is fraud and error. Today’s Christians, both younger and older, are challenged as never before in history to know that truth and discern error in the process. Secular humanistic pluralism has determined the agenda and playing field for our culture. In light of that, the church has a vital role in equipping and preparing this generation to confront this kind of world.

Henry Zylstra wrote in his outstanding book *Testament of Vision*, that learning is a spiritual calling and if done properly it attaches us to God. Being attached to God joins us to a view of life that has the Triune God at the center. Being grounded in the Christian faith is not only part of the growth process of Christians, but it also plays a role in the ultimate restoration of all things. Redemptive learning is a life transforming process that reminds us of our present position in Christ as well as where we fit in God’s overall plan for his people.

Church growth, renewal, or vitalization is not methodologically determined but rather biblically and theologically driven. Although methods, programs, and activities are required, they are merely the conduit for the transformation of life taking place. Christian education, including teaching, training, equipping, and deploying for service is at the base of any and everything a church does. Without that foundation, the building may be upon the sand rather than the rock.

Christian Education and Publications seeks to carry out that challenge within the framework of the Presbyterian Church in America with great sensitivity to the challenges and opportunities of this present moment, but always with an eye to the consummation of God’s promised renewal and transformation of all things. The following is a report to the 2003 General Assembly of our efforts in this area. We present them with praise and thanksgiving to our all-sufficient God with the hopes and prayers of his continued blessing upon the fruits of our ministry.
I. Training

Training is a most vital part of CE&P’s ministry to PCA churches and presbyteries. Through training and conferences, CE&P multiplies and gives ready access to local churches. Nowhere is this better seen than through the ministry of CE/P’s training team.

A. Regional Trainers
There are fifteen regional trainers, five youth consultants, and ten WIC trainers who serve and minister across the nation and Canada to the Christian educational needs of our denomination. Through trainers, carefully selected and prepared, CE&P is able to multiply its ministry in the most effective and efficient way. It is a win/win situation as the needs of local churches are met in a cost-effective way. These trainers are deployed throughout the church, twelve months of the year, to assist local churches in their disciple-making process.

The scope of the regional teacher trainers includes:
1. teacher training in all areas of the classroom education;
2. specific training for churches using our GCP curriculum;
3. consulting and evaluation of local Christian education ministries.

B. The Youth Ministry Consultants
Youth Ministry Consultants assist CE&P in helping churches, youth workers, parents, and students grow in their understanding and appreciation of youth ministry, in their love for Christ, His church, and each other. The vital role of the church’s goals are met through youth ministry consulting weekends, face-to-face consultations, phone and E-mail consultations, and Equip conferences.

C. WIC Trainers
WIC Trainers are women strategically located and chosen for their spiritual maturity, their understanding of the important role of women in local church ministry, and their leadership ability. They assist the local WIC leaders in evaluating existing ministries, understanding the implications of covenant theology as it relates to that ministry, building community on the leadership team, and integrating women’s ministry in the total church ministry.

The WIC training team serves as a link to the two complementary tracks of discipleship materials for women: the first track is composed of five topical studies that teach biblical principles of womanhood. The second track is a five-year curriculum that studies various books of the Bible from a covenantal perspective.
D. Millennial Training
From May 2002 through March 2003, eleven “Discipling Millennials” seminars were conducted in nine states. These seminars are designed to help mobilize and train PCA members to have a redemptive impact on the church’s youngest members. Along with detailing characteristics of the millennial generation and describing methodologies to reach them, the seminars are designed to help congregations work through unique issues relating to their efforts to reach millennials. Understanding the need and knowing how to reach the millennials are top priorities for CE&P. God instructs us to reach the next generation, and the times underscore the urgency of our obedience to God.

II. Conferences And Seminars

A. Children’s Ministry Conference
Over the last four years, the PCA Children’s Ministry Conference has become a great retreat as well as valuable training time for those working with children in our denomination. The conference of 2002 was our best yet.

Teaching on how our covenantal theology mandates the priority of training of our children was coupled with over thirty-five workshops; the conference was designed to make this training practical and purposeful for all ages of children and all sizes of churches. The highlight of this three-day conference is the fellowship of children’s ministry workers from around the country, meeting together, eating together, sharing new ideas, and encouraging one another to go back home to tell the next generation God’s story.

The Children’s Advisory Subcommittee, composed of nine members, has been approved by the CE Committee to advise, consult, and help plan the programs administered by CE&P’s Children’s Ministry Coordinator.

B. Equip Conferences
Equip conferences are a coordinated effort between CE&P and local churches and presbyteries. CE&P conducts about four of these a year. Equip conferences consist primarily of workshops designed to bring together those who teach in local churches and the resources available through CE&P. These workshops are custom tailored to meet needs and to be means of encouragement. Staff, regional trainers, and consultants are available to provide training, evaluation, and follow up for teachers and leaders in Christian education.
C. Mercy Ministry Conference
“Moving People Into Mercy Ministry” was jointly sponsored by CE&P and Mission to North America. Some 300-plus people were in attendance. Attendees responded in appreciation, describing challenges and various action plans for getting involved in mercy ministry. If this recent conference is anything like the previous efforts, God will take our church another step toward seeing mercy ministry at the heart of the gospel. The unique feature of this conference was the 36 workshops. One outgrowth of the mercy ministry conference will be a series of training seminars for deacons and other interested people conducted by Dr. George Fuller. The topic will be “Deacons Serve Seniors,” a ministry to and through deacons and coordinated by local church leaders.

D. Christian School Conference
The school governance and church school relations conference was a cooperative effort linking CE&P and Christian Schools International. Some 40 schools out of the PCA’s 300-plus schools are affiliated with CSI. Their resources are valuable tools to our schools. We believe our covenant theology requires church and home coming together to educate, train, and prepare our covenant children for kingdom living. This provided a vehicle for PCA sponsored schools to begin to network.

E. Racial Reconciliation Conference
In cooperation with North Georgia Presbytery, CE&P sponsored a racial reconciliation conference. The topic around which the conference was planned was diversity in worship, in a continuing effort to bridge the gulf between African Americans and Anglo believers in the PCA. One hundred twenty-five people attended.

F. WIC Conferences
The annual Leadership Training Seminar for the PresWIC women continues to grow and impact local churches and presbyteries in crafting and sustaining women’s ministries that teach and equip women with a biblical understanding of living and ministering to another of God’s covenant family.

Leadership Training 2003 introduced a two-track program for PresWIC leadership and Directors of Women’s Ministries. The new track for Directors of Women’s Ministries had a good beginning, as thirty-eight women received resources, networking, and continuing education. One hundred thirty PresWIC women were given many good tools for training local WIC leadership. The Women’s Advisory Subcommittee of eight and the ten WIC trainers joined the WIC staff in presenting a depth of rich resources to the women.
The Women In the Church General Assembly is a two-day program designed:
1. To celebrate the covenant privileges and obligations with other women who share the same calling and commitment.
2. To encourage oneness in marriage and ministry, and to explore ways to strengthen a woman’s witness in her family. There is also directed intercessory prayer for each commissioner. Four hundred commissioner’s wives meet for these events.

G. Christian Education Presbytery Chairmen
The annual meeting for Christian education presbytery chairmen is scheduled for September 17-18, 2003. This is in conjunction with the regular stated meeting of the Assembly CE&P Committee in Atlanta. The purpose of these meeting is for fellowship, understanding of what is happening in different presbyteries, hearing about resources that are available to them, and discussing issues and trends effecting Christian education in our culture, our churches, and especially our homes.

III. Youth Camps And Conferences
CE&P has been involved in various camps and conferences for students and youth leaders in the past year. YOWAW "Youth World Awareness Weekend," was held in February 2003 at Ridge Haven, the PCA camp and conference center. The emphasis of this four-day conference was to help students embrace a Christian world-and-life view from a biblically reformed perspective, making sure “missions” is a strong part of that world view. Deep teaching, strong fellowship, and loads of fun were a part of this year’s conference. This was in joint cooperation with Ridge Haven, CE&P, MNA, and MTW. Over 200 senior high students attended the conference.

Also, in February 2003, a "Connect Conference" was held for PCA Youth Workers and their spouses in Orlando, Florida. The conference was hosted by YIMI ("Youth in Ministry Institute") of Covenant Seminary, in cooperation with CE&P. Five days and four nights of teaching and providential connecting of youth workers were part of the focus and design.

Two camps are planned for high school students this summer: PYA-East and PYA-West. PYA (Presbyterian Youth in America) exists for a three-fold purpose:
1. To offer high school students an in-depth week of practical instruction on the Reformed faith and worldview.
2. To help students in the area of leadership training to enable them to go back to their churches and make an impact with their peer group and help adult youth leaders.

3. To interact with committed and excited PCA students from across the country.

IV. Resources

Even though the Apostle Paul tells us in 2 Corinthians 10:4, “For the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh but have divine power to destroy strongholds,” we are thankful for the many resources He has given us to assist in the study and understanding of His infallible written Word. CE&P is thankful to be able to provide such resources through books, curriculum, publications, articles, and manuals for the benefit of God’s people. It is through such gifted writers used by the Holy Spirit that, “We destroy arguments and every lofty opinion raised against the knowledge of God, and take every thought captive to obey Christ . . .”

A. The CE&P Bookstore

Our bookstore is an expanding ministry resource that has enabled CE&P to minister to PCA pastors and leaders for many years. This ministry has been blessed by the Lord to provide not only for its constituents, but also to assist CE&P with much needed revenue for its ministry. The sale of materials has grown steadily through the years, especially as more and more people use our website for ordering. The Lord has blessed CE&P with a faithful and diligent staff in providing the best of service to its customers. They also provide helpful suggestions when people make inquiry about recommending materials. The Bookstore has a limited number of books in stock but is able to access a greater number through its distributors. It has a catalog of titles and a website for further information.

B. Great Commission Publications

Since 1975 the PCA has benefited greatly by the joint partnership with the Orthodox Presbyterian Church in publishing Sunday school curriculum for all ages through Great Commission Publications. CE&P and the OPC’s Committee on Christian Education are charged to maintain the publishing arm as an extension of their respective ministries.

Historically, GCP has majored in the production of Sunday school curriculum. Under the name Show Me Jesus, the materials are rooted
in the reformed heritage and doctrine of the denomination. The curriculum has been expanded and enhanced in the years since the joint venture was launched and now has courses for age two through high school. The next major modification will be restructuring the departments into two-year age groupings in order to better serve our churches’ needs.

In addition, GCP maintains publications in the following categories:
- *Trinity Hymnal* (original and revised editions)
- VBS curriculum—augmented by a working alliance with VBS Reachout Adventures of Seattle
- Catechetical materials, including *Kids’ Quest! Catechism Club* and a new children’s curriculum to be introduced this fall. Many PCA churches are now onboard and ready to start their “Kid’s Quest” this fall.
- Church standards
- Leadership resources
- Adult elective studies
- *Basic Christian Doctrine* booklets
- Church bulletins (subscription service)

GCP’s mission goes beyond publishing and distributing materials. Support for churches using the curricula is provided in tandem with CE&P through regional roundtables, *Ready Set Teach* (a free quarterly newsletter for Sunday school teachers), and CE&P’s regional teacher trainers. A new team of GCP field representatives further increases the staff’s ability to be available.

C. *Equip for Ministry*

Our bi-monthly magazine receives a great deal of appreciation. This publication is produced for the leadership in local churches. It offers articles on subjects that pastors, officers, teachers, and others involved in ministry can relate to in their ministry. Tips are included for improving their skills and book reviews to aid in keeping up on topics and issues facing the church. God continues to bless in the production of this magazine even though between 8,000 and 10,000 copies are distributed without a subscription fee. A few churches pay a small fee to have copies bulk mailed to the church for distribution. While *Equip* is not a “PCA denominational magazine,” it does contain items that will benefit the church at large. CE&P encourages churches to help in promoting the magazine by ordering enough copies to distribute to
their leadership. Participants in CE&P events automatically receive a one-year subscription and numerous local churches subscribe to multi-copies for general distribution. Individuals can also subscribe.

D. Bulletin Supplement
The Bulletin Supplement is a monthly insert sent to churches. It is an in-house publication that shares news and ideas gleaned from hundreds of PCA church newsletters and bulletins. It is helpful in letting the people in the pew see what the Lord is doing in churches across the nation. The bulletin supplement is well worth the subscription fee of $78.00 per hundred per year. Other bulletin supplements are produced each year. They include four weekly stewardship inserts that teach about giving to the Lord’s work in preparation for the church’s annual stewardship drive. In recent years, CE&P has also produced a Reformation Sunday bulletin insert. This has been well received and can be reviewed and ordered on CE&P’s website (www.pcanet.org/cep) each year in the fall.

E. WIC Resources
The WIC Resource Quarterly is sent to PresWIC leadership, local WIC leadership, Directors of Women’s Ministries, and pastor’s wives and missionaries. Also available is a reproducible monthly WICK Bulletin Supplement. Contributions to the WIC Love Gift video for 2002 were $83,000 benefits RUM in 2003.

F. Youth Ministry Manual
The manual is currently being compiled at this time. It is being designed to help youth workers in the PCA in five major areas:
1. Theology from a Reformed perspective
2. Importance of integrity in life and ministry
3. Philosophy and experience of youth ministry
4. Being equipped for youth ministry for the long-haul
5. Practical information concerning various aspects of youth ministry in the PCA and beyond

A comprehensive manual for children’s ministry workers is in great demand from our local churches. The heart of the manual will be a resource guide on how to develop and sustain a God-centered ministry to covenant children. It will also serve to connect the churches to one another and to the denomination as they seek training and resources in Christian education.
Teaching Children to Worship is another resource being developed. This fifty-two lesson curriculum will aid parents and church leadership in teaching children why and how we worship. It will include instruction on all of the elements of worship while teaching scripture, psalms and hymns that will prepare our children to be true worshippers.

G. Video Lending Library
The library continues to serve over three hundred churches. There are over 1700 tapes in the library composing 600 different series. A sampling of subjects include: apologetics, Christian world-view, family, marriage, youth, and world missions. The cost for a church to join is $175 per year, and mission churches pay $75 per year.

H. Website
Communication is always a challenge and an opportunity. We frequently hear about needs for which CE&P has resources. Reaching the right people with that information is a regular priority for us. Our website (www.pcanet.org/cep) is one of the best ways for you to stay regularly informed about the ministry of CE&P. You will find a calendar of events with pertinent information about the event, speakers, dates, and how to register for conferences. Also, there are featured books and articles.

V. RECOMMENDATIONS

In light of the above report, the Christian Education and Publications Committee submits the following recommendations:

1. That the General Assembly join with CE/P in expressing thanks to following list of people:
   - RE Jack Sullivan, TE Randy Kimbrough, and RE William Stanway for their faithful service to God, the PCA, and CE&P staff and committee.
   - Kathy Cheely, Vicki Drake, and Kathy Wargo for their energies and efforts during the past five years for serving on CE&P’s Women’s Advisory Sub-Committee.
   - Those who have assisted CE&P in its various training events and conferences, speaking, leading seminars, and consulting with various people from local churches.
3. That the above report be received as a fair and accurate reporting of CE&P’s activities during 2002 and 2003.
4. That the Assembly be reminded of CE&P’s assistance to the church regarding resource data for youth ministry, children’s ministry, and women’s ministry personnel in the PCA.
5. In assisting in the education and training our covenant children, that local churches be encouraged to consider using the new children’s catechism curriculum, *Kids Quest*, produced by CE&P and GCP.
6. That following the annual review and evaluation of CE&P’s coordinator, TE Charles Dunahoo be elected for the 2003-04 year.
7. That the Assembly join with CE&P in expressing thanks to the Women in the Church for their support of the 2002 Love Gift offering for CE&P’s children’s ministry program.
8. That the Assembly encourage the participation in the WIC 2003 Love Gift project directed to Reformed University Ministries.
9. That the 2004 CE&P budget be approved, as presented by the Administrative Committee.
10. That the Assembly join with CE&P in expressing appreciation to Mission to North America for its partnering with CE&P in the mercy ministry conferences and to those churches that participated in the events.
REPORT OF COVENANT COLLEGE
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Greetings in the name of Jesus Christ.

It is my pleasure to report to the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America on behalf of the Board of Trustees of Covenant College.

Under the direction of the Board, the college administration is continually evaluating the strengths and weaknesses of the college in light of its mission and purpose, with the expectation that continual improvements will be made to strengthen our abilities to fulfill that mission and stay true to that purpose. The Annual Report for the year 2001-2002 will help you better understand and evaluate the work of Covenant College in the most recently-completed fiscal year. [Contact Covenant College for a copy of this report.] I am grateful to God and very happy to report that the Board of Trustees is pleased with the continued growth and development of the college, the quality of its distinctive educational program, and the strong sense of momentum that we currently enjoy even in the midst of very challenging circumstances.

In light of the fact that the Annual Report attached here is for the 2001-2002 fiscal year, which ended June 30, 2002, I am also providing in this introductory letter a brief update on the current 2002-2003 fiscal year.

These are, to say the least, interesting times, especially for higher education. The economy continues to languish, creating uncertainty for investors and donors and making long-term projections difficult. The reality of war, with all the attendant economic implications, has made the future only fuzzier. Higher education is feeling the pinch, with massively reduced budgets in both the public and private sectors, lower contributions, the prospect of historically high tuition increases, and intensifying competition. Christian higher education is in a season of flux, as colleges wrestle with their identities and missions and look for ways to address their financial woes. Without a turn-around in the market, many smaller colleges could disappear.

In the midst of such times, it is encouraging to report that there is a sense of excitement and renewed energy about Covenant, both on and off campus. During these times of intense competition for students, financial uncertainty throughout the global economy, and deep spiritual need, we have a unique opportunity to provide a growing number of students with the intellectual, spiritual, and moral resources they need to have a profound impact
on a culture that desperately needs to hear God’s truth. I’m convinced that the challenges Covenant faces today are the raw materials for becoming more focused and dedicated to our mission.

What are those challenges? I’ll summarize them under four headings: Clarity and Communication of Vision, Program Development, Enrollment Growth, and Finances.

**First, Clarity and Communication of Vision.** Covenant enrolls about two percent of the college-age population of the PCA. While prospective students make alternate college choices for a variety of reasons, our challenge at Covenant is continually to improve our communication with our core constituencies. We are upgrading our print media, enhancing our mail communication, and creating an overall marketing strategy that will give Covenant a much greater presence in the minds of prospective students and their families, as well as in churches and schools. The “story” of Covenant is compelling, and we are committed to communicating the right message, told in the right ways, to the right people, at the right time!

**Second, Program Development.** Building on the strength of our current faculty, academic program, and co-curricular activities, we need to enhance our offerings in strategic directions:
- an art major, as well as others in the future;
- more financial resources for faculty scholarship;
- fully integrated technology in all buildings (our residence halls will be “online” by next fall);
- facilities which support adequately our academic enterprise (the new Campus Center, housing the Frank and Dorothy Brock Library and a new student dining facility, is currently in the “major gift” phase);
- additional intercollegiate sports, including women’s and men’s tennis and golf.

While we will not get caught up in the mad dash for “more – bigger – newer,” we want to provide a well-rounded, well-resourced program that will prepare our students for the breadth of callings that will give meaning and purpose to their lives as servants of Jesus Christ. One further note: Wise and competent leadership throughout the college will be key to effective program-building, and we depend on God’s provision for highly-skilled, motivated, and mission-driven leaders for the challenges ahead.

**Third, Enrollment Growth.** This past fall (August 2002), we enrolled 255 new students – a wonderful, gifted class. Recruitment in this competitive marketplace is an ongoing challenge. Students are, after all, the reason Covenant College exists, and we are committed to communicating effectively with prospective students and helping them through the application and matriculation process. Our Recruitment and Admissions team has implemented a new recruitment plan,
and, as of the end of March, we were on a record pace for numbers of applications (20% ahead of last year).

Finally, Finances. We have had a significant budget challenge this year, which we’ve addressed aggressively through reducing expenses and raising additional revenue. With careful attention to many details, we have trimmed about $2,000,000 from our operating expenses, without salary reductions or budget-driven lay-offs. This means, of course, that our faculty and staff are working more creatively and efficiently to deliver the quality of program which we committed to provide to our students at the beginning of the year.

Our Covenant Fund – which annually provides needed financial support for scholarships, academic programs, athletics, and student life – has a goal of just under $2,000,000 for this fiscal year ending June 30, 2003. We had a good early spring in contributions, but we remain behind the pace needed to make our goal. How well we finish the year financially will depend in large part on our reaching the $2,000,000 mark.

In addition, endowments must be built to enable the College to support existing and new programs. The next fifteen years will see trillions of dollars pass from one generation to the next, and the opportunity is before us to serve the College well, as God enables, with long-term financial support. The Covenant College Foundation, under the leadership of its President, Dr. Frank Brock, will play a crucial role in growing the endowment for the College over the next several years.

In all of this, it is absolutely critical that Covenant be what it is, standing strong for the Scriptures, the gospel, and the kingdom of Christ. First and foremost, this is our calling, and, succeed or fail, we will remain true to this calling. But may I also say that these foundational commitments position Covenant strategically for the current marketplace: they represent our distinctive and highly desirable educational program at the very time when many of our principal competitors are leaving their godly legacies behind. May it never be so with Covenant College!

This has been a year of important transitions, remarkable blessings, and serious challenges, and we are trusting God for wisdom and provision as we look toward the end of this year and the start of the next. We are humbled by the privilege to serve the churches and families of the Presbyterian Church in America, and covet your prayers for God’s blessing on us all as we serve him under our College motto: “In all things .... Christ preeminent.”

Respectfully submitted,
Niel Nielsen, Ph.D., President
Covenant College
With great joy and gratitude for God’s sovereign blessing, we bring you this Report on the 2001-2002 academic and fiscal year at Covenant College. The year included several major milestones in the College’s history, including a record class of incoming students and a new president. At the same time, the College continued to pursue with energy and faithfulness its core academic mission and purpose, and we are including in this report our testimony to God’s gracious provision in enabling us to fulfill the particular calling he has given us.

Here are key highlights from 2001-2002:

I. Academic Program
   The distinctive mission of the academic program of Covenant College grows directly out of the College’s Statement of Purpose, to “help students make significant progress toward maturity” in three areas: identity in Christ, biblical frame of reference, and service that is Christlike. (For the complete Statement of Purpose, see Attachment A, p. 414.)

   A. Traditional Program
      The four-year on-campus program of Covenant College (the “traditional program”) continues to be the primary focus of strategy and resources. With our firm foundation in the inerrant Scriptures and the gospel of Jesus Christ, our heritage in the reformed intellectual tradition, our rigorous academic program, and our vibrant community of Christian learners in a spectacular physical setting, we take our three-part purpose very seriously and measure all that occurs on campus in those terms (see Attachments B, p. 417, and C, p. 419, for a summary of assessment methods and results).

      According to the National Survey of Student Engagement, Covenant students continue to rank their college higher than their peers at other undergraduate institutions for “level of academic challenge,” “an enriching educational experience,” and “supportive campus environment.” During the year, eight new faculty members joined our ranks in Music, History, Biblical Studies, Education, Community Development, English, Philosophy, and the library.

      Our faculty members continue to excel in scholarship, with numerous publications, conference presentations, and various seminars and workshops throughout the year (see Attachment D, p. 423, for a partial listing of faculty scholarly activities).
B. Nontraditional Programs

The bulk of this report refers to the traditional, undergraduate program of the college, but we pay close attention to our two non-traditional programs as well. Both the Quest adult degree completion program and the Master of Education program are growing in enrollment, generating income, and having very positive influence connecting faith, learning, and practice in the lives of the students in the programs. The Quest program continues to be the largest department of the college and continues to make positive changes in curriculum and delivery resulting in positive ratings by current students, alumni, and leaders in the marketplace. The Master of Education program continues to receive high marks relative to a number of internal and external measures. Nearly seven thousand K-12 students are influenced by the educators who attend classes each year. Both Quest and M.Ed. provide the opportunity to shape the thinking and living of thousands of students and the people with whom they interact daily, and we are enthusiastically seeking to develop and grow these programs as God enables.

C. Academic Support Services

All areas of academic support have continued to provide excellent assistance to educational endeavors on the campus, and thereby contribute significantly to the accomplishment of our core mission. Technology Services, Instructional Technology and Telephone Services have all helped to provide and facilitate the use of technical tools from a campus-wide data base system and consistent upgrades on hardware and software to exceptional service and support for the human use of very advanced tools. Additional emphasis of the role of the Chief Information Officer relative to oversight of all technology purchases and long range strategic planning will take place in the coming academic year. The Library continues to address issues and tactics raised in the three-year plan adding to the staff and the collection. The addition of a new director has reinvigorated the library with new attention to infrastructure and services. Audiovisual Services continues to support classroom instruction and large venue presentations by good stewardship of limited resources and excellent management of student workers. The addition of a part-time assistant has been of a great help and will be continued in the next academic year.
II. Enrollment

In God’s good providence, fall 2001 brought a record enrollment in the traditional program of 901, with a total full-time equivalent enrollment, including the Quest adult degree completion program and the Master of Education program, of 1254. The college’s student population has more than doubled since 1990. The 299 new students were the largest class in the history of the college. In all, our students came from more than 40 states and 28 countries, with 126 students from backgrounds recognized as diverse. More than 50% of our students came from more than 500 miles away from the campus. Fifty-eight percent were from PCA background, with the other 42% representing other Reformed and evangelical communities. Fifty-five percent were female. Forty-six percent came from Christian schools, 38% from public schools or GED, and 16% were home-schooled. Overall College retention was 83%, which places us at the top of the rankings for colleges and universities in the Southeast. The Quest program enrolled 459 students during the 2001-2002 year, compared to 421 the previous year. The Master of Education degree program enrolled 66 students during the 2001-2002 year.

III. Finances

By God’s grace and provision, Covenant College was once again able to finish the year in the black. Although the college endowment suffered due to broader economic conditions, generous alumni, churches, parents and friends of the college gave nearly $3.6 million in gifts and pledge payments to enable us to fund our programs and projects. Forty-six percent of the congregations in the PCA contributed to the college, many as part of the Church Scholarship Partnership Program (a contribution of $10 per member). The percentage of alumni giving soared to a record 38%, placing the college at the top of institutions in the Council for Christian Colleges and Universities. In all, the college received gifts from 2,425 individuals, churches, and organizations. Covenant students received more than $7 million in grants and scholarships, with more than 90% of our traditional students receiving some form of financial aid. In addition, donors contributed $520,000 to the Endowment Fund during the year. On behalf of the students of the college and the thousands they will touch during their lives -- the true beneficiaries of your generous and faithful partnership with us -- we say “Thank You!” We are grateful to God for your sharing in this good calling and this fruitful ministry, and pray that God would continue to enable us to work together to provide the financial resources for the years ahead.
IV. Campus Development
A new building, Jackson Hall, was completed, housing offices for the Chalmers Center for Economic Development and including five additional classrooms. The college launched the Capital Campaign for the new Campus Center, which will include the Frank and Dorothy Brock Library and a new campus dining facility. The Center will be the single largest building project which the college has undertaken, and will serve well the long-term academic and community needs of our growing student body. The Campus Center is the next step in our long-term Campus Master Plan, which will provide facilities and resources for an eventual on-campus student population of 2000.

V. Presidential Transition
After fifteen fruitful years as President, Dr. Frank Brock retired as of June 30, 2002. During his tenure, God blessed the college as Covenant’s enrollment, faculty, facilities, and revenue all more than doubled. Along with his leadership in these areas, Dr. Brock was highly involved with the students, as he led overseas trips, taught courses, and spent thousands of hours in personal conversations. We are delighted that Dr. Brock will continue his service to the college and the PCA as President of the Covenant College Foundation. After an extended search, Dr. Niel Nielson was introduced in December 2001 as the fifth President of Covenant College, and began his tenure on July 1, 2002.

VI. Annual Assessment
The foundation of any adequate assessment of the college’s effectiveness must be the Statement of Purpose that gives direction and shape to all that we do. We are including the Covenant College Statement of Purpose (Attachment A, p. 414) and supporting materials (Attachments B, p. 417 and C, p. 419) in order to provide a summary of the assessment methods and results which inform internal and external evaluations and which also drive our planning for the future. We consistently utilize both qualitative and quantitative methods and analysis of results in order to develop a holistic evaluation of college performance in light of our mission.

In all of this, our underlying and unchanging commitment is to fulfill our stated mission and to serve well our students, the church, and the world. It is our hope that God will be honored for his work in our midst and that this assessment process will enable college leadership to improve the quality of our service to the Lord within the bounds of our calling as a Christian learning community. There is much to be thankful for in this assessment. The health of the college as a faithful learning community is in general very strong with respect to both internal and external standards.
APPENDIX E

SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT
OF THE COMMITTEE ON COVENANT COLLEGE
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Recommendations:

1. That the General Assembly thank and praise God for the excellent work and faithfulness of the Board of Trustees, faculty, and staff of Covenant College in serving the Presbyterian Church in America in its mission to educate students for the Kingdom of God.

2. That the General Assembly designate October 19, 2003 as “Covenant College Sunday” and encourage the congregations of the denomination to pray for the ministry of the college especially on that day.

3. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the PCA to support the ministry of Covenant College through encouraging prospective students to attend, through contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly, and through their prayers.

4. That the General Assembly approve the Budget for 2003-2004 as submitted through the Administrative Committee.


6. That the General Assembly approve the minutes of the meetings of the Board of Trustees for October 3-4, 2002 and March 20-21, 2003; with notations.

7. That the General Assembly receive as information the “Covenant College Annual Report 2001-2002.” We recognize God’s gracious and abundant blessing and commend the college in its desire to continue pursuing excellence in higher education for the glory of God.

8. That the General Assembly pray for Covenant College in its mission and ministry.
ATTACHMENT A

COVENANT COLLEGE STATEMENT OF PURPOSE

Covenant College is a Christ-centered institution of higher education, emphasizing liberal arts. It is operated by a Board of Trustees elected by the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America, and it exists to provide post-secondary educational services to that denomination and the wider public.

The college is committed to the Bible as the Word of God written, and accepts as its most adequate and comprehensive interpretation the summary contained in the *Westminster Confession of Faith* and Catechisms.

The focus of Covenant College is found in its motto, based on Colossians 1:18: “In All Things...Christ Pre-eminent.” Acknowledging Christ as the creator of all things, as the redeemer of people fallen into sin, as the touchstone of all truth, and as the sovereign ruler over all areas of life, the college strives to discern and to unfold the implications of His pre-eminence in all things. To serve this end we seek to appropriate the mind of Christ as the biblical perspective from which we characterize and respond to reality. In attempting to make such a biblically grounded frame of reference explicit and operative, we are committed to excellence in academic inquiry, and we seek to define all areas of the college’s structure and program according to this understanding of our purpose.

We seek to implement our purpose in view of our belief that all human beings are created in the image of God and are, therefore, spiritual, moral, social beings who think, act, value, and exercise dominion. Because we are called to reflect in finite ways what God is infinitely, we attempt to institute programs designed to offer all students the opportunity to discover and give expression to their potential in each facet of their redeemed humanness.

With these commitments in mind we seek to work together as a college community, responsibly striving, corporately and personally, to accomplish the following general aims in every area of life:

1. to see creation as the handiwork of God and to study it with wonder and respect;
2. to acknowledge the fallen nature of ourselves and of the rest of creation and to respond, in view of the renewal that begins with Christ’s redemption, by seeking to bring every thought and act into obedience to Him;
3. to reclaim the creation for God and redirect it to the service of God and humankind, receiving the many valuable insights into the
structure of reality provided by the good hand of God through thinkers in every age, and seeking to interpret and reform such insights according to the Scriptures;

(4) to see learning as a continuous process and vocation;

(5) to endeavor to think scripturally about culture so as to glorify God and promote true human advancement.

As an educational institution, Covenant College specifically seeks to provide educational services from a Christian perspective to the students who enroll. While the traditional undergraduate, on-campus programs remain the primary focus of the college, we recognize that the college also has a significant role to fulfill in the education of students in non-traditional categories.

A. Students in traditional on-campus programs are expected to become active participants in fulfilling the general aims just outlined. It is the college’s purpose to help these students make significant progress toward maturity in the following areas:

1. Identity in Christ. A Covenant student should be a person who is united with Christ and committed to Him. This union and commitment should lead to an understanding both of one’s sin and of one’s significance as a person redeemed by Christ, resulting in a growing awareness of purpose. This awareness of purpose should facilitate the development of goals, priorities, and practices that foster spiritual effectiveness and well-being, including the emotional, social, physical, and intellectual aspects of the individual student.

2. Biblical frame of reference. Students should be acquiring the ability to orient their whole lives by a perspective based on scriptural revelation. For realization of this goal the following are important:
   a. Scriptural knowledge. Students should be acquiring a working knowledge of the Scriptures, rejoicing in their promises and allowing them to direct their thoughts and actions in every area of life.
   b. Academic inquiry. Students should be acquiring a broad appreciation of the various aspects of creation, becoming familiar with valid methods of inquiry into each area of study. Each student should be acquiring some depth in one or two academic disciplines.
   c. Analytical skills. Students should be acquiring the capacity for incisive, critical and logical thinking.
   d. Communication skills. Students should be acquiring the ability to communicate ideas clearly in both speaking and writing.
3. Service that is Christ-like.
   a. Students should be assuming responsibilities within a local congregation as well as in the community of all believers. This implies demonstrating a positive influence on others while at the same time accepting their loving concern.
   b. Students should be assuming responsibilities in society as servants of God. This involves a total life-calling to fulfill one’s covenantal responsibilities as succinctly summarized in Genesis 1:28 and Matthew 28:18-20, including not only the student’s specific vocation, but all other activities as well.

B. Students participating in external or other non-traditional programs display a wide variety of backgrounds, purposes, and needs. Non-traditional programs are designed to meet the many diverse situations encountered; but, because God calls us to proclaim a Christian perspective on reality in the marketplace of society, such programs are seen as a significant part of our educational mission. Although students in non-traditional programs may not be able to participate fully in accomplishing the general aims outlined earlier in this statement, faculty members in such programs will teach from the Christian educational perspective of the college.

Complementing and enhancing this foundational Statement of Purpose are the following goals:

1. Covenant College seeks to attract students from a wide range of denominational, geographic, ethnic, racial and financial backgrounds; who meet set academic standards as measured by standardized tests and GPA; who demonstrate personal responsibility for obtaining an education; who are highly recommended by others who have observed their lives closely; and who can display a desire to benefit from the type of education the college offers.

2. Students entering the residential undergraduate program and the graduate program should attest to and exhibit an earnest commitment to Jesus Christ as Savior and Lord.

3. Covenant College strives to offer a rigorous academic program, and will admit only those students believed to be emotionally and intellectually capable of performing academically at the level required.

4. As a college emphasizing the liberal arts, Covenant College seeks to attract students capable of building a strong and broad foundation for a large variety of specific career callings and personal endeavors, including graduate studies.
5. The college seeks to hire highly qualified faculty members who are committed to teaching others, personal and academic counseling, and mature modeling of Christian faith and responsibility in all areas of life.

6. The college is committed to the development of its faculty, and encourages continual improvement in pedagogy, disciplinary and interdisciplinary expertise as might be reflected in research and publication, the integration of Christian faith and learning, and personal maturation.

7. The college faculty has the responsibility to develop and adopt a curriculum, for all academic programs, that prepares students to address a changing world in light of a Reformed and reforming biblical understanding.

8. Undergraduates in the residential program must take set courses constituting an interdisciplinary core informed by a Christian liberal arts perspective and a kingdom-focused multicultural awareness.

9. Although all college employees work to assure that students make progress toward our stated goals, the Student Development Office, administered by members of the faculty and others, bears the special responsibility of fostering a co-curricular environment that enables students to develop responsive learners in the academic environment, as responsible social participants in and out of the classroom, and as Christians whose worldview is consonant with the Scriptures.

While we cannot include in this report the entire body of methods, tools, and results which inform the College’s annual assessment, we include here brief descriptions of the methods we use (Attachment B, p. 417) and a summary of the results for 2001-2002 (Attachment C, p. 419).

ATTACHMENT B

ASSESSMENT METHOD DESCRIPTIONS

Bible Literacy Value-Added
A biblical literacy test has been designed by our biblical studies department and is administered early in the freshman year and then again late in the sophomore year, near the completion of twelve credit hours of instruction in Bible and doctrine. Scores are compared by mean difference for a sense of value-added.

Course Evaluations
Professors are required to have some courses evaluated each year. These evaluations are collected and aggregated as an indicator of college-wide instructional effectiveness. Professors also receive individual reports for each course they choose to assess.
Faith Statements
As a part of the application process at Covenant College, prospective students respond to a demanding application form. One question on the form provides opportunity for students to express a personal statement of faith. During assessment day, juniors are given the opportunity to rewrite that statement, and a team of trained raters evaluates the statements for any changes.

The question asks: Please tell us about your personal walk with the Lord. Ideally, your testimony should communicate a personal faith that is alive and active, descriptive of who you are uniquely in Christ. Show how God has used your family background, your experiences at Covenant, and individual characteristics to make you unique and uniquely His.

A group of second-year graduate students are trained in rating change in statements of faith according to a scale of one to five from strong regression of faith to strong progression of faith respectively across three areas of faith application: 1. with God, 2. with others, and 3. with the creation. Rather than using student self-report, evaluators are trained to use a Covenant “ideal” standard.

Focus Groups
Seniors take part in focus groups, which provide for a time of reflection in response to open-ended questions about the academic program. Items such as “What college practices most encourage you to find your identity in Christ?” elicit responses which help assess and shape the program.

Major Field Achievement Tests (MFATs)
On assessment day in April, students from ten of the majors take the Major Fields Achievement Tests. The scores are reported by discipline according to mean percentile rank. The college has a generally strong showing considering that an average college would rank at the 50th percentile in all areas. Each department receives a detailed report and will incorporate this year’s findings into next year’s departmental assessments.

Math Placement Value-Added
In some years a comparison of math scores has been used to assess relative growth in mathematical content. This year this assessment was not employed.

A math placement test is given at the beginning of the freshmen year and is readministered to juniors during assessment day. The test has a possible score of 60 points.

Senior Integration Papers (SIPs)
Every department on campus provides for a version of a Senior Integration Paper. The specific assignment varies from major to major but is to be rated
on a 4-item, 8-point scale. The purpose of the paper is to provide a capstone experience for the student and an assessment for the department. Students are to select a topic or project and to approach its study in a scholarly manner from a Christian world-and-life view. Professors rate the performance of the students relative to written expression, oral expression, content of the discipline, and the integration of faith.

SIP documents are available on the campus network in public folders. The documents represent all of the SIPs that students have given permission to make available.

**Social Problems Essay**
Juniors write an essay on assessment day each spring to describe how their experience at Covenant College has affected their ability to think critically from a Christian perspective regarding current social problems. Students are asked to describe two significant challenges facing our society and to articulate a Christian response. Essays are rated on six scales including reasoning, moral judgment, worldview, biblical themes, personal responsibility, and sense of history and structure. Each essay is rated by a second-year graduate student who has been trained and achieved an acceptable level of inter-rater reliability. Rather than using student self-report, evaluators are trained to use a Covenant “ideal” standard.

**ATTACHMENT C**
**ASSESSMENT RESULTS 2001-2002**

1. **Faith Integration**
The integral presentation of faith embedded in academic disciplines continues to be a strength of the college. The Reformed perspective of the college is evidenced in the variety of assessments and measurements. The focus of the college is

...found in its motto, based on Colossians 1:18: "In All Things . . . Christ Pre-eminent." Acknowledging Christ as the creator of all things, as the redeemer of people fallen into sin, as the touchstone of all truth, and as the sovereign ruler over all areas of life, the college strives to discern and to unfold the implications of His pre-eminence in all things. To serve this end we seek to appropriate the mind of Christ as the biblical perspective from which we characterize and respond to reality. In attempting to make such a biblically grounded frame of reference explicit and operative, we are committed to excellence in academic inquiry, and we seek to define all areas of the college's structure and program according to this understanding of our purpose.
The following results were noted for the 2001-2002 academic year:

**Confirmations**

- High scores on the social problems essay including reasoning 3.2, worldview 3.2, biblical themes 3.1, responsibility 3.6, and historical/structural considerations 2.7. All scores on a 5-point scale. These scores are consistent with last year’s scores with the exception of the historical/structural considerations, which were significantly lower.
- High scores on the faith statement of showing growth in all areas. Scores on a 5-point scale from one (falling away) to five (significant growth) were: relationship with God 4.0, relationship with others 3.8, and relationship with creation 3.2. Again, as in the social problems essay, these scores are lower than last year possibly due to two factors: a low turnout for the assessment and a new rater training criteria which targeted a Covenant “ideal” as a standard rather than a self-report of growth.
- Senior integration projects received a mean rating of 6.4 on a scale of 1-8 for faith integration.
- Measurements from departmental assessments indicate a high satisfaction of faith integration from information gathered from focus groups.
- Professors received a mean rating of 4.3 on a 5-point scale for their ability to bring a Christian perspective to their teaching.

**Concern**

- The relative low score of students in the area of historical/structural considerations raises questions about the sufficiency of the general history offerings of the core. The three-credit hour requirement will be examined this year.

2. **Content Mastery**

Covenant College is dedicated to presenting an academically rigorous program which challenges students to excel in scholarship based on biblical principles. According to the purpose statement:

Students should be acquiring the ability to orient their whole lives by a perspective based on scriptural revelation. For realization of this goal the following are important:

a. Scriptural knowledge. Students should be acquiring a working knowledge of the Scriptures, rejoicing in their promises and allowing them to direct their thoughts and actions in every area of life.
b. Academic inquiry. Students should be acquiring a broad appreciation of the various aspects of creation, becoming familiar with valid methods of inquiry into each area of study. Each student should be acquiring some depth in one or two academic disciplines.

c. Analytical skills. Students should be acquiring the capacity for incisive, critical and logical thinking.

d. Communication skills. Students should be acquiring the ability to communicate ideas clearly in both speaking and writing.

The following results were noted for the 2000-2001 academic year:

**Confirmations**

- Sophomores took a biblical literacy test which was designed by the members of the Biblical studies department and achieved a mean score of 80.0% on the objective portion of the test. Freshmen scored a mean percentage of 64.6% which would indicate a statistically significant gain in biblical content knowledge as measured by this value-added comparison.
- Senior Integration Projects (SIPS) received a mean rating of 6.7 on a scale of 1-8 for scholarly content.
- Students are able to communicate well on SIPS as indicated by ratings of 6.4 and 6.3 on 8-point scales for written and oral expression respectively.
- Departmental assessments indicate student responses and performance which is consistent with these confirmations.

**Concerns**

- Various departments have made specific recommendations involving slight adjustments of course offerings or delivery systems that may have positive influence on achievement of these goals.
- MFAT scores had a weighted mean in the 48th percentile, down from the 72nd percentile last year will need to be investigated. It may be a problem with the delivery of the test since a new schedule was introduced this year.

3. **Instructional Effectiveness**

Effective teaching is described in the faculty manual as

. . .[including] concern for the learner, the learning process, the subject matter, teaching methodology, and the teacher. For the process to be called Christian, it must occur in the context of
viewing each of the above dimensions with biblical insight. Such biblical insight can then lead to a Christian practice.

Students are made in the image of God and are called to participate in God’s work and reflect His character. This means that students are created to be active, creative, productive, purposeful beings who make sense of ideas and experiences in order to exercise some control over the world around them. They cannot be allowed to be merely passive recipients of information. Rather, they must be challenged to think and conceptualize, make judgments, discern the implications of ideas, and act upon their knowledge for the glory of God and benefit of humankind. Instructional practices must foster the development of these characteristics in the students.

Classroom instruction is assessed through various means at the college. In the traditional program, it is the backbone of the college accounting for one half of the evaluation of professors. Student course evaluations are distributed and the dean of faculty and peers of professors perform observations. Indications strongly support a positive performance in this area college-wide.

**Confirmations**

- Course evaluations by students indicate a high regard for the instruction offered. Mean ratings above 4 on a 5-point scale are achieved in all measures. Students consistently rate all areas of instruction high.
- Focus groups reported in departmental assessments also give high praise for classroom instruction and the role of professors in the instructional process.
- Observations by the dean of faculty give further attestation to the high quality of instruction.
- Consistently high ratings in experiential studies show that program is particularly strong in its ability to affect authentic learning.
- Results from the initial use of focus groups relative to purpose statement enhancing practices have given positive direction for faculty development.

**Concerns**

- A more comprehensive departmental participation in focus groups needs to occur in the next academic year.
4. **Focus Groups Results**

In the spring of 2002, the college conducted focus groups that “indicated a well-integrated campus.” The focus groups included students representing several major fields and backgrounds. Among the findings were affirmations of professorial behaviors which originated from a deep level of care and involved the students interactively. Students seemed to prefer learning in a classroom that combined lecture and interactive discussion. Those aspects of the campus culture which were conducive to learning emphasized interpersonal relationships and the importance of allowing space and time for conversations to develop.

With respect to the college’s three-part purpose, students were asked the following questions, with the attached summary of leading responses:

a. What college practices most encourage you in finding your identity in Christ? Chapel, Biblical integration in academic disciplines, core Bible classes, friendships, professors, discipleship groups, sports teams

b. What college practices provide you with a biblical frame of reference? Biblical integration in academic disciplines, core courses, professors, chapel

c. What college practices encourage you to be a Christ-like servant? Ministry clubs, residence life, practical service, professors

**ATTACHMENT D**

**Faculty Scholarly and Related Activities, 2001-2002**

**Bill Dennison:**


“Biblical Theology and the Issue of Application” at the Greenville Presbyterian Theological Seminary annual Spring Conference on the subject of “Reformed Spirituality.” (This lecture will appear in print by Southern Presbyterian Press.)
Brian Fikkert


Presented Training Workshops on Theological Foundations for Community Development and on Christian Microfinance at a conference hosted by the Chalmers Center and the Evangelical Churches Fellowship of Ethiopia, Addis Ababa, June 2002.

Presented Training Workshops on Theological Foundations for Community Development and on Christian Microfinance at Christian Economic Development Institute, May 2002, Covenant College, Lookout Mountain, GA.


Speaker at Missions Conference of Covenant Presbyterian Church, St. Louis, MO, March 2002.


Richard Follett


Tom Fowler

Daphne Haddad

“Minority students and women: Are we listening to them?” Paper presented at the CCCU critical issues conference on multiculturalism and gender in higher education, San Antonio, TX.


Jeff Hall
Member of the permanent committee of Christian Education and Publications for the Presbyterian Church in America, 1997-present.

Paul Hesselink

Regional Chair, SE Conference on Christianity and Literature, 1988-90, 2000-2002.

Kelly Kapic

Book reviews for *Westminster Theological Journal, Themelios,* and *Presbyterion.*

Roger Lambert
Gwen Macallister


Tim Morris


Jeff Morton

“Setting the Table before Serving the Meal: exploring form and content through the use of still life in the design classroom.” Foundations of Art Theory and Education, Fate Journal No. 21 (2002).

Selected Exhibits


Visiting Artist in Community Dade Elementary, Trenton, GA, 2001: Dade Elementary Arts Day Celebration.

Niel Nielson

“The Gospel-Driven Church: Recovering the Heart of Ministry” at the Midwest Division meeting of the Evangelical Theological Society, Wheaton, IL, March 2002.

Don Petcher


Participation in Templeton Oxford Program on Science and Christianity, Month-long summer workshops, 1999--2001 accompanied by projects.

Scott Raymond

Doug Sizemore
Consulting Statistician, Blue Cross Blue Shield of Tennessee, 2000-present.

Consulting Statistician, VendSys Corporation, 2001-present.

Tim Steele

Ken Stewart

“Does Evangelicalism Pre-Date the 18th Century? An Examination of the David Bebbington Thesis.” Read at the November 2001 meeting of the Evangelical Theological Society, Colorado Springs, CO.

Jim Wildeman
“When Bad Theories Happen to Good Readers: A Problem for Teachers of Literature?” Southeastern Regional Conference on Christianity and Literature, Dayton, TN, April 2002.
APPENDIX F

REPORT OF
COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

In a challenging year for many, we rejoice that the Lord has granted Covenant Theological Seminary its fourteenth consecutive year of record enrollment, and that the ministry of training pastors for the glory of our Lord continues to grow. Amidst the blessing of growth, our faculty, administration, and trustees continue to face the great challenge of enhancing the grace-focused curriculum and the community elements of pastoral training that have long been characteristic of a Covenant Seminary education. We believe that the academic excellence and caring relationships that have drawn students to Covenant Seminary must be safeguarded against undisciplined growth, even as we strive to fulfill our gospel mission to prepare as many to minister as we responsibly can.

Because the gospel mission is both geographical and generational, Covenant Seminary embraces the responsibility of training gospel ministers for God’s worldwide kingdom and God’s coming kingdom. Today the majority of our graduates faithfully serve in domestic churches even as a growing number cross national barriers to lead in churches around the world. In addition, the seminary desires to support enduring ministries that will tell our children’s children of the praiseworthy deeds of the Lord.

The worldwide mission taking place at Covenant Seminary is reflected in 1988 graduate, Rev. Khen Tombing. Rev. Tombing, an Indian national, is the Chief Coordinator of the Presbyterian Church in India. Since 1989, he has actively participated in planting 44 churches in India and Myanmar (formerly Burma). He has also founded 10 Christian Mission primary schools for the poor in rural villages, a high school with 1700 students, and the Robert G. Rayburn Christian College with 600 students. This year he assisted with starting an orphanage, and now Rev. Tombing is planning the construction of a hospital.

A key component in the mission across generations is Covenant Seminary’s Youth in Ministry Institute (YIMI). In February YIMI held its first conference for youth pastors. Over a third of all the PCA youth pastors attended, and for three days they were immersed in outstanding teaching, worship, renewal, and encouragement. They left with a transformed vision of, and a recommitment to, their vital ministry to tomorrow’s church leaders.
Both of these illustrations reveal how great an impact ministry preparation can have, but we realize that this preparation needs to be more than a classroom experience. The mission of Covenant Seminary is to “train servants of the triune God to walk with God, to interpret and communicate God’s Word, and to lead God’s people.” To accomplish this mission we must teach students in the classroom, engage them in the community, and connect them with the church. The result is an experience that prepares them faithfully and effectively to minister the grace of God wherever they are called.

This year the seminary has invested significantly in the principle of conducting pastoral preparation in a community context, by acquiring an adjacent piece of property that allows for the development of more on-campus student housing. We greatly desire that many more students will have the opportunity to live together as a Covenant community during their seminary years. Additional on-campus housing allows us to offer students a living environment that is very reasonably priced and integrates both married and single students with the campus life experience. As Covenant Seminary approaches fifty years of ministry in theological education, we are delighted that God has expanded our campus by fifty percent so we can better train students. Plans for the campus expansion also include the construction of a retreat center for pastors to encourage church leaders in a lifetime of ministry.

We celebrate this great outpouring of blessing and face the challenge of determining how to best steward what we have been given. Following last fall’s record enrollment, we have already received more 2003 Master of Divinity applications than we had last year at this same time. Our continuing prayer is that the Lord will enable our churches to help us identify the 100 leader students each year who have the greatest potential for pastoral excellence and that our commitment to gospel ministry would grow in breadth as it maintains depth. The Committee of Commissioners’ summary of the Strategic Plan, approved last September by the seminary’s Board of Trustees, shows our upcoming goals for faithfully stewarding God’s blessings at Covenant Seminary.

Covenant Seminary’s Gifts and Blessings:

A. Enrollment

In this fourteenth consecutive year of record enrollments, the Lord brought 944 students from 45 states and 23 other nations this fall to Covenant Seminary for the fall semester. Approximately 1100 students
throughout the entire year will have registered in Covenant Seminary classes. PCA-church and PCA-pastor referrals for incoming students remain very strong, having increased significantly over the past few years. These referrals continue to be the number one reason students come to Covenant Seminary.

B. Covenant’s Access Program

Access, the distance education program of Covenant Seminary, continues to be a popular way for students to earn an accredited Master of Arts degree from the Seminary, or even start their Master of Divinity degree while remaining in their local ministry context. By using the Internet and audio/visual resources, students around the world are earning degrees and receiving lay training without relocating to campus. Church officers, Sunday School teachers, missionaries, campus ministry workers, and devoted lay leaders from all walks of life are receiving the highest quality seminary training and enhancing the impact of their ministries, while continuing to serve in their local community.

Over 470 students have taken classes through Access since the Association of Theological Schools approved the pilot program in 2001. Our first students to fulfill the new program requirements graduated this past May. Through Access, Covenant Seminary is committed to sharing with our church and world the wonderful resources that God has given us to defend and propagate faith in the inerrancy of his Word and the wonder of his grace.

C. Pastor/Scholar Faculty

For nearly fifty years, the Lord has provided Covenant Seminary with an exceptionally gifted faculty of pastor/scholars to teach God’s inerrant Word. Covenant Seminary’s professors have the highest academic credentials as well as significant ministry experience. Major publications in progress and/or published by our faculty in the past year include:

- Jerram Barrs, Women of the Word (Crossway)
- Hans Bayer, New Testament Introduction (Baker)
- Bryan Chapell, Christ-centered Preaching in Portuguese (Baker)
- Holiness by Grace in Korean (Crossway)
- Jack Collins, Good Science, Good Faith: Friends or Foes (Crossway)
- Dan Doriani, Women and Ministry: What the Bible Teaches (Crossway)
- Robert Vasholz, Commentary on Leviticus (Focus)
Academic Vice President Dr. Donald Guthrie announced this year that Dr. Dan Doriani, highly respected Professor of New Testament and Dean of the Faculty, has accepted a call to serve as a Senior Pastor of Central Presbyterian Church in St. Louis. The seminary community gives thanks that Dr. Doriani plans to continue to teach a course each semester in future years, and is grateful for his past years of extraordinary service to Covenant Seminary.

**Finances**

_God enabled Covenant Seminary to finish its fiscal year in the black for this past year and through the last decade._ During this year of economic downturn, a greater number of churches and individuals are supporting the seminary even as they face financial uncertainty. We praise God for faithful supporters who are so committed to training the next generation of church leaders, and are thankful for the many who have had a clear vision of the need to maintain a faithful witness to the next generation. It is a blessing to thank the Lord for these donors who have given so generously to Covenant Seminary when economic pressures and national uncertainty have made such giving difficult.

Covenant Seminary has adjusted to some difficult budget realities for this next fiscal year. Due to a decline in the endowment and a desire to reduce our endowment-spending rate, we have lowered the budget for the coming year by 7.24%. We reduced some staff positions, but all full-time faculty positions were maintained.

As national and international crises have made us increasingly aware, the eternal things of God are more secure and provide more hope than the greatest of human achievements. As you consider the importance of the gospel that is our hope, I strongly encourage you to support the institutions that you believe most effectively provide the Word of God to this generation and the next. God will use your faithfulness to further His kingdom.
Conclusion

As we look to the future in a time of challenge, it is good to remember the faithfulness of our Lord as He expands our current mission, provides greater opportunities for our service, and allows us to have the resources to pursue this mission through the generosity of His people. Our hearts fill with praise for Him. We now pray that He will fill our hearts with the gratitude that grants continued strength for His purposes and submission to His will – all for Jesus.

Respectfully Submitted,
Bryan Chapell
President

Recommendations

1. That the General Assembly give thanks to God for the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary, for its faithfulness to the Scriptures, the Reformed faith, and the Great Commission, for its students and graduates, its faculty and staff, its trustees, and for those who support the seminary through their prayers and gifts.
2. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the Presbyterian Church in America to support the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary by contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly.
3. That the minutes of the meetings of the Board of Trustees of Covenant Theological Seminary for April 26-27, 2002; September 27-28, 2002; and January 31-February 1, 2003 be approved; and that the minutes of the meeting of the Executive Committee of the Board of Trustees for November 15, 2002, December 6, 2002 and March 7, 2003 be approved.
4. That the financial audit for Covenant Theological Seminary for the fiscal year ending June 30, 2002 by Humes and Barrington, CPA be received.
5. That the proposed 2003-2004 budget of Covenant Theological Seminary be approved.
6. That the Assembly pray for the ministry of Covenant Theological Seminary.
APPENDIX G

REPORT OF THE
INTERCHURCH RELATIONS COMMITTEE
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

I. Membership

TE William S. Barker, Chairman        RE John L. Marshall
TE Paul R. Gilchrist, Vice Chairman   RE Jack Merry
TE Bruce Howes, Secretary            RE David R. Lambert
TE Derek Thomas, Alternate            RE James D. Walters Jr. Alternate
TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk       (Ex officio member, RAO 3-2, j)
TE Ken Thompson (Advisory Member, MTW Consultant)

II. Meetings

November 5, 2002 – Via conference call
January 21, 2003 – Via conference call

III. Items Discussed and Actions taken by the Committee

1. The committee elected TE Paul Gilchrist and TE L. Roy Taylor to represent the IRC at the November 12-13, 2002, meeting of the North American Presbyterian and Reformed Council (NAPARC) at Bonclarken Conference Center, Flat Rock, NC, hosted by the PCA. The November 11-12, 2003, meeting will be held in Pittsburgh, hosted by the RPCNA.

2. All NAPARC General Assemblies and General Synods reported that they had approved the recommendation of the 2002 meeting that the membership of the Christian Reformed Church in North America be terminated.1 The 2003 council approved the final action.

---

1 The resolution is as follows:

Resolved that NAPARC initiate the process terminating the membership of the CRCNA in NAPARC and that NAPARC submit the matter to the General Assemblies and General Synods for action on the following grounds.

• We believe that the CRCNA has had opportunity over the last several years to reverse the controversial action of CRCNA Synod 1995 in response to NAPARC’s suspension the CRCNA from voting-member status in NAPARC. In 1996 the process was begun in NAPARC (initiated by the PCA) to suspend the CRCNA from NAPARC membership after CRCNA Synod 1995 had approved the ordination of women to the offices of ruling elder and minister. The underlying hermeneutical issue was cited by the PCA in correspondence between the two highest judicatories of the PCA and CRCNA (Minutes of the 25th General Assembly of the PCA, 1997, pp. 375-383). In 1998, the suspension from membership was effected. CRCNA Synod 2000 did not
3. The IRC recommended to NAPARC that a NAPARC committee be appointed to commemorate the 500th anniversary of the birth of John Calvin in 2009. NAPARC approved the proposal. TE L. Roy Taylor was appointed as convener of the committee. Other members are TE Robert Cara (ARP), TE Ron Potter (RCUS), and TE Jack Peterson (OPC). The committee is to consider and recommend appropriate actions and events similar to what was done for the commemoration of the 350th Anniversary of the Westminster Assembly.

4. The Stated Clerk reported that he had sent to NAPARC a copy of the Thirtieth General Assembly’s Report of the Ad Interim Committee on Women in the Military for their study. NAPARC has a study committee considering this issue. The PCA, OPC, RCUS, and RPCNA have produced study papers on the issue.

5. The committee advocated the approval of NAPARC membership for L’Église Réformée du Québec, the Reformed Church of Quebec, (ERQ). The ERQ traces its genesis to efforts of the PCA, CRCNA, and OPC to establish a French-speaking Reformed church in Quebec. In 1978 a mission church was established in Montreal. By 1984 three churches had been established. In 1988 the ERQ was established as a denomination. The doctrinal standards are the Westminster Standards and the Heidelberg Catechism. They hold to a Presbyterian form of church government. The recommendation for NAPARC membership has been sent to all constituent denominations for a vote by their respective General Assemblies and General Synods. The ERQ has requested that the PCA consider establishing a corresponding relationship with the ERQ. The committee will consider the issue over the upcoming year.

6. One of the major items under discussion in NAPARC is the possibility of church union among the constituent denominations of the council. A similar discussion had held among the PCA, the Orthodox Presbyterian Church, the Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America, and the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod eventuated in the Joining and Receiving of the Reformed Presbyterian Church, Evangelical Synod into the PCA in 1982. Due to differences in polity, discussions thus far have centered on the meaning of “Organic Church Union.” The IRC approved a statement on “Church Union from a PCA reverse but reaffirmed and approved the ordination of women to the offices of ruling elder and minister.

- We believe that the CRCNA has acted contrarily to the NAPARC constitution (II. Basis of the Council), against the teaching of the Word of God and the Belgic Confession, Article XXX by declaring the word male in Article 3-a of the Church Order to be inoperative and authorizing the churches under its jurisdiction (should they desire) to ordain and install women in the offices of elder, minister, and evangelist, thus circumventing her own constitution.
Perspective,” for the PCA delegation to use in discussions, which states: “NAPARC is already a council of denominations. ‘Organic union’ would not be simply a continuation of the present council relationship, or the formation of a fellowship or confederation of churches. ‘Organic union’ would be two or more NAPARC denominations joining together to become one denomination in theology, polity, and cooperative ministry. That would, by the nature of the case, involve an integration of higher church courts, administrative, and legal structures.” The IRC will keep the Assembly informed as to the progress of these ongoing discussions.

7. The committee elected TE Bruce Howes to represent the IRC at the annual convention of the National Association of Evangelicals (NAE), Eden Prairie, MN, March 6-7, 2003. The Stated Clerk was unable to attend due to a meeting of the Standing Judicial Commission scheduled for the same date. The proposal for dual membership whereby a denomination could simultaneously be a member of the NCCC and the NAE was dropped. This was a concern raised by the PCA delegation in 2001 (See M29GA, pp. 516-517). The NAE has gone through a significant transition since the resignation of the former president in 2001. The Mission Statement has been restated as: “The mission of the National Association of Evangelicals (USA) is to extend the kingdom of God through a fellowship of member denominations, churches, organizations, institutions and individuals, demonstrating the unity of the body of Christ by standing for biblical truth, speaking with a representative voice, and serving the evangelical community through united action, cooperative ministry, and strategic planning.” The raison d’être for the NAE is now to be a service and networking organization to serve the members of the Association. The Los Angeles Office has been consolidated with the Washington D.C. Office. Dr. Leith Anderson completed his term as interim president in March 2003, after leading the association through its transition. The Rev. Ted Haggard, senior pastor of the New Life Church of Colorado Springs, CO, was elected as the new president, (a part-time position). A full-time Chief Operating Officer will be hired. The NAE is the only setting in which the PCA has denominational-level contacts with evangelical denominations, churches, organizations, institutions and individuals beyond the Presbyterian-Reformed community.

8. The Stated Clerk reported to the committee that he had received an invitation to attend a meeting of “Christian Churches Together in the USA” (CCT-USA) scheduled for January 27, 2003. CCT-USA is a dialogue among evangelicals, mainline Protestants, Roman Catholics, Eastern Orthodox, and Charismatics. CCT-USA is regarded by some as an expanded successor to the former Consultation on Church Union (COCU). The committee concurred with the Stated Clerk’s decision not
to participate. The Stated Clerk also reported that the National Association of Evangelicals had declined to participate.

9. The committee received a status report from TE Paul Gilchrist concerning the World Reformed Fellowship, of which the PCA is a member.\(^2\) Area-wide fellowships continue to be formed around the world. The doctrinal standards for the WRF are the Scots Confession of 1560, the Gallican Confession, the Heidelberg Catechism, the Belgic Confession, the Canons of Dort, the Thirty-nine Articles of Religion, the Westminster Confession of Faith, the Westminster Catechisms, the Savoy Declaration, the Second Helvetic Confession, and the London Confession of 1689, as well as the Apostles’ Creed, the Nicene Creed, and the Chalcedonian Definition. The purpose of WRF is to promote understanding and cooperation in the following ways:

a. To promote Reformed thinking and a Reformed world-and-life view,
b. To inform and encourage churches and people who embrace the Reformed faith,
c. To provide a network for communication and the sharing of ministry resources,
d. To provide a forum for dialogue on current issues,
e. To be able to offer direction to the evangelical Reformed community.
f. To promote evangelization in the Reformed tradition.
g. To maintain, strengthen, and defend the sound doctrines and biblical-theological tenets that distinguish us as Reformed Christians.

10. The committee appointed fraternal delegates or observers to other General Assemblies:
   a. ARPC, June 9-12, Erskine College, Due West, SC
   b. KAPC, May 20-23, Niagara Falls, Canada
   c. OPC, June 25-July 3, Dort College, Sioux Center, IA.
   d. RCUS, May 19-22
   e. RPCNA, June 27- July 3, Geneva College, Beaver Falls, PA
   f. ERQ, Montreal
   (Note the United Reformed Churches of North America will not have a General Synod meeting in 2003).

\(^2\) The PCA is a member of three interchurch organizations, the North America Presbyterian and Reformed Council (NAPARC), a council of conservative Presbyterian and Reformed denominations in North America, the National Association of Evangelicals (NAE), an association of Evangelical denominations, local churches, institutions, ministries, and individuals in the USA; and the World Reformed Fellowship (WRF), a worldwide fellowship of conservative Reformed denominations, local churches, institutions, ministries, and individuals. The NAE is a member of the World Evangelical Alliance.
APPENDIX G

IV. Recommendations
1. That Fraternal Delegates, Corresponding Delegates, and Ecclesiastical Observers be welcomed and invited to address the Assembly.
2. That visiting ministers be introduced to the General Assembly (BCO 13-13).
3. That the Assembly approve L’Église Réformée du Québec, the Reformed Church of Quebec, (ERQ) for membership in NAPARC.
APPENDIX H

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

WORKING TOGETHER TO TRANSFORM NORTH AMERICA
“Striving Together for the Faith of the gospel” (Philippians 1:27)

I. Introduction

We believe that God, by His grace and for His own glory, through the cooperative prayers and efforts of the churches and presbyteries of the PCA, will ignite a powerful church planting and vitalization movement that has an impact on all of North America with the gospel of Jesus Christ and at the same time transforms both the heart and the face of the PCA. We long to see North America deeply transformed as the result of people being saved, lives being changed, disciples being made, and needs being met in the name of Jesus Christ.

To further this vision, MNA’s commitment is to work in partnership with churches, presbyteries, and church planting networks to be God’s human instrument to effect this transformation:

Only conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the gospel of Christ, so that whether I come and see you, or remain absent, I may hear of you, that you are standing firm in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel (Philippians 1:27).

A biblical model of “striving together for the faith of the gospel” is found in the Book of the Acts. The church at Antioch set apart Paul and Barnabas for the work to which they had been called, the evangelizing of the “nations.”

Paul’s strategy during his missionary journeys was to evangelize a Roman province by establishing churches in two or three important places from which the gospel might spread to all peoples. On subsequent journeys, Paul encouraged a partnership of resources from planted churches to advance the gospel.

Roland Allen, the Anglican missionary to China in the late 1800’s verified this strategy when he wrote in his classic Missionary Methods, “By establishing the church in two or three centers, St. Paul claimed that he had evangelized the whole province. Ten years after his first start from Antioch, he told the Romans that he had ‘fully preached the gospel of Christ from Jerusalem and round about
Illyricum, and that he had no more place [for me to work] in these parts’” (Romans 15:19-23).

In this short passage of Scripture, we learn Paul’s province strategy. When a beachhead is established in two or three vital centers these churches will in effect reach the whole Roman province. These vital centers were cities of Roman administration, of Greek civilization, of Jewish influence, or of some commercial importance.

Similarly today, we live in a time period closer to Paul’s Greco-Roman world than anything approaching it in past centuries. In the Church Planter Manual, TE Tim Keller, senior pastor of Redeemer Presbyterian, New York, and TE Allen Thompson, director of the International Church Planting Center, write that the twenty-first century is a globalized world again and it is a pluralistic world again: “The triumph of Rome’s power created the Pax Romana and thus an unprecedented mobility of people, capital, and ideas. Cities became multiethnic and international in unprecedented ways….For centuries – cultures and nations had a single basic faith/religion root of its culture. Now, as in the Roman world, there will again be multiple religious faith communities and options in every society.”

It is into this dynamic setting that we commit ourselves to work together to transform North America. We pray that, by God’s grace, the PCA will look significantly different in ten years in several ways:

A. More diverse, seeing many churches planted and many people coming to Christ among the various cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups of North America. The US Census Bureau, based on Census 2000, estimated that 40% of the United States’ population growth was due to immigration. Truly the nations of the world have come to North America.

The majority of immigrants over the next decade are expected to come from Latin America. The Hispanic population is projected to increase 35% in this decade, in addition to the 58% increase during the 1990’s. According to the Census Bureau, Hispanics now represent about 1/3 of the population in Texas and California, and nearly 1/2 the residents of New Mexico.

MNA’s response to Overture #19 (30th General Assembly) from Chesapeake Presbytery, affirms the PCA’s commitment to reach all of North America with the gospel. Whereas, in times past the only way to minister among the nations was by going to another
continent, today we have the exciting challenge and opportunity of missions among the nations, right in our own communities. Because the Lord of the harvest has brought the harvest to us, North Americans can now “go” to the nations in unprecedented numbers and varieties of ministry.

In a recent Christianity Today article titled, The People Are Here, these truths were magnified: “Record immigration pushed American Christians out of their comfort zone…new immigrants are coming to America, legally or illegally, at a rate of 125,000 a month.

B. A much stronger presence in the city centers of North America and that the PCA is no longer almost exclusively a suburban and rural denomination. Cities and their strategic importance can be defined by the following criteria:

1. Concentrations of people
2. Centers of influence
3. Crossroads of society
4. Cultural, ethnic and socio-economic diversity

In one century North America and the world have moved from a rural population to a concentration of peoples in the city. Worldwide, cities gain a million people a week.

By the year 2030, for the first time in history, 60% of the world’s people will be living in cities. The figure is even more challenging for the U.S., where 80% of all Americans now live in metropolitan areas. Half of all Americans now live in suburban areas (inside metropolitan areas, but outside the central cities) 30% live in the central cities. Our diverse ethnic population is highest in the central cities (49%) and lowest in the rural areas (18%).

As we commit ourselves to a much stronger presence in the city centers, we will engage populations dissimilar to ourselves. We must be prepared to reach new immigrants who first migrate to the city. About 60% of the nation’s 33 million immigrants live in one of the 10 large metro areas such as New York, Miami, Chicago or Los Angeles. The larger the cities become and the more divergent the population, the greater will be the need to plant churches. At the same time, the suburbs and small towns are seeing significant
increases of new immigrant populations. Thus, most of the communities in which the PCA already has a presence offer the challenge and opportunity for cross-cultural ministry.

C. More geographically representative, with a significant presence throughout all the regions of the United States and Canada. As we look at the population concentrations of the PCA it becomes obvious that a major effort must begin to plant churches in major cities through the Midwest and Western U.S. and Canada. Only the coordination of the resources (time, talent & treasure) of existing PCA churches, presbyteries, and church planting networks will bring the necessary resources to these needy areas; MNA will work with churches and presbyteries to coordinate that effort.

D. More churches planted and growing as a result of effective evangelism and that the ministries of our churches become more characterized by mercy and community engagement, truly becoming “salt and light” so that all men might “see our good works and give glory to our Father in heaven” (Matthew 5:14-16).

The Great Commission of our Lord must never become separated from His two Great Commandments (Luke 10:25-37). The gospel must be communicated in both word and action. As we plant churches in the city centers among a more diverse population, ministries of mercy will make visible the authenticity of the Good News.

Community engagement through mercy ministries heralds the gospel to the whole person and reveals the compassion of our Savior for the needs of people both physically and spiritually. “What good is it my brothers, if a man claims to have faith but has no deeds? Can such a faith save him? Suppose a brother or sister is without clothes and daily food. If one of you says to him, ‘Go, I wish you well; keep warm and well fed,’ but does nothing about his physical needs, what good is it? In the same way, faith by itself, if it is not accompanied by action, is dead” (James 2: 14-17).

All immigrants, and all non-Anglo people groups, for that matter, are not poor. Mercy does not accompany ministry to immigrants because all immigrants are poor. In addition, mercy ministry is needed among people of all socio-economic classes. Thus, we minister in word and deed because that is what God calls us to do.
Such word and deed ministry is our calling among all people groups, whether rich or poor.

E. That there will be a greater vitality of our existing churches, that we’ll see many of our churches that have plateaued or are declining be revitalized, and that all the churches of the PCA will be known as “houses of prayer” (Matthew 21:13). Acts 13:21, 22 records the return of Paul and Barnabas to the churches they planted during their first missionary journey, “Then they returned to Lystra, Iconium and Antioch, strengthening the disciples and encouraging them to remain true to the faith.” By this act they underscored the necessity of maintaining the spiritual vitality of an existing congregation. Church health must be attended to continually. Its foundation is prayer. In prayer we discover the will and pleasure of God as well as appropriate the necessary power to fulfill our calling as the Church.

If we are to see God ignite a powerful church planting and vitalization movement that has an impact on all of North America with the gospel of Jesus Christ and at the same time transforms both the heart and the face of the PCA, it will only come by His good pleasure. It will come as His response to our fervent prayers and through dedicated partnership of PCA churches, presbyteries and church planting networks “Working Together to Transform North America.”

II. Ministries

A. Church Planting

From New England to California, from Florida to Vancouver, it is both inspiring and encouraging to see the number of dedicated leaders and church planters who are involved in exciting and fruitful church planting ministries in a wide range of contexts in all the regions of North America. It is gratifying to see the commitment of so many of our established churches in supporting church planting efforts and becoming directly involved in church planting themselves as they begin to see North America as a large, needy, and strategic mission field – a mission field of great opportunity for the gospel!

And it is sobering to see the sheer volume of needs and opportunities that are before us as a denomination. There are literally hundreds of cities
around our continent that have little or no PCA presence and in some cases little or no gospel presence. Every week MNA is contacted by two or three people, often representing significant groups of people, asking for a PCA church plant in their community or city. Surely the words of Jesus ring true for us, that “the harvest is plentiful but the laborers are few, therefore pray the Lord of the harvest to send laborers into His harvest” (Matthew 9:38). The PCA currently sends out 40-50 new church planters each year. These are good numbers, but they must increase significantly if the PCA is to be faithful and effective in fulfilling the Great Commission our Lord has given us, right here in our homeland.

During 2002, the MNA staff developed a new vision statement that provides a fresh and focused direction for the prayers and efforts of the PCA in church planting over the next 10 years and beyond. This vision statement has been reviewed by many different people from across the PCA and includes much of their input. The document emphasizes the need to expand the PCA’s efforts in planting churches throughout the various regions of our land among all the many different people groups, especially focusing on the strategic cities of North America. A city is defined as a place that has:

1. Concentrations of people (for the first time in our history over half the population now live in the urban centers of North America);
2. Centers of influence (business, economics, the arts, media, education, etc.);
3. Crossroads of society (where people come and go);
4. Cultural, ethnic and socio-economic diversity (different people groups, immigrants, etc.).

MNA will seek to identify and target such key “cities” across North America and assist presbyteries to identify and target these cities within their own bounds. While these cities will be given priority of time, effort, and resources, MNA will continue to encourage and resource churches being planted in the innumerable small towns and rural communities of the United States and Canada.

One such city is Detroit, a metropolitan area of over five million people yet without a single PCA church. We are currently studying the city, meeting with key leaders, and laying the groundwork for what we hope will be an entire presbytery of churches that are bringing a vibrant gospel witness to the area. In addition, places like Ann Arbor, Lansing,
Kalamazoo, and Traverse City make the state of Michigan one of the most unreached and most strategic places for the PCA to be planting churches over the next ten years.

Another area for major PCA mission focus is California, from San Diego to San Francisco. The PCA has less than one church for every one million people with over twenty-five key target locations having been identified, particularly in the Los Angeles area.

From Oregon and Washington across to Michigan, Canada, and New England – and on down to Florida, North America is truly a field that is ripe for the harvest!

**In order to move forward effectively** as a denomination in planting healthy, reproducing churches and responding to the growing needs, challenges, and opportunities confronting the PCA, MNA seeks to provide leadership and resources in the following areas:

1. **Developing, As Well As Recruiting, Church Planters**
   It is, of course, important and strategic to recruit church planters from our existing churches and seminaries. This has been effective in many ways but is inadequate for the size of the need before us. We must also become effective in developing a whole new pool of potential church planters from our seminaries and colleges and from within the membership of our congregations as well. *What is needed over the next year is to develop a more systematic and comprehensive plan for both recruiting new church planters AND developing the next wave or generation of church planters.*

   This potentially involves an expanded and more varied Church Planter Apprenticeship Program, initiating more summer internships for college and even high school students, beginning to network at more of the seminaries and Christian colleges, and developing alternative, apprenticeship based, methodologies for theological education and credentialing. In addition, it is not only crucial to develop and recruit more ordained planters but it is also imperative that we find ways to build church planting teams and to use elders and other lay people in the church planting enterprise. This is a huge but untapped source for church planting.

2. **Assessing Church Planters**
   From January, 2002 through January 2003, fifty-nine couples were assessed regarding their readiness for church planting. Twenty-nine were rated at “Qualified,” eighteen were rated as “Provisionally Qualified” (that
is, qualified to plant after serving a one-to-three-year church planting apprenticeship) and six were rated as “Not Recommended for Church Planting.” Additionally, four couples received a “Not Recommended as This Time” rating due to issues that needed to be addressed in their lives before they could be regarded as “Qualified.”

Research was conducted to evaluate the effectiveness of the Assessment Center from the years 1993-1997. The study did not go beyond 1997 in order to allow sufficient time to evaluate results, since many mission churches do not organize for as long as five years after the church planter arrives on the scene. 75% of those qualified or provisionally qualified by the Assessment Center went on to successfully bring a mission to organization as a particular church. In an additional 15%, the church still went on to become organized even though, for various reasons, the original church planter did not stay with the plant to the point of organization. Thus, 90% of those missions who begin with a qualified church planter come to organization as a particular church. A curious revelation from the study was that 45% of those positively assessed did not go on to plant a church but ended up in some other ministry capacity; one of MNA’s objectives thus will be to attempt a higher rate of placement for those who are qualified.

In addition to the MNA Assessment Centers, a new Assessment Center, sponsored by Redeemer Presbyterian Church in New York was officially credentialed by MNA. Eight men were positively assessed there in August of 2002. Another Redeemer/New York Assessment Center is scheduled 2003. MNA is also working with Central Florida Presbytery to credential another Assessment Center to be held annually in Orlando in March under the direction of Steve Childers. Ten men have applied to the first of these Assessments. It is hoped that by expanding the number of Assessment Centers and regionalizing many of them that we will be able to assess and eventually place many more church planters in the coming years.

3. Training Church Planters
MNA continues to provide strong, ongoing training of our church planters. Before even leaving the Assessment Center, those who have been qualified or provisionally qualified to plant receive initial training through Church Planter Orientation. During this time the prospective church planters are taught the overall process and the critical ingredients of what it takes to be prepared to get to the field and start a new church.
They are also exposed to the range of resources that are available to them through MNA.

The *MNA Training Conference on Church Planting and Vitalization* is held each summer to provide ongoing training for church planters as well as others who are involved in planting and growing healthy churches. Approximately 120 people attended the conference in July 2002 at Georgia Tech University in Atlanta. Mike Marcey was the keynote speaker on the topic, “The Spiritual Life of the Church Planter.” The 2003 conference is scheduled for July 21-24 at Simpsonwood Conference Center in the Atlanta area. Steve Brown will be the keynote speaker on the theme, “Gripped by Grace,” which is based on II Peter 3:18 (“But grow in the grace and knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ”) and II Timothy 2:1 (“Be strong in the grace that is in Jesus Christ our Lord”).

In addition to these two training opportunities, the annual *Midwest Training Conference* will be held in Chicago May 20-22. The theme will be “Thy Kingdom Come” and will feature TE Bryan Chapell and TE Bill Yarbrough as keynote speakers.

4. Caring For and Coaching Church Planters

It is one thing to effectively recruit, place, and train church planters. It is another thing altogether to provide for their ongoing care and support. One of the most significant developments for 2003 is adding TE Jimmy Dodd to the MNA staff as a part-time Coaching Ministries Coordinator. A former church planter himself and now an active and experienced coach of both pastors and planters, Jimmy will be helping churches, presbyteries, and networks develop more effective strategies in the care and coaching of church planters. He will not only coach some planters himself but, more importantly, will help identify and train men who will be coaches. He will do this by teaching at MNA’s training conferences as well as equipping presbyteries, churches, and networks to identify and train men as well. It is the goal of MNA that within five years every church planter have a trained coached or even a “coaching and mentoring cluster” during his church planting years.

In another significant development, MNA has contracted with Shari Thomas, wife of church planter TE John Thomas, and daughter of TE Allen Thompson, in a research project designed to discern the needs of church planter couples and wives and how best to minister to both. These wives have such a critical role in church planting, whether as wives and
mothers or as partners in ministry, and yet the PCA currently does very little to care for and support couples and wives. We aim to address that concern.

5. Team Building
The theme for the new vision statement is “Striving Together for the Faith of the gospel,” taken from Philippians 1:27. As a connectional church we embrace the truth that we are to function as one body and that there is so much more that we can do working together than apart. We believe that partnerships and teamwork are keys to fulfilling the mission that our Lord has given us. To that end, MNA sponsored two conferences designed to bring together the key leaders of the PCA to address the most important issues related to our striving together to advance the gospel in our continent. On November 13-14, 2002, MNA hosted the third annual MNA Presbytery Chairmen’s Conference. Approximately sixty men representing thirty-five presbyteries came together to pursue the theme, “Mobilizing for Mission.” During January 2003, MNA gathered almost fifty leaders for the third Networks to Movements Conference, the theme being “Networking the Networks/Igniting a Movement.” In 2004 these two events will be combined into one “Key Leaders Conference” to be held January 13-15, 2004.

6. Prayer Mobilization
Finally, if we are going to see our efforts blossom into a church planting movement, if we are planting churches that are truly having an impact in people’s lives and in our nation, if we are going to see people being saved, lives being changed, disciples being made, and needs being met in the name of Jesus Christ, we will have to become an entire denomination that is known as a “house of prayer.” It is the non-negotiable calling that God has given His people and the indispensable ingredient of kingdom ministry. It is especially true in church planting where the challenges can be so great, where church planters and their families can be so vulnerable, and where the spiritual warfare can be so intense. To this end, MNA makes every effort to encourage our church planters make prayer an integral dynamic of their lives and ministries, and we call upon the churches and presbyteries of the PCA to keep among our highest priorities the call to prayer for the advancement of gospel in North America.
CHURCH PLANTERS PLACED ON THE FIELD DURING 2002:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Presbytery</th>
<th>Church Name</th>
<th>Church Planter</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Blue Ridge</td>
<td>Tabernacle PCA</td>
<td>Essen Daley</td>
<td>Waynesboro, VA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Blue Ridge PC</td>
<td>Bud Griffith</td>
<td>Greer, SC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvary</td>
<td>Scottish Kirk of the Covn’t.</td>
<td>Jerry Crick</td>
<td>Greenville, SC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. Carolina</td>
<td>Hope Community</td>
<td>Mark Upton</td>
<td>Charlotte, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. Carolina</td>
<td>Concord Mission</td>
<td>Stephen Baldwin</td>
<td>Concord, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. Carolina</td>
<td>Fayetteville Mission</td>
<td>Andrew Webb</td>
<td>Fayetteville, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. Georgia</td>
<td>Redeemer PC</td>
<td>Charles Stakely</td>
<td>Evans, GA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>Shore Harvest</td>
<td>Tom Pochlman</td>
<td>Easton, MD</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>Han-Sarang Evangelical PC</td>
<td>Benjamin Kim</td>
<td>Millersville, MD</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesapeake</td>
<td>River's Edge Comm.</td>
<td>Dane Lewis</td>
<td>Oella, MD</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant</td>
<td>Trinity Grace</td>
<td>Chris Miller</td>
<td>Mintonville, AR</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. Canada</td>
<td>Grace Mississauga Church</td>
<td>Gene Haas/Frank Lembo</td>
<td>Mississauga, ON</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. Carolina</td>
<td>Christ our Hope PC</td>
<td>Scott Cook</td>
<td>NE Raleigh, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. Carolina</td>
<td>South Brunswick Comm.</td>
<td>Chris Bower</td>
<td>Sunset Beach, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulf Coast</td>
<td>Center Point</td>
<td>Chuck Ryor</td>
<td>Tallahassee, FL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>Kennett Community</td>
<td>Tony Stephens</td>
<td>Kemblesville, PA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heritage</td>
<td>All Nations Fellowship</td>
<td>Doug Perkins</td>
<td>Glasgow, DE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K. Southern</td>
<td>Dallas Samil PC</td>
<td>Sung Y Gin</td>
<td>Dallas, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana</td>
<td>Christ Covenant</td>
<td>Jeffrey Steel</td>
<td>Bossier City, LA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>Spring Hills PC</td>
<td>Dave Stain</td>
<td>Fenton, MO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri</td>
<td>Crossroads PC</td>
<td>Andrew Vander Mass</td>
<td>Maplewood, MO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nashville</td>
<td>Grace PC</td>
<td>Bing Davis</td>
<td>Spring Hill, TN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New River</td>
<td>Redeemer Presbyterian</td>
<td>Barrett Jordan</td>
<td>Hurricane, WV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N.Y. State</td>
<td>Grace PC</td>
<td>Cron Gibson</td>
<td>Rochester, NY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>Hispanic Mission Church</td>
<td>Josh Geiger</td>
<td>Dallas, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Texas</td>
<td>Park Cities PC Mission</td>
<td>Rick Lambert</td>
<td>East Dallas, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N. Illinois</td>
<td>New City Fellowship</td>
<td>Arlin Troyer</td>
<td>Chicago, IL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>Grace and Peace</td>
<td>Roger Williams</td>
<td>East Indianapolis, IN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohio Valley</td>
<td>Grace Reformed</td>
<td>Jerry Williams</td>
<td>Elizabethtown, KY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmetto</td>
<td>Chapin PC</td>
<td>Dan Ratchford</td>
<td>Chapin, SC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philadelphia</td>
<td>Liberty Community</td>
<td>Steve Huber/Geoff Bradford</td>
<td>Philadelphia, PA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>Spring Garden Com. Mission</td>
<td>Greg Farrand</td>
<td>Greensboro, NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potomac</td>
<td>Crossroads PC</td>
<td>Don Sampson</td>
<td>Dale City, VA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siouxlands</td>
<td>Christ Church</td>
<td>Greg Lawrence</td>
<td>Mankato, MN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Coast</td>
<td>Carmel Valley Comm.</td>
<td>Paul Kim</td>
<td>Carmel Valley, CA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Texas</td>
<td>Redeemer PC</td>
<td>Tom Gibbs</td>
<td>San Antonio, TX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. New England</td>
<td>City Life</td>
<td>Stephen Um</td>
<td>Boston, MA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. New England</td>
<td>Pioneer Valley Reformed</td>
<td>Stephen LaValley</td>
<td>Springfield, MA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>Christ Church</td>
<td>Larry Mills, Interim</td>
<td>Phoenix, AZ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwest</td>
<td>Christ Church</td>
<td>Martin Ban</td>
<td>Santa Fe, NM</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B. Multicultural Ministries

State of the Task

The term *multicultural* is used by MNA in two ways. (1) To describe the work of ethnic-specific church planting through which congregations are formed that the group of people reached have a primary language other than English) and non-Anglo; (2) To describe specific churches who include leaders and members from a variety of ethnic backgrounds, worshipping and serving God together.

In the PCA during 2002, we continued to witness a growing commitment to communicate the gospel among the many ethnic groups that are rapidly growing in North America. The PCA, historically motivated and recognized for its Matthew 28 Great Commission zeal and efforts, now has an unprecedented cross-cultural evangelistic opportunity and challenge right among our neighbors. Several states are already at least 51% non-Anglo in composition. Around the year 2050, if current trends continue, the growth of ethnic population groups will be such that over 50% of the total population of the United States will be non-Anglo. Hispanics, though they come from a variety of other countries, have now become the largest minority group in the United States.

The purpose of MNA Multicultural Ministries is to promote, provide leadership and coordinate the resources necessary for PCA churches and presbyteries to start and develop healthy, multiplying, and reformed multicultural and cross-cultural churches, which are part of church multiplication movements. MNA helps with demographic and ethnographic research, strategy analysis and selection, alternative formats for preparing men for credentialing in the PCA without lowering ordination standards, assessment of suitable candidates, and aids in networking resources together so that churches and presbyteries can address the changing cultural and demographic changes around them.

**Multicultural Advances in 2002**

- A group of two reformed Indonesian congregations have started dialogue with the appropriate presbytery to come into the PCA. Two other Indonesian reformed congregations await the completion of the process of the first two churches before contacting their respective presbyteries.
The first PCA Hispanic Ministries Convocation was held in 2002, where over 150 people represented more than thirty-seven PCA churches and groups working with Hispanics in various PCA-related ministries. A second convocation is planned for September 2003.

The PCA now counts five Haitian churches and mission church plants in the United States. Fifteen Haitian men are currently in training to become church planters. A PCA presbytery on the island of Haiti is being formed with the help of members of Southern Florida Presbytery. TE Dony St. Germain is MNA Haitian Movement Leader.

Almost half of the candidates coming through MNA’s assessment centers during 2002 were from non-Anglo ethnic backgrounds.

English as a Second Language (ESL) is one of the primary and growing programs being utilized by PCA churches to share the gospel with immigrant communities. We are praying that the first PCA ESL conference will be held in the fall of 2003.

Some presbyteries are designing and implementing non-traditional ways to train and credential teaching elders (in accordance with and without lowering PCA ordination requirements) from within the ethnic groups in which churches need to be planted.

There are now around twenty-three African-American teaching elders and seminary students in the PCA. These men are working together in mutual support, encouragement, and the continued growth of African-American church planting in the PCA. TE Wy Plummer is MNA African American Movement Leader.

There continues to be major Korean first-generation presence in the PCA with TE Henry Koh providing leadership as MNA Korean Ministries Coordinator.

Many second generation/ English speaking Koreans are enrolled in Reformed seminaries and are anxious to begin multicultural English speaking congregations around the PCA.

More and more PCA churches are seeking to add ethnic teaching elders to their staffs.

MNA Brazilian Movement Leader TE Renato Bernades, now counts 11 Brazilian (Portuguese speaking) churches and mission churches congregations who together have committed much of the funding needed for new PCA Brazilian church plants. Many Brazilian churches are proactively and aggressively addressing the growing need for English speaking ministries to second generation and beyond Brazilian cultured people.

There is an increasing interest by some presbyteries, churches, and church planters in starting churches that are intentional in reaching the ethnic populations in their geographical areas.
The most significant advance in terms of addressing the need for more ethnic church planters is the focus on training ethnic leaders through the use of church planting apprenticeship programs, through which men who appear to have the gifts and skills for church planting work under the mentoring leadership of a church planting pastor, prior to their taking the lead in planting a church on their own.

Certification of Middle East Culture Ministries

Because of the unique challenges of ministering among people of the Middle East culture in North America, and in order to encourage the development of ministries whose purpose is specialized forms of word and deed ministry among Middle Eastern people groups in North America, Mission to North America offers a process of certification. Church planters among these people groups are qualified through regular MNA processes. This certification procedure is available for those ministries whose ultimate goal is not necessarily to plant a church.

Requirements for certification:

- The ministry’s primary purpose is to bring the gospel in word and deed to Middle East cultures in North America.
- The ministry is directly governed by, or is certified by, a PCA church court, either the session of a particular church or a presbytery. Certification includes not only affirmation of the ministry, but also some specific structure for communication and accountability from the ministry to the church court.
- MNA is supplied with the following:
  - Basic founding documents, such as constitution, by-laws
  - Regular newsletter type of communications
  - Annual financial report of the type that is supplied to other donors
- MNA certification provides the following to the certified ministry:
  - All publicity materials for the ministry may indicate that the ministry is certified by MNA and therefore recommended for participation and financial support.
  - MNA will maintain a listing of these ministries so that they can serve as a resource for others; since there are political risks involved with published listings, MNA will be responsive to the wishes of these ministries in considering web site or other publications.
  - MNA will take every opportunity to encourage communication and training information exchange between these ministries.
MNA will include Middle East Culture ministries as one of its multicultural movements, with a Movement Leader designated as soon as one can be identified.

Any ministry seeking this certification will be approved by the MNA Committee upon recommendation of MNA Staff; the certification will stand without renewal unless and until the ministry requests cancellation of the certification or the MNA Committee removes the certification by committee action.

C. MNA Disaster Response

MNA rejoices in the Lord's goodness in bringing to MNA staff Ron and Judy Haynes to give leadership in disaster response, effective April 2003. Ron has worked with Presbyterian Evangelistic Fellowship (PEF) and as a volunteer with the American Red Cross for five years, where he received his disaster response training and experience.

In addition to responding to numerous disasters in North America, Ron has been involved in several short-term mission trips to El Salvador, Croatia/Bosnia, Mexico and Ecuador. Ron is a deacon at Twin Oaks Presbyterian in St. Louis, has a construction background and is a volunteer firefighter. Ron will serve as MNA Disaster Response Director. His wife, Judy, will assist him in the administrative and office support component of the work. Judy has years of experience in business management with a telephone company, has trained with American Red Cross and has assisted Ron in many disaster relief situations.

We invite churches of the PCA to join in the financial support of this work. The Haynes will respond directly in service to areas affected by disaster and will also coordinate the response of church teams and individual PCA members, providing opportunity for PCA churches to serve in areas of great need.

D. Thanksgiving Ministries – Urban And Mercy

Working Together to Transform North America –
...striving together for the faith of the gospel. (Philippians 1:27)

MNA Thanksgiving Ministries

This keynote text for the MNA report is especially applicable to the very important work of MNA Urban and Mercy Ministries. Urban and Mercy ministry development has been growing since the PCA began. During
recent years, commitment to ministry in deed appears to be a significantly growing trend in the PCA, accompanying the ministry in Word that has been a hallmark since the inception of this denomination. The Spirit is at work, convincing us of His call to show the mercies of our Lord, even as we preach the gospel in some of the most challenging communities in North America and in response to ever greater needs. The Lord is blessing, bringing response to the gospel by the power of His Spirit, along with addressing personal and community needs at a significant level.

MNA Urban and Mercy Ministries continues its ongoing efforts from the past and also is working to increase their effectiveness:

- MNA and Christian Education and Publications again joined together in conducting a conference on mercy ministries March 13-15, 2003. Numerous seminars were presented, covering a wide range of mercy ministries that participants could implement in their local churches.
- In May 2002 and 2003, Covenant College’s Chalmers Center for Economic Development offered its Christian Economic Development Institute. MNA hopes that the churches of the PCA will take advantage of this training resource as a means of equipping church members in developing ministries in their own communities and in neighboring communities of need.
- The annual Christian Community Development Association (CCDA) meeting is a gathering point for PCA-affiliated urban and mercy ministries. In 2002, at least 50 from PCA-affiliated ministries attended the CCDA conference. In 2003, CCDA will meet in New Orleans, November 12-16.
- At each General Assembly, MNA sponsors a breakfast, lunch or dinner, at which time the work of one or more urban and mercy ministries is presented. This event is open by advance reservation to all who wish to attend.
- A directory of PCA-affiliated urban and mercy ministries is available from MNA on request. *We invite the churches of the PCA to visit our web site [www.pcanet.org/mna].* Since the people and organizations listed in the directory welcome opportunities to encourage and provide consultation in forming new ministries, this directory is a valuable resource for any PCA church who is involved in urban and mercy ministries, or who wishes to begin such ministries in their community. PCA churches and presbyteries are encouraged to avail themselves of the great wealth of experience that already exists in the PCA, as they seek to develop or increase ministry in their own communities.
Leadership development: The Thanksgiving Offering continues to be a resource for encouraging the development of urban and mercy leadership in the PCA. Primarily, the funds are used to sponsor internships and other on-the-job training experiences for new staff members, seminary students or college students working in urban and mercy ministries. By the end of February 2003, more than $60,000 was received in response to the 2002 Thanksgiving Offering appeal.

Bethany Christian Services: Beginning with the 11th General Assembly in 1983, Bethany Christian Services has been endorsed by the PCA, upon MNA’s annual review and recommendation. We note with gratitude the services of Bethany to thousands of Christian families throughout its fifty-seven years of service, and commend Bethany to the PCA for continued involvement and support. Their report is found as Attachment B, p. 474.

E. MNA Chaplain Ministries

The Gospel is for All People (Romans 1:16)

What Is “MNA Chaplain Ministries?”

MNA Chaplain Ministries serves the 161 Teaching Elders (Attachment C, p. 476) serving with military units and in government institutions on either a full- or part-time basis. These 161 chaplains:

- Minister on active duty with units of the Army, Navy, Air Force, Marine Corps, and Coast Guard;
- Minister as members of Reserve units of the Army, National Guard, Navy, Air Force, Marine Corps, and Coast Guard;
- Serve with Civil Air Patrol units;
- Work as staff members of hospitals and prisons where they are able to minister to employees, patients and prisoners;
- Serve as chaplains to police forces and in prisons and jails.

Why “Chaplain Ministries?”

1. MNA Chaplain Ministries provides the way through which the Presbyterian Church in America can participate in fulfilling the Great Commission with respect to government and other institutions which are not accessible to most of us (e.g., military bases, veterans hospitals, prisons, and police forces).
2. Our military and government institutions, including prisons and hospitals, are a marketplace (Acts 17:17) “white unto harvest” (John 4:35) with people who need to be evangelized, discipled, and pastored.

3. Our country will be better served to the extent that employees, patients, and inmates of our government institutions heed the Holy Scriptures, come to faith in Jesus Christ, and submit to biblical instruction.

Who Sends “MNA Chaplain Ministries Chaplains?”

The Church does. The 161 ordained PCA chaplains serving under “MNA Chaplain Ministries” have the same needs and are sent out not unlike missionaries were sent out in the New Testament. In fact, PCA chaplains are, perhaps, best thought of as “missionaries.” Specifically,

• Paul and his mission team wanted prayer (Romans 15:30; Ephesians 6:19-20; 2 Thessalonians 3:1-3). Chaplain “missionaries” above all want your prayer support.

• Paul and his mission team were thankful for financial support (Philippians 1:5; 4:10-20). Chaplain “missionaries” are thankful for the support of “Chaplain Ministries.”

• Paul and his mission team were sent out by a church (Acts 13:1-3). PCA chaplain “missionaries” are sent out by the churches of our presbyteries.

• Paul and his mission team were accountable (Acts 14:27). These chaplain “missionaries” are also accountable to their presbyteries and to the churches that sponsor them.

What Are The Goals of “MNA Chaplain Ministries?”

Connectionalism

Because Scripture is clear that it takes a church to send a missionary, including the 161 PCA chaplain “missionaries” serving under MNA Chaplain Ministries, one of our primary goals is to increase the sense of “connectionalism” between our chaplains and the churches in the PCA. We seek to increase this sense of connectionalism in several ways:

1. Sponsorship Program. We invite individual congregations to sponsor a chaplain. The goal is to enlist three sponsoring congregations for every military (Active Duty and Reserve), prison and VA chaplain. Sponsorship includes a commitment to pray for the chaplain. The chaplain, in turn, commits to be accountable through a quarterly update on
his ministry with specific prayer requests. A significant number of our chaplains have expressed gratitude and appreciation for sponsoring congregation prayer support. They bear witness to God’s blessing on their ministry and the encouragement they consistently receive as God’s people pray for them and, in some cases, communicate with them as individual members and pastors. Currently there are 250 sponsoring congregations.

2. **Chaplain Guardian Corps.** The men and women who have committed themselves as individuals to regularly pray for our chaplains comprise our Chaplain Guardian Corps.

3. **Guardian Prayer Calendar.** The *Guardian Prayer Calendar* is a quarterly publication that tells where our chaplains are currently serving, the types of ministries in which they are currently involved, and any specific prayer requests the chaplains have. Over 2,800 copies of the Guardian Prayer Letter are mailed each quarter to prayer supporters and sponsoring congregations.

4. **Missions Conferences.** The Coordinator, Associate Coordinators, and chaplains are available and, in fact, desirous of participating in congregational missions conferences. Participation of a chaplain representative raises congregational awareness about our chaplains and their ministries, the need for prayer support, and the financial requirements of Chaplain Ministries.

**Financial Support**

MNA Chaplain Ministries endorses “missionaries” (i.e., the chaplains) who are supported by the institutions they serve. The 161 PCA chaplains serving under MNA Chaplain Ministries are either paid a salary by the organization for which they work (e.g., the Army or the VA hospital system) or they are men involved in other ministries who volunteer for chaplain ministry (e.g., Civil Air Patrol and some police chaplains). Therefore, the annual budget for MNA Chaplain Ministries pays for:

- The salary and office expenses of the Coordinator, Associate Coordinators and a part-time support staff;
- Two meetings annually for the commission through which the denomination administers chaplain ministries;
- Annual travel for the Coordinator and Associate Coordinators to meet with the chaplains, their families, and their commanding officers/supervisors. These visits are essential to assess needs, advise on ministry, and provide pastoral care and encouragement. In 2002, these men traveled more than 300,000 miles to oversee and minister to God’s ministers in their worldwide places of service.
There are three principle sources of support for MNA Chaplain Ministries: the chaplains involved in the ministry; sponsoring churches; Chaplain Guardian Corps members, and other individuals.

We ask chaplains working under MNA Chaplain Ministries to support this work. We ask Sponsoring Churches to designate $300 (or more) for Chaplain Ministries in their annual missions budget. We also ask Chaplain Guardian Corps members to provide an annual financial gift of $100 to assist in the cost of overseeing and managing Chaplain Ministries. However, financial support is not mandatory for a church to be a Sponsoring Congregation or for an individual to be a Chaplain Guardian Corps member.

**Recruiting of Additional Chaplains**

There are continuing needs for military, hospital and prison chaplains. For the military chaplaincy, the personnel sections of the Army, Navy and Air Force Chief’s of Chaplains’ offices have not given a specific number. Instead, they have simply requested more “liturgical” chaplains. PCA chaplains meet the definition of “liturgical.” During the year 2002, twenty-one ministers were recruited into the chaplaincy. In addition, five men in seminary were commissioned as Chaplain Candidates. In most cases, after completion of their seminary education, internship and ordination, the Chaplain Candidates will enter either the active duty or reserve military chaplaincy.
The call for Reformed and evangelical chaplains to come and serve, the demands placed on chaplains, and the openness to the gospel on the part of many service members, VA patients, and prisoners, make it evident why recruiting will continue to be a very high priority. It must remain a priority for us, not for the sake of numbers, but because, the harvest is plentiful, and the laborers are few. (Matt. 9:37) and How then shall they call on Him in Whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach unless they are sent? (Romans. 10:14-15).

What Do “MNA Chaplain Ministries” Chaplains Do?

They Employ Unique Opportunities

Air Force Chaplain (Captain) Joel Hampton provides an excellent illustration of some of the unique ministry opportunities available to our chaplains. Joel is stationed at Thule Air Force Base (AFB), Greenland, which is classified as a “hardship” tour (i.e., he cannot take his family with him). Thule AFB is a difficult assignment. It is not a favorite tourist attraction. It is cold and dark. Troops experience loneliness and they work under trying conditions. In the providence of God many seek out the counsel of the chaplain. In a recent ministry report Joel wrote:

“During the winter months I continue to serve as pastor and as a Sunday school teacher. Also, I am leading seminars on Suicide Intervention and on Understanding Others and Ourselves to enhance staff dynamics and work environments. Both of these seminars are unique opportunities to share the gospel in unexpected ways. During these months of darkness and extreme cold I am primarily focused on simply being there for people when they need me. As one person told me recently when I was offering him encouragement and hope in Christ, “Chaplain, I believe God sent you here just for me.”

They Pastor

LCDR Jason Riggs moves on this year from serving at Jacksonville Naval hospital and expresses his awe of the Lord’s work in the people he has pastored:

“As my three-year tour at Naval Hospital Jacksonville draws to a close, I am reminded of the many times I witnessed God’s hand at work in the midst of suffering. There was the woman facing her own illness and the
care of her children while her husband was deployed. Rather than
discouragement, her heart was filled with thanksgiving for God’s
provision of a church family to help her carry the burdens given to her.
There was the elderly man facing his own death whose chief concern was
the continuation of a mission work in the Philippines. Like Paul, he was
convinced that God was able to guard the mission for the day of Christ.
There was the woman in firm possession of the peace beyond
understanding following the death of her baby and her husband within the
span of a week. These people have been a living testimony to me of the
certainty of our hope; truly, they were more than conquerors.”

They Evangelize

Army Chaplain (Captain) Doug Hoover is stationed in Friedberg, Germany.
He recently wrote about an incident that reflects the experience many of our
chaplains have as they faithfully plant and water seeds and pray for our Lord
to bring forth fruit in the form of saving faith.

“Less than a year ago I invited a young soldier to a prayer breakfast. He
told me I probably would not approve of his religion if I knew what it was
- he was a Druid. After he informed me about it I responded by saying he
should go to the prayer breakfast anyway. After breakfast he asked me for
clarification on the prayer breakfast devotion. ‘Do all Christians believe
like the speaker does - that you must believe in Jesus Christ in order to go
to heaven?’ I told him that this is what the Bible teaches. He left,
apparently disgusted. I later saw him and visited with him when he was
on the all night duty desk at which time he requested a Bible that he could
read during the night. I brought him one and suggested passages to read.
At a later time I saw him at the Chapel Worship Service. He said he was
‘open to lots of things and was checking out Christianity.’ A few weeks
later I met him, now working in a different unit. He informed me that he
had given his life to Christ and was now growing in his Christian walk.”

They Encourage

Hospital Chaplain Don Aven ministers at Deaconess Hospital in
Cincinnati OH. Writing about his duties he said, “As the Chaplain, I
minister to patients and their families at times of crisis and I counsel with
staff members who are facing significant issues, whether work, marriage
or family oriented. In all of my roles, I have the freedom to proclaim the
truths of the Reformed faith and to work from and promote a Reformed
world and life view.”
They Bury the Dead And Minister to the Grieving

Army Reserve Chaplain (LTC) Ed James serves as a Drilling Individual Mobilization Augmentee at Arlington National Cemetery. He writes:

“While on duty we do counseling over the phone and in person with families (prior to the service) of deceased soldiers or family members who will be buried at ANC. Seeking to comfort them and gain information that will help us to perform a service to glorify God and to meet their particular needs or requirements. We do funeral services in the chapel and/or Full Honors, Standard Honors services for deceased soldiers and funeral and/or interment services for deceased family members who qualify to be interred there. We can do anywhere from 1 to 6 services per day.”

They Contend For the Faith

Our chaplains minister in what is commonly referred to as a “pluralistic environment.” Constitutionally, all faith groups have equal rights which means that “the free exercise of religion” is equally applicable to all. This can lead to challenges for evangelical chaplains. There are those, although not the majority, within government institutions (military, VA & prisons) who advocate that all chaplains need to minister in a manner that will be unsettling to no one. Some even want the chaplains to not mention the name of Jesus Christ during prayers at public ceremonies. Therefore, our chaplains can find themselves in situations where they are required to contend for the faith. This challenge is not a recent development. In the book of Jude we read: “Beloved, although I was very eager to write to you about our common salvation, I found it necessary to write appealing to you to contend for the faith that was once for all delivered to the saints. For certain people have crept in unnoticed who long ago were designated for this condemnation, ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into sensuality and deny our only Master and Lord, Jesus Christ” (Jude 3-4).

Just as those who received Jude’s letter were encouraged, so our chaplains are encouraged by supportive and involved churches, which stay “connected” with them through the Chaplain Sponsorship Program.

Opportunities For Involvement with MNA Chaplain Ministries

• Sponsoring congregations for chaplains. Congregations that are interested in this program may contact MNA Chaplain Ministries Administrative Assistant, Bekah Lawing at 270-234-1464; E-Mail: blawing@pcanet.org or the Coordinator of MNA Chaplain Ministries, David Peterson at 605-347-5812; E-Mail: dpeterson@pcanet.org.
• Financial support for MNA Chaplain Ministries. The annual budget for MNA Chaplain Ministries is $200,000. In order to meet the financial requirements congregations/mission committees are requested to include MNA Chaplain Ministries in their annual budget. If additional information is needed please contact MNA Chaplain Ministries Coordinator David Peterson. We invite your prayer regarding the financial support of this ministry. As the financial need is laid before our Lord, He will provide through those He has already enabled to meet the need.

• There is a need for additional chaplains and chaplain candidates. Additional Information on the need and requirements may be found on the MNA Chaplain Ministries website www.pcanet.org.

Conclusion

The primary goal of MNA Chaplain Ministries is to raise prayer support for teaching elders who have the privilege of ministering as a chaplain in secular institutions. In these secular institutions, our chaplains are often surrounded by more non-Christians than Christians, geographically separated from their families, working under very trying conditions, and, on occasion, ministering during combat. In fact, at the time of this writing, there are PCA chaplains deployed with their units to areas of potential and actual conflict including Afghanistan, Kuwait, Qatar, Kosovo, Bosnia, Korea, and several undisclosed locations in the Mid-east. Other military chaplains are in isolated places such as Greenland. Other chaplains are on ships and deployed with their units in preparation for any orders the President might give with respect to Iraq. Still others are serving at military bases in Europe, the Far East, and here in the United States as well as in hospitals and prisons.

The PCA is blessed to be able to send 161 gifted and committed chaplains into our government institutions. It is only through God’s grace and providence that we are privileged to send these chaplains into a secular society where they are paid by the institution they serve. Part of the magnitude of this blessing can be estimated just by multiplying the amount of your pastor’s salary times 161 while remembering that the only cost to the PCA for these 161 missionaries is the $200,000 to oversee the ministry.

Our chaplains are ministering to groups of people who are quite often in circumstances where their need for God has been made clear. In those circumstances, they are often open to hearing and responding to the gospel. Recently a chaplain who is ministering to service members who may soon be deployed to a war zone wrote: “There are many people
dedicating or re-dedicating their lives to Jesus Christ...we have a large number of Bible Studies.” The chaplains who regularly make these kinds of reports say a special “thank you” to the significant number of individuals and congregations who faithfully pray for them and provide financial support for MNA Chaplain Ministries. Your partnership is reaping significant eternal blessing.

F. Church Vitality

The mission of MNA Church Vitality is to encourage and equip PCA churches to watch and pray for revival as we work and pray for more vital churches that advance the gospel.

Watching and Praying for Revival

The Kingdom Campaign, a strategy based on Acts 1:14-15 to build Kingdom Intercessors, continued to be embraced by the Church in 2002. Local church training events were held in five cities. Plans for 2003 include up to six local church events, and two presbytery leadership training events.

Key Covenant Fellowships are designed to help participants in their study of revival, as they continue to watch and pray for it. Small groups across America are using The Spirit of Revival and the helpful Leader’s Guide for Spirit of Revival to learn more about and pray for revival.

The fifth annual Convocation on Revival and Reformation will be held at two locations this year for the first time. The topic will be “Preach the Word.” Teaching and ruling elders are invited to attend September 23, 2003 in Dover, DE, or October 14-16, 2003 in Jackson, MS. Speakers at the Jackson event will include TE Bryan Chapell, TE Derek Thomas, TE Ken Jones, TE Ligon Duncan, and TE Mike Ross. For more information, you may call 601-362-8244, or email doliver@trinitychurchpca.com.

Working and Praying for More Vital Churches

The January 2003 Embers to a Flame Conference at Briarwood Presbyterian Church in Birmingham, AL, provided training, ideas and encouragement to a large number of pastors and ruling elders, some from as far away as Mexico, Canada, Australia, and Northern Ireland. This conference is the main source of revitalization teaching for churches on a statistical plateau or in decline; however, many healthy churches are now attending who want to see God do even more in and through their ministries. The first mid-year Embers to a Flame Conference was held in

Materials for Days of Prayer and Fasting continue to be developed and made available to presbyteries, churches and other groups who want to hold this type of event. They are available free upon request.

Pastors-at-Large and Consulting Services are other ministries available to churches and pastors in order to provide counsel, advice, encouragement and further training in Church Vitality.

G. MNA Stewardship

As we join in “working together to transform North America,” the Lord calls us to devote our time, talent and treasure to the purpose of “…striving together for the faith of the gospel.” MNA seeks to exercise a careful stewardship of all the resources the PCA entrusts to her, and at the same time to encourage the churches and members of the PCA to invest their resources in building the kingdom. MNA ministries offer the opportunity for the Lord's people to use their resources in this way. From the Apostle Paul further, “I thank my God every time I remember you. In all my prayers for all of you, I always pray with joy because of your partnership in the gospel from the first day until now…” As churches and individuals give of their time, talent and treasure, they enter into a partnership, which provides the base for sending the Lord's servants into the harvest field.

Communications:

- *Multiply* offers quarterly communication of what the Lord is doing through various ministries of the PCA that advance the gospel. Weekly content for intercessory prayer with a regional focus is included in each issue.

- The MNA web site (www.pcanet.org/MNA/) is being built over time into a resource for all kinds of information and referral sources for ministries related to building the church. *Multiply* and the *Intercessor* content for all regions is included on the web site.

*Partnership Share/Askings Giving:*

In 2002, church giving to MNA increased 5% over 2001. While MNA expresses gratitude to God for this increase, especially in a year that saw as many unpredictable economic factors as did 2002, it must be recognized that such increases do not equip us to advance the gospel in
substantially greater measure. MNA encourages the churches of the PCA to make this giving to all committees and agencies a high priority. The Lord is at work through the PCA in advancing His kingdom. In order for the PCA to grow stronger over the years, the member churches must be committed to denominational support, just as a particular church can be strong financially only if her members give faithfully.

**Church Planting Project Funding:**

- All church planters are supported by gifts designated for their particular projects. MNA invites churches and individuals to consider joining as partners with a church planter, enlisting him as a missionary sent and supported by their church. There are no administrative transfer fees taken from this project support. Every dollar given to a designated ministry or project that is related to MNA is used directly and fully for that ministry or project. Since the inception of this approach in 1999, all church planters have been able to raise at least the minimum of support required, and all have received at least as much—and in most cases far more—support than they would have when support was raised by MNA staff. The increased support provides better resources for a stronger launching of the church plant.

- Ethnic or multicultural church planters and movement leaders require a special priority for project support, particularly as we seek the Lord for much greater ministry among the people groups of North America. Often the churches they lead in planting take longer to reach self-support, yet these men often lack the strong networks of family and friends in the PCA who will commit to their support. MNA strongly encourages churches to give a high priority to supporting church planters who do not have a background in the PCA, and who thus lack a strong personal network through whom to raise support.

- MNA welcomes contributions toward endowment funds for the support of multicultural church planting, for annual operations support, and for urban and mercy ministries, in order to increase the number of church planters and others who can respond to the call to minister to those in need.

- The Timothy Fund for Church Planting Apprentices is a special fund to supplement the support of men who have been graduated from seminary, but who need further training before they begin to lead a church plant. Thus far, gifts totaling $665,316 have been contributed to this fund, substantially assisting many apprentices.
**Church Vitality and Chaplain Ministries:** These two ministries are supported almost entirely by designated gifts, since Partnership Share/Askings giving is insufficient to sustain them. These ministries fulfill a vital role, and the potential for expansion of ministry is great, as additional resources are provided.

**Estate Design and Endowment Services:** MNA utilizes and recommends the services of the PCA Foundation in assisting individuals in their stewardship. In addition to the regular PCA Foundation programs, MNA Advise and Consult Funds are also available, managed by the PCA Foundation.

**Five Million Fund for Church Buildings:** Providing interest-free loans of up to $80,000, this fund continues to be a helpful source for churches as they put together funding packages for their building programs. Though the funds are limited, they often make a difference in the church's ability to qualify for a loan, or they provide additional working cash that is very necessary. This fund is supported by the return payments of the churches to which loans are made, as well as by donations.

### III. RECOMMENDATIONS

1. That having reviewed the work of the MNA Coordinator during 2002, according to the General Assembly guidelines, the MNA Committee commend TE James C. Bland III for his excellent leadership, with thanks to the Lord for the good results in MNA ministry during 2002, and recommend his re-election as MNA Coordinator for another year.

2. That the General Assembly express its gratitude to God for the staff of Mission to North America and for their faithful and effective work.

- TE James C. Bland III MNA Coordinator
- RE Robert Anderson MNA Ministry Representative
- TE James Dodd MNA Coaching Ministries Director
- Deacon Ronald D. Haynes MNA Disaster Response Director
- TE Beryl Hubbard MNA Chaplain Ministries Associate Director
- TE I. Henry Koh MNA Korean Ministries Coordinator
- TE Frederick T. Marsh MNA Assistant Coordinator
- TE Timothy A. McKeown MNA Multicultural Ministries Coordinator
- TE Archie B. Parrish MNA Church Vitality Coordinator
- TE David P. Peterson MNA Chaplain Ministries Coordinator
- TE Edward W. Powers MNA Church Planting and Midwest Coordinator
Regional Coordinators/Movement Leaders
TE Brad Bradley       Southwest Regional Coordinator
TE Renato Bernades  Brazilian Church Planting
TE Randy Nabors      Urban & Mercy Ministries
TE Lewis Ruff        California Regional Coordinator
TE John Smed         Canada Regional Coordinator
TE Ken Smith         Northeast Regional Coordinator
TE J. Dony St. Germain Haitian Church Planting
TE Terry Traylor     Atlantic South Regional Coordinator
TE Wy Plummer        African American Church Planting

Support Staff
Genny Collins        Administrative Assistant
Nancy Gray           Accounting Clerk
Janet Haynes         Administrative Assistant
Judy Haynes          Disaster Response Administrative Assistant
Sook Hong            MNA Korean Ministries Administrative Assistant
Janice Lambert       Administrative Assistant
Tracy Lane-Hall      Business Executive Assistant
Rebekah Lawing       MNA Chaplain Ministries Administrative Assistant
Judy Miller          Senior Staff Accountant
Jennifer Musselman   Communications Administrative Assistant
Ann Powers           Midwest Assistant
Tina Smith           Conference and Events Planner
Vicki Mathias        Business Administrator

3. That the General Assembly thank God for the increasing church planting that is occurring under local church and presbytery initiatives; thank God for the labor in the gospel of all PCA church planters, multicultural church planters and missionaries, chaplains. Further, that the General Assembly encourage faithful prayer that the Lord will send additional laborers through MNA into the fields that are ripe for harvest in North America.

4. That PCA churches be reminded of their covenant obligation to give high priority to giving MNA and all other PCA committees and agencies the Partnership Share/Askings, so that the gospel is advanced in greater measure.

5. That the General Assembly express its gratitude to the Lord for a Thanksgiving Offering of more than $60,000.00, and commend to the churches of the PCA the opportunity to support Urban and Mercy Ministries, preferably through an offering taken during the Thanksgiving season; and further, that churches consider how they may directly participate in greater measure in Urban and Mercy Ministries.
6. That the General Assembly express thanks to God for the long and effective ministry of **Bethany Christian Services** in the area of pregnancy counseling and adoption, and encourage continued support and participation by churches and presbyteries. Upon annual review and recommendation through a PCA permanent committee, the PCA may endorse agencies based on the following criteria. Currently, Bethany Christian Services is the only agency so endorsed, upon review and recommendation by the MNA Committee:

- The endorsed agency has a statement of faith, which includes, or at least does not require individual staff members to contradict, the historic Reformed creeds and confessional standards; all key staff in the endorsed organization are required to profess their personal commitment to this statement of faith.
- The endorsed agency has a long-standing history of ministry, a minimum of five years, and has demonstrated consistency and stability of ministry through those years.
- The endorsed agency's staff and governing board, while ecclesiastically independent, has an intentional commitment to appoint PCA members in key leadership roles.
- The PCA Committee through whom the endorsement is carried, reviews the endorsed agency’s board minutes, major policy changes at the board level, total annual budget, audit, and annual fund raising plan to ensure that they meet the same standards as do PCA committees and agencies.
- Upon review and recommendation from the PCA committee through whom endorsement is carried, the PCA General Assembly renews the endorsement annually by vote.
- The CEO of the endorsed agency, or his designee, reports annually in-person to the PCA committee through whom the endorsement is carried.
- The endorsed agency provides services via an actual staff or trained volunteer presence in multiple locations throughout North America, especially in areas where the PCA is strong and PCA members can directly benefit from the agency’s services, as well as support and participate in the services provided by the endorsed agency.
- The PCA does not have an agency that addresses the same need as that addressed by the endorsed agency, and has no current plans to begin such a ministry.
7. That the General Assembly commend to the churches these **resources and opportunities** for ministry available through MNA:
   - The opportunity to seek the Lord’s leading in church planting or the chaplaincy.
   - The opportunity to participate in prayer and financial support (designated support in addition to Partnership Share/Asking Giving) for:
     - Church Planting among the many different regions, cultures and ethnic groups in North America;
     - Church Planting regional coordinators and movement leaders;
     - Church Planting apprenticeships (through the Timothy Fund);
     - Church Vitality;
     - Chaplain Ministries (especially through The Chaplain Guardian Corps);
     - Disaster Response.
   - The opportunity to build relationships of fellowship and ministry with Korean churches and other ethnic groups within the PCA, as well as with other true believers in our local communities.
   - Utilize the resources of Church Vitality materials and consultation services.

8. That the General Assembly elect TE Stan Beach and TE Stephen Leonard to another term on the **Presbyterian and Reformed Joint Commission on Chaplains and Military Personnel** (PRJC) as members of the Class of 2007.

9. That the General Assembly adopt the **2004 MNA Budget** and commend it to the churches for their support.

10. That the **MNA Response to Overture 19 of the 30th General Assembly be adopted by the 31st General Assembly** (Attachment D, p. 479)

11. That **Overture 7 from South Texas Presbytery** be answered in the affirmative, that effective January 1, 2004, three presbyteries be formed by the division of the South Texas presbytery as follows:
   a. The “Central Texas Presbytery,” comprising all of the area contained in the following Texas counties: Sutton, Kimble, Mason, Gillespie, Llano, Blanco, Burnet, Hays, Travis, Williamson, Caldwell, Bastrop, Lee, Milam, Fayette, Washington, Burleson, Robertson, Brazos, and Grimes;
   b. The “South Texas Presbytery,” comprising all of the area south of and including the following Texas counties: Val Verde, Edwards, Kerr, Kendall, Comal, Guadalupe, Gonzales, Lavaca, Jackson, and Calhoun; and
c. The “Houston Metro Presbytery,” comprising all of the area south of and including the following Texas counties: Leon, Houston, Angelina, Nacadoches, San Augustine and Sabine, and the area east of and including the following Texas counties: Leon, Madison, Walker, Montgomery, Waller, Austin, Colorado, Wharton, and Matagorda.

12. That Overture 15 from Central Georgia Presbytery be answered in the affirmative, that effective January 1, 2004, two presbyteries be formed by the division of the Central Georgia presbytery as follows:

Now therefore, be it resolved, that Central Georgia Presbytery overtures the 31st General Assembly to divide Central Georgia Presbytery into two presbyteries, a successor presbytery named “Central Georgia Presbytery” and a new presbytery in eastern Georgia to be named “Savannah River Presbytery.” The effective date to be January 1, 2004.

This division is to be effected by establishing a north-south boundary along the western border of the following counties of the present Central Georgia Presbytery: Greene, Hancock, Washington, Johnson, Laurens, Wheeler, Telfair, Coffee, Atkinson, Clinch, and Echols.

Adopted by unanimous vote at the winter stated meeting of the Central Georgia Presbytery, on January 18, 2003.

Respectfully Submitted,
Committee on Mission to North America

MNA COMMITTEE MEMBERS

Class of 2006
TE Bruce Finn
TE Thurman Williams
RE John Durie
RE E. Fellers

Class of 2005
TE Frank M. Barker, Jr.
RE Harvey L. Anderson
RE Michael A. Russell

Class of 2004
TE Renato D. Bernardes
TE Gary R. Cox
RE William Thetford
RE Michael L. Wilson

Class of 2003
RE Howard Q. Davis
TE John B. Findlay Jr.
TE Carl H. Kalberkamp Jr.

Alternates
TE Don Ward
RE Thomas Newton
“WORKING TOGETHER TO TRANSFORM NORTH AMERICA”

Only conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the gospel of Christ, so that whether I come and see you, or remain absent, I may hear of you, that you are standing firm in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel (Philippians 1:27).

Our Vision

THAT GOD, by His grace and for His own glory, through the cooperative prayers and efforts of the churches and presbyteries of the PCA, will ignite a powerful church planting and vitalization movement that has an impact on all of North America with the gospel of Jesus Christ and at the same time transforms both the heart and the face of the PCA. We long to see North America deeply transformed as the result of people being saved, lives being changed, disciples being made, and needs being met in the name of Jesus Christ.

For I am not ashamed of the gospel, for it is the power of God unto salvation for all who believe, to the Jew first and then to the Greek. (Romans 1:16)

As part of this vision we hope that by God’s grace the PCA will look significantly different in ten years in several ways:

1. More diverse, seeing many churches planted and many people coming to Christ among the various cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups of North America.

2. A much stronger presence in the city centers of North America and that the PCA is no longer primarily a suburban and rural denomination. Cities and their strategic importance can be defined by the following criteria:
   a. Concentrations of people
   b. Centers of influence
   c. Crossroads of society
   d. Cultural, ethnic and socio-economic diversity

3. More geographically representative, with a significant presence throughout all the regions of the United States and Canada.

4. More churches planted and growing as the result of effective evangelism and that the ministries of our churches become more characterized by mercy and community engagement, truly becoming “salt and light” so that all men might “see our good works and give glory to our Father in heaven” (Matthew 5:14-16).
5. That there will be a greater vitality of our existing churches, that we’ll see many of our churches that have plateaued or are declining be revitalized, and that all the churches of the PCA will be known as “houses of prayer” (Matthew 21:13).

Stage I: The First Two Years (2003-2004)
That the PCA, by God’s grace and for His glory, will plant each year 100 (50 each year) Christ-centered, gospel-driven churches that will be uniquely characterized by an engaging Reformed world and life view and are strategically positioned to have a significant kingdom impact on North America by targeting the centers of influence and the various people groups of our culture.

Thus MNA will spearhead a “Major Cities Initiative” that will assist the presbyteries, churches, and networks of the PCA in identifying the key cities and centers of influence as well as the different people groups both within their respective boundaries and generally throughout North America for planting these churches. The majority of these 100 churches will be planted in the major metropolitan areas of North America in general and in the city centers in particular, but the PCA will also continue to plant churches in the suburbs, midsize cities, and small towns of North America.

During this two-year period, MNA will also study the requirements for beginning to plant churches at a much higher rate including such issues as staffing, structure, policies, and finances. As part of this expanded effort it will be necessary over the next two years to develop and implement:

1. A comprehensive Church Planter Development System including more effective recruiting and placement as well as alternative methods of theological education and credentialing.
2. A comprehensive Church Planter Support System including an effective coaching ministry to every church planter.
3. A Church Vitalization System to help keep churches healthy and growing (since most churches tend to plateau after 5-7 years).
4. A plan for seeing an increasing number of churches revitalized.
5. Effective systems both to equip more presbyteries, regions, and networks to do their own recruiting, assessing, training, and coaching and to significantly expand MNA’s ability to either facilitate or provide these services regionally and locally.
6. Effective ministries to more of the various people groups of North America, particularly Hispanics.

To increase significantly the number of churches planted annually will require a basic paradigm shift -- one that has already begun in many ways -- from planting churches directly to providing leadership and coordination for others to plant churches.
Stage II: The Next Eight Years (2005-2012)
Having established a more significant presence and strategic “beachheads” throughout North America, that the PCA, by God’s grace and for His glory, will plant an additional 650 churches over the next 8 years, thereby enabling the gospel to have a more comprehensive, penetrating, and transforming impact on North America. This might occur in approximately the following progression:

1. 60 churches/year during 2005-2006 = 120 churches
2. 75 churches/year during 2007-2008 = 150 churches
3. 90 churches/year during 2009-2010 = 180 churches
4. 100 new churches/year during 2011-2012 = 200 churches

If God blesses and these numbers are reached each year then we could see the following totals:

- 750 new churches by 2012
- 2,000 total churches by 2012 (adjusting for failures and closures)
- 400,000 total membership by 2012 (approximately 200/church)

The above projections are not intended to simply be linear projections of growth but a call to action by the PCA. The challenge is that the PCA will need to do some things differently and give greater priority to its mission if these goals are going to be realized. Thus, looking into the more distant future, MNA hopes to see a continual increase in the rate of successful church planting so that by the year 2020, by God’s grace, we would see an additional 1000+ churches being added to the kingdom. If this were to occur, it would bring the total number of PCA churches to approximately 3,000 with total membership around 600,000.

Core Values
1. The gospel of the kingdom is central to everything we do.
2. The Church is God’s instrument to advance the gospel and to extend the kingdom.
3. Church planting and evangelism are foundational to obeying the Great Commission.
4. We must become a culturally, ethnically and socio-economically diverse denomination to reach North America with the gospel.
5. We must reach the city to impact culture.
6. The Great Commission must never be separated from the Great Commandment; the gospel must be communicated in both word and deed.
7. Prayer is essential to discovering the will and pleasure of God in fulfilling our calling as well as appropriating the necessary power for fulfilling our calling.
8. Only a team ministry, including significant lay involvement, will fulfill our calling/purpose as MNA.
Strategic Implementation

1. **Partnership** - working together, sharing ideas and resources, and cooperating in ministry efforts represent both the biblical model and a practical necessity in fulfilling the Great Commission. There is so much more that can be done working together than apart. Partnerships may be expressed in a number of ways including the following:
   a. MNA must partner with churches, presbyteries, networks, and denominational committees in strategizing, recruiting, assessing, placing, training, coaching, and fundraising.
   b. Churches, presbyteries, and networks must support and partner with each other.
   c. Partnering in strategic ways with other, non-PCA churches and denominations that advance this vision.

2. MNA acknowledges the biblical value and necessity of planting **indigenous churches** – i.e. churches that effectively contextualize the gospel and biblical faith.

3. MNA is committed to the biblical value and necessity of planting **“irresistible influence”** – i.e., churches that have a Reformed world and life view, are fervent in Spirit, are passionately evangelistic, are meaningfully involved in and identified with their communities, are engaged in deeds of mercy and justice, and are reproducing. (It is not only important that we plant churches but is also important to consider what kinds of churches are planted – i.e. vibrant, faithful, healthy).

4. MNA recognizes the necessity and value of preparing and credentialing men for ministry through alternative models involving on-site theological, apprenticeship training in addition to traditional seminary training according to the guidelines established by the Sixth General Assembly.

5. MNA is convinced that working in teams is the most biblical and effective way to plant churches. In particular, we are committed to the recruiting and use of lay leadership on our church planting teams as well as ordained staff.

6. MNA affirms the strategic value of not only planting new churches but also revitalizing existing churches. During this 10-year period we are committed to seeing many PCA churches revitalized.

7. MNA affirms the strategic value of ministering to men and women through the ministry of chaplains in the military and other institutions.
In Matthew 9:36, the gospel writer says, “When He (Jesus) saw the crowds, He felt sorry for them because they were hurting and helpless like sheep who had gone astray.”

Jesus was uniquely capable of seeing “into” people. He could see their physical, emotional and spiritual pain. As Jesus looked into the many crowds who followed him, he undoubtedly saw every pain imaginable … the same pain many experience today.

“And He felt sorry for them”. When he saw these people, Jesus had compassion in His heart.

In the epistle of James, Christians are challenged to be “ambassadors of love” to people living with pain … widows, orphans, and the poor. The expectation is that we will care for their physical as well as their spiritual needs.

- Jesus would have cared for little children waiting to be born. He would have done everything He could to save the lives of these precious little ones.
- If Jesus learned of a young person living with an unplanned pregnancy, He would have reminded her of the beauty and sanctity of human life, and expected her to give her child the gift of life. He also would have put His arms around her and forgiven her.
- Jesus would have looked into the heart of a young couple who had lived for years with the pain of infertility. He would have invited them to trust Him and assured them that He had plans to bless and provide for them according to His will.
- The heart of Jesus would have been broken when He looked into the millions of children living in foreign orphanages. In fact, Jesus might have wept.
- And then, think of how Jesus would have felt about children who suffer from the horror of abuse within their family, helpless to protect themselves.

“Go ye into all the world and be my witnesses”. When Jesus issued this omission, He did so with the expectation that we would be obedient and would emulate His life and His concern for people … their spiritual, physical and emotional needs.
In 2002:

- **Bethany Lifeline** (our toll free telephone counseling service) received 10,750 calls from people concerned about unplanned pregnancies and about the pain of infertility.

- We provided Christian counseling to 1,800 young women who came to us with the crisis of an unplanned pregnancy.

- We enjoyed the privilege of finding adoptive families for 1,865 children (714 of whom were living in foreign orphanages and 435 who lived with significant physical and mental limitations).

- We protected the lives of 1,555 children whose lives were at risk due to abuse or neglect within their biological family.

Bethany staff and volunteers (who contributed over 37,000 hours) extended this love to people in Jesus’ name. In the process of caring for their physical and emotional needs we also told and showed them that Jesus loves them.

The ministry that Bethany provides to children, young people and families is a diaconal ministry. We are an extension of the Christian body. Some might suggest we represent you. We prefer to believe that we are you and that you are Bethany. Our Christian body working together fulfills the mission of love that Christ expects of us.

We want to thank members of your denomination who serve as foster parents to children. We want to acknowledge those who adopt children, especially children living with significant challenges. We note appreciatively those who serve on our boards of directors and as volunteers. We thank you for the financial support that has been received from individual congregations and members of your denomination … support totaling $1,300,000. Above all, we thank you for your continued prayers for us and for those we serve.

The statement, which drives Bethany’s vision, is, **“Every Life A Promise.”** Truly every human life does enjoy physical and emotional, but much more importantly spiritual promise. It is our privilege to be a part of fulfilling that ministry challenge, which the Lord extended to us.
Attachment C
Chaplain Roster

Ascension
CH (MAJ) Stevan Horning
CH (CAPT) John Kenyon

Calvary
CH (CPT) Wesley Horne
LCDR Arnold Johnson, CHC
LT Philip McClimon, CHC
CDR Michael Uhall, CHC

Central Carolina
The Rev. Mr. David Alexander
CH (CPT) Peter Dietsch
CH (MAJ) Christopher A. Faria

Central Florida
The Rev. Mr. Geren Baird
CH (CPT) Thomas Eddy
LT Stephen Fisher, CHC
CH (CAPT) Glenn Gresham
The Rev. Mr. Wayne Jameson
LCDR David Tubley, CHC

Central Georgia
CH (CAPT) Marty Fields
CH (MAJ) William Gleason
CH (COL) Robert Jarrett
CH (CPT) Michael Milton
CH (LTC) Gary K. Sexton
The Rev. Mr. Curtis Singleton
The Rev. Mr. Michael Stewart
The Rev. Mr. James Wagner

Chesapeake
CAPT John Sackett

Covenant
LCDR Alan Cochet, CHC
The Rev. Mr. Delbert Farris
CH (CAPT) Carter Mills

Eastern Carolina
The Rev. Mr. Ronald Morrell
The Rev. Mr. James Ransom

Evangel
CH (1LT) Robert B. Allman III
2LT Ray Barrett, CH Candidate
CH (MAJ) Peter M. Brzezinski
Jacob Clement, CH Candidate
The Rev. Mr. James L. Spiritosanto

Fellowship
CH (LTC) Samuel Parker

Grace
LCDR Michael Craig, CHC
CH (CAPT) Paul Honomichl
CH (CPT) Harry C. Huey Jr.
CH (CAPT) Martin Payne
CH (CAPT) Shannon Philio
CH (MAJ) Kenneth Ribelin
The Rev. Dr. John Stodghill

Great Lakes
The Rev. Mr. Seth Dymness
The Rev. Mr. Struther Gross
CH (CPT) Mark Levine
The Rev. Mr. James Von Drehle

Gulf Coast
CH (COL) Bobby Gardner
CH (MAJ) David Gilleran
CH (MAJ) Malcolm Griffith
CH (CAPT) Montgomery Kirk
LT Jason Riggs, CHC
CH (MAJ) Dewey Roberts

Heartland
CH (MAJ) David Upchurch

Illiana
CH (MAJ) Robert C. Marsh
CH (CAPT) Tom McCort

James River
LCDR Joseph Paul, CHC

Korean Central
CH (1LT) Se Woo Park
Korean Eastern
CH (1LT) Jinhee Chang

Korean NW
LTJG Johan Baik

Korean SE
LT Seung Hee Choi, CHC
CH (CPT) Yun Jin Kim
CH (CPT) Moon Hyung Kim
CH (CPT) Daniel S. Oh

Korean SW
David Suh, CH Candidate

Louisiana
LCDR Kenneth Counts, CHC
CH (MAJ) Michael F. Frazier
The Rev. Mr. James Jones
CH (CPT) William J. Manning

Metropolitan NY
CH (CPT) Michael Cannon

Mississippi Valley
CH (MAJ) James R. Carter
CH (MAJ) Kenneth Elliott
CH (CPT) Donald Malin
CH (COL) Douglas McCullough
Thomas Sainata, CH Candidate

Mississippi Valley
CH (MAJ) James R. Carter
CH (MAJ) Kenneth Elliott
CH (CPT) Donald Malin
CH (COL) Douglas McCullough
Thomas Sainata, CH Candidate

Missouri
CH (CAPT) James Chizek
CH (CPT) Michael R. Curtis
CH (MAJ) Eric R. Dye
CH (CAPT) Joel Hampton
CH (LTC) L. Michael Hardeman
Rev. Mr. Solomon Kendagor
CH (LTC) Jon Maas
CH (LTC) Albert Moginot
The Rev. Mr. Leon Pankuk
The Rev. Mr. Paul Woodard

Nashville
CH (CPT) Joseph “Bo” C. Welch

New Jersey
The Rev. Mr. Gary Englestad
The Rev. Mr. Frederick Reber
CH (MAJ) Daniel Ricketts
Rev. Joseph Trombeta

New River
CH (MAJ) John W. Griessel

New York State
CH (CPT) Jeffrey D. Dillard

North California
CH (MAJ) Mark E. Fairbrother
Rev. Michael M. Howard
Rev. Mr. Keith H. Knauf
LT S. Todd Orren CHC
CH (MAJ) John A. Routzahn, Jr.
LT Randy E. Williams CHC
CH (LTC) Richard (Rich) R. Young

North Florida
CAPT Ron Swafford, CHC

North Georgia
CH (MAJ) Henry Beaulieu
CH (1LT) Thomas Faichney
CH (LTC) J. Michael Higgins
CH (LTC) Thomas A. MacGregor

North Illinois
The Rev. Mr. Kent Seldal

North Texas
Jeff Baker, CH Candidate
CH (1LT) Craig Cowley
CH (CPT) Michael Rightmyer

Northwest
CH (1LT) Markus von Steinfort

Ohio Valley
CH (LTC) Ken Brown
CH (MAJ) David Epperson
CH (MAJ) Phil Futoran
CH (CPT) Douglas C. Hoover

Pacific Northwest
CH (CPT) Collin S. Grossruck
CH (LTC) John Johnston
LT John Kohl, CHC
The Rev. Mr. Paul Walker
LCDR Fred Zoeller, CHC
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Palmetto
Terry Fox, CH Candidate
CH (MAJ) Craig Pipkin
The Rev. Mr. Ted Ragsdale
CH (COL) John Ropp

Philadelphia
CH (MAJ) Kenneth W. Bush
LT Dwight Horn, CHC
CH (LTC) Robert S. Mortenson, Jr.
CH (CPT) Robert Nay
LCDR Stephen Parker, CHC
LCDR Douglas Rosander, CHC
CH (MAJ) Peter R. Sniffin
CDR Paul Wrigley, CHC

Pittsburgh
CDR Christopher Bennett, CHC

Potomac
Robert Boidock, CH Candidate
CH (LTC) Edward James

Rocky Mountain
2LT Seth George, CH Candidate
CH (LTC) James R. Griffith
CH (MAJ) Scott R. Huber
CH (CAPT) Brendon O’Dowd
CH (COL) James Singleton
CH (MAJ) Andrew Zeller

Siouxlands
CH (COL) Douglas E. Lee
CH (MAJ) Patrick Morgan
CH (1LT) Dave Schutter

Southern New England
The Rev. Mr. Allan Baldwin

South Florida
The Rev. Dr. Phillip Binnie
CH (CPT) Ed Yurus

South Texas
CH (MAJ) Keith Goode
LCDR Lawrence Ruddell, CHC

Southeast Alabama
CH (CAPT) Lamar Davis
CH (MAJ) Douglas Hudson
CH (CPT) Lonnie L. (Lem) Locke
CH (MAJ) C. Robert Owen III

Southwest
CH (MAJ) Fred McFarland
The Rev. Mr. William Tilley
CH (COL-P) Thomas Troxell

Southwest Florida
The Rev. Mr. Robert Byrne
The Rev. Mr. Thomas Edwards

Susquehanna Valley
The Rev. Mr. Hubert Foshee
The Rev. Mr. Mark Tedford

Tennessee Valley
Kevin McCarty, CH Candidate
CH (COL) Randy Nabors
CH (MAJ) Richard Rosser
CH (CPT) Daniel K. Waterman

Western Carolina
2LT Tim Fary, CH Candidate
The Rev. Dr. Darwin Glassford
CDR George Ridgway, CHC
Recommended Answer to the Overture:

Whereas, God promised that all nations (Hebrew: ḡowy) of the earth will be blessed through His covenant with His people Israel (Genesis 17:1-7; 18:18; Psalm 2:6-8; Isaiah 2:2-5; 49:6);

Whereas the Great Commission commands that it is the responsibility of the covenant community to disciple, baptize and, teach all nations, with the result of their following the Lord (Matthew 28:18-20);

Whereas the coming of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost confirmed that the promises of God are for every people group (Greek: ethnos), the early church addressed the challenges resulting from the Church including people of various races and ethnic backgrounds, and the Revelation of the Spirit to the Apostle John points us forward to an assembly in heaven composed of every nation, tribe, people, and language (Acts 2:1-6; 6:1-7; 13:46-49; 15:12-19; Revelation 5:6-10; 7:9-10);

Whereas, the United States and Canada, historically composed of many people groups, are experiencing ever greater immigration from an increasing diversity of people groups;

Whereas, Chesapeake Presbytery overtured the 30th General Assembly, through Overture 19, to erect a special study committee to:

1. Explore the challenges presented to our ministry by the increasing ethnic diversity of our nation;
2. Suggest ways our General Assembly committees, presbyteries, and churches might meet these challenges;
3. Offer a statement of biblical values and commitments declaring to God, to the world, and to ourselves our convictions in these matters;

Whereas, the Presbyterian Church in America at the 30th General Assembly has expressed our repentance for the barriers created by racism, and its commitment to strive to remove them;
Whereas the 30th General Assembly instructed the MNA-GA staff to respond to Overture 19;

Therefore, the 31st General Assembly answers Overture 19 of the 30th General Assembly as follows:

That the General Assembly reaffirms that obedience to the Scriptures and the Great Commission includes proclaiming the gospel in Word and deed among many people groups (gowy/ethnos) of North America, as well as to the uttermost parts of the earth.

That the General Assembly reaffirms our calling to be the fragrance of Christ, extending everywhere and among all people groups in our communities our evidence/witness in word and deed that Jesus Christ is Lord and the kingdom of heaven has come.

That the General Assembly urges presbyteries and churches to give intentionally high priority to developing churches and ministries that are culturally sensitive, ministering among all people groups (gowy/ethnos) within our communities and spheres of influence in North America.

That the General Assembly calls the presbyteries, churches, and members of the PCA to special focused prayer, vision and strategic steps for the fulfillment of the Great Commission among all people groups (gowy/ethnos) in North America.

That the General Assembly instructs the committees and agencies of the PCA to seek specific ways in which to increase their leadership and coordination of resources for a greater equipping of presbyteries and churches for ministry among all people groups (gowy/ethnos) of North America.

Further, that the MNA Working Paper, Ministering Among the People Groups of North America (which follows on p. 481), be received as information and commended to the churches of the PCA for guidance in their ministries among the people groups of their respective communities. Additional resources on this subject are available on the MNA website or from the MNA office and are commended to elders, deacons, other church leaders and members.
The Growing Ethnic Diversity of North America: Opportunity for Ministry

North America is a land of rapidly increasing ripeness, God willing, because of the growing racial and cultural diversity. While both the United States and Canada have always been lands of assimilation of immigrants from many countries, the variety of countries of origin and sheer numbers of new immigrants have rapidly increased in recent decades.

This offers a unique opportunity: whereas in times past the primary way to minister among the nations was by going to another continent, today we have the exciting challenge of missions among the nations, right in our own communities. Because the Lord of the harvest has brought the nations to us, North Americans can now “go” to the nations in unprecedented numbers and varieties of ministry.

Consider these numbers (in thousands) and possible growth projections:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>1990</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>% growth</th>
<th>2050</th>
<th>% growth</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>White, Non-Hispanic</td>
<td>188,315</td>
<td>196,659</td>
<td>4%</td>
<td>207,901</td>
<td>6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Black, Non-Hispanic</td>
<td>29,304</td>
<td>33,476</td>
<td>14%</td>
<td>53,555</td>
<td>60%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hispanic (of any race)</td>
<td>22,379</td>
<td>32,440</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>96,508</td>
<td>197%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asians</td>
<td>6,996</td>
<td>10,504</td>
<td>50%</td>
<td>32,432</td>
<td>209%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Am. Indians &amp; Alaska Nat'l's</td>
<td>1,797</td>
<td>2,050</td>
<td>14%</td>
<td>3,534</td>
<td>72%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

These population numbers provoke appropriate questions for the Presbyterian Church in America, born neither of political correctness nor of the so-called social gospel, but born of God’s calling to minister the gospel among all peoples. Is the PCA called to minister among only certain races or ethnic groups in North America, while other traditions are called to minister among others? Further, has God called us to minister among the many people groups of North America in the same way He calls us to minister among the many people groups of the world outside of North America (a calling which the PCA rightly places among the highest of priorities)?

We need not mechanically conclude that following God’s calling would necessarily bring the PCA to the same ethnic profile as the total population, but at the same time, the conclusion seems inescapable that if we were adequately addressing the mission field in which we live, there would surely be much greater numbers of non-Anglo ethnic groups within the PCA community of faith.
The Great Commission remains our constant challenge until Lord’s return. It is our prayer that North America is ripe for harvest in greater numbers than ever before.

For the purposes of this paper, two definitions are important as foundational assumptions in the language used here:

- The biblical term “nation,” (Hebrew goyw and Greek ethnos) can be used to refer to a political nation state (e.g., Babylon, Egypt), but the term also is used throughout both Old and New Testament to refer to Gentiles, heathen people, and racial or ethnic groups. Setting aside connotations that may be associated with the so-called “church growth movement,” the term “people group” is perhaps one of the best literal equivalents for biblical “nation,” and the term “people group” is used in that way in this paper.

- The Anglo/Caucasian/White people group is also just that – a people group/nation or ethnic group. Living in a land in which this ethnic group has been the dominant population group, it is easy for Caucasians to think of themselves as “people,” while other races are “ethnics.” In fact, Caucasians are a minority people group in the world population, and if current trends continue, they will be outnumbered by all other ethnic groups combined, within fifty years in North America. Therefore, in biblical language, all of us are “ethnics,” and the Church of Jesus Christ throughout history is composed of every nation (ethnos), tribe, people and language.

From the very beginning of God’s unfolding His great provision of redemption through the atoning work of our Lord Jesus Christ, His plan was that the gospel be proclaimed to the nations. Through the revealed Word and the mighty acts of our Triune God – with distinct provision ascribed to the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit – the Church is called to minister the gospel among all people groups throughout the entire world and in every generation, as these Scriptures proclaim:

- Genesis 17:1-7  
  1 When Abram was ninety-nine years old, the LORD appeared to him and said, "I am God Almighty; walk before me and be blameless.  
  2 I will confirm my covenant between me and you and will greatly increase your numbers." Abram fell facedown, and God said to him,  
  4 "As for me, this is my covenant with you: You will be the father of many nations.  
  5 No longer will you be called Abram; your name will be Abraham, for I have made you a father of many nations.  
  6 I will make you very fruitful; I will make nations of you, and kings will come from you.  
  7 I will establish my covenant as an everlasting covenant between me and you and your descendants after you for the generations to come, to be your God and the God of your descendants after you.”
• Genesis 18:18 – Abraham will surely become a great and powerful nation, and all nations on earth will be blessed through him.

• Leviticus 19:33-34 – When an alien lives with you in your land, do not mistreat him. The alien living with you must be treated as one of your native-born. Love him as yourself, for you were aliens in Egypt. I am the LORD your God.

• Psalm 2:6-8 – "I have installed my King on Zion, my holy hill." I will proclaim the decree of the LORD: He said to me, "You are my Son; today I have become your Father." Ask of me, and I will make the nations your inheritance, the ends of the earth your possession."

• Psalm 67:1-7 – May God be gracious to us and bless us and make his face shine upon us, Selah that your ways may be known on earth, your salvation among all nations. May the peoples praise you, O God; may all the peoples praise you. May the nations be glad and sing for joy, for you rule the peoples justly and guide the nations of the earth. Selah May the peoples praise you, O God; may all the peoples praise you. Then the land will yield its harvest, and God, our God, will bless us. God will bless us, and all the ends of the earth will fear him.

• Isaiah 2:2-5 – In the last days the mountain of the LORD's temple will be established as chief among the mountains; it will be raised above the hills, and all nations will stream to it. Many peoples will come and say, "Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob. He will teach us his ways, so that we may walk in his paths." The law will go out from Zion, the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. He will judge between the nations and will settle disputes for many peoples. They will beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks. Nation will not take up sword against nation, nor will they train for war anymore. Come, O house of Jacob, let us walk in the light of the LORD.

• Isaiah 49:6 – He says: “It is too small a thing for you to be my servant to restore the tribes of Jacob and bring back those of Israel I have kept. I will also make you a light for the Gentiles, that you may bring my salvation to the ends of the earth."

• Matthew 28:18-20 – Then Jesus came to them and said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age."

• Acts 1:8 – But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth.
Acts 2:1-6 – 1When the day of Pentecost came, they were all together in one place. 2Suddenly a sound like the blowing of a violent wind came from heaven and filled the whole house where they were sitting. 3They saw what seemed to be tongues of fire that separated and came to rest on each of them. 4All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues[1] as the Spirit enabled them. 5Now there were staying in Jerusalem God-fearing Jews from every nation under heaven. 6When they heard this sound, a crowd came together in bewilderment, because each one heard them speaking in his own language.

Acts 6:1-7 – 1In those days when the number of disciples was increasing, the Grecian Jews among them complained against the Hebraic Jews because their widows were being overlooked in the daily distribution of food. 2So the Twelve gathered all the disciples together and said, "It would not be right for us to neglect the ministry of the word of God in order to wait on tables. 3Brothers, choose seven men from among you who are known to be full of the Spirit and wisdom. We will turn this responsibility over to them and will give our attention to prayer and the ministry of the word." 4This proposal pleased the whole group. They chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit; also Philip, Procorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas from Antioch, a convert to Judaism. 5They presented these men to the apostles, who prayed and laid their hands on them. 6So the word of God spread. The number of disciples in Jerusalem increased rapidly, and a large number of priests became obedient to the faith.

Acts 13:46-49 – 46Then Paul and Barnabas answered them boldly: "We had to speak the word of God to you first. Since you reject it and do not consider yourselves worthy of eternal life, we now turn to the Gentiles. 47For this is what the Lord has commanded us: 'I have made you[1] a light for the Gentiles, that you[2] may bring salvation to the ends of the earth.'[3] 48When the Gentiles heard this, they were glad and honored the word of the Lord; and all who were appointed for eternal life believed. 49The word of the Lord spread through the whole region.

Acts 15:12-19 – 12 The whole assembly became silent as they listened to Barnabas and Paul telling about the miraculous signs and wonders God had done among the Gentiles through them. 13When they finished, James spoke up: "Brothers, listen to me. 14Simon[1] has described to us how God at first showed his concern by taking from the Gentiles a people for himself. 15The words of the prophets are in agreement with this, as it is written: 16'This I will return and rebuild David's fallen tent. Its ruins I will rebuild, and I will restore it, 17that the remnant of men may seek the Lord, and all the Gentiles who bear my name, says the Lord, who does these things[2] 18that have been known for ages.'[3] 19It is my judgment, therefore, that we should not make it difficult for the Gentiles who are turning to God."

484
1 Corinthians 9:19-22 - 19 Though I am free and belong to no man, I make myself a slave to everyone, to win as many as possible. 20 To the Jews I became like a Jew, to win the Jews. To those under the law I became like one under the law (though I myself am not under the law), so as to win those under the law. 21 To those not having the law I became like one not having the law (though I am not free from God's law but am under Christ's law), so as to win those not having the law. 22 To the weak I became weak, to win the weak. I have become all things to all men so that by all possible means I might save some.

Galatians 3:26-28 - 26 You are all sons of God through faith in Christ Jesus, 27 for all of you who were baptized into Christ have clothed yourselves with Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, slave nor free, male nor female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.

Revelation 5:6-10 – 6 Then I saw a Lamb, looking as if it had been slain, standing in the center of the throne, encircled by the four living creatures and the elders. He had seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven spirits of God sent out into all the earth. 7 He came and took the scroll from the right hand of him who sat on the throne. 8 And when he had taken it, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb. Each one had a harp and they were holding golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. 9 And they sang a new song: "You are worthy to take the scroll and to open its seals, because you were slain, and with your blood you purchased men for God from every tribe and language and people and nation. 10 You have made them to be a kingdom and priests to serve our God, and they will reign on the earth.

Revelation 7:9-10 – 9 After this I looked and there before me was a great multitude that no one could count, from every nation, tribe, people and language, standing before the throne and in front of the Lamb. They were wearing white robes and were holding palm branches in their hands. 10 And they cried out in a loud voice: "Salvation belongs to our God, who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb.”

The Lord’s calling for the PCA is that we minister among all people groups throughout the world, beginning with our own neighbors. His calling also is that we minister among people of all socio-economic levels and cultures. This is not because voices in society tell us it is the correct thing to do, but because it is God’s calling, as revealed in His Word. Jew and Gentile, bond and free, respond to the gospel and become one in Christ. Growing up in the unity of the gospel, the Church becomes the means through which God’s kingdom is advanced in this age, “not with swords loud clashing nor roll of stirring drums, but [with] deeds of love and mercy, the heavenly kingdom comes.”
Advancement of the Gospel among Ethnic Groups: Broad Concepts

The ministry of the gospel is carried out through the local church. The General Assembly and presbyteries, and their committees and agencies, are called to encourage, serve and equip local churches for ministry. The following broad concepts summarize some of the primary issues to be addressed and actions to be taken. As the General Assembly, presbyteries and sessions provide leadership and equipping for these tasks, they fulfill their appropriate role in the process.

1. **The Ministry of the Local Church**

   If the PCA were effectively ministering among the many people groups of North America, what would that look like, especially in the local church? Earlier we alluded to the reality that we are not driven to address these questions by political correctness or mechanical responses. On the other hand, we are not driven by past traditions or only the track record of what the PCA has thus far experienced. The question is not what society expects, but rather, what does God expect for us as his people? How does he intend for us to be salt and light in this great kaleidoscope of cultures amongst whom, in His providence, we find ourselves living?

   Perhaps a worthy way to state the goal is that each PCA church seeks to be an “indigenous” church. Indigenous churches are those whose leadership and ministry reflect and arise out of the communities in which they minister. This concept would not mean that every PCA church would reflect exactly the statistical ethnic make-up of its community. But what an indigenous church would do is seek to achieve at least some level of effective ministry among all the variety of ethnicities and cultures that comprise the community in which the Lord in His providence has placed that particular church.

   A growing number of PCA churches fall into one of the following groups, each of which could be considered at least to be making a good beginning at becoming “indigenous” – ministering to the variety of ethnic peoples in their communities:

   a. The church is mostly or entirely composed of one ethnic group, but has a sister or multi-congregational relationship with one or more other homogeneous congregations for one or more of the following: shared facilities, worship experiences, preaching-teaching exchange, fellowship, partnered ministry, etc.
b. The church's worship center is located in a changing or changed neighborhood and the church is seeing some success, through an intentional commitment, in assimilating families from the new predominant ethnic group or groups in the neighborhood.

c. The church is mostly or entirely composed of one ethnic group, but offers intentional and major ministry as an outreach among one or more other nearby ethnic groups who are different from the congregation.

d. The church is multi-ethnic or multi-cultural, having major proportions of two or more ethnic groups who are a part of the congregation.

These descriptions indicate that local churches can take seriously their calling to minister to the nations in their neighborhoods without being reduced to simplistic or mechanical responses. For many congregations, the communities in which they minister already are comprised of a great diversity of ethnic groups and cultures. The church’s calling is to escape contentment with things as they are, and to find the ways to take the gospel to the people and become the church of the people – serving the community, rather than being served by the community.

2. Worship

Our worship brings praise, confession, and petition to our God. Our worship brings conviction, assurance of grace, joy and equipping for God’s people, both individually and collectively, to the community of faith. Revelation 7:9 presents a picture of worship in the age to come, in which every nation, tribe, people and language will be gathered around the throne.

While the worship of heaven reveals diverse representation in the midst of unity, our worship often becomes the place at which the church is most divided, in ethnic and cultural terms, as well as in terms of substance and form. Even within a church comprised primarily of one people group, there is a wide variety of convictions as to what worship should and should not be, as discussions within the PCA indicate. If we are faithful to the gospel and the people groups within North America respond to it, what will our various worship services look like? There will be even greater issues to process biblically to the extent the PCA becomes more ethnically and culturally diverse.

Worship also provides the necessity for self-examination, repentance and renewal in obedience to the gospel. It is in worship that we face the living God and examine our heart attitude toward people who are different from
us. It is in worship that we repent of sin in our lack of love for our neighbor, as manifested in sins of both omission and commission. And it is in worship – thankfully! – that we are equipped to walk joyfully in newness of life, renewed by the Spirit to walk in the light of the gospel.

Thus, worship is a key beginning point of our ability as a denomination to reach the people groups of North America. It is in worship that our hearts are changed to embrace as a joyous privilege God’s calling to us to love others who are different from us. Ministry among the nations will flow from this change of heart, as we are changed by God’s grace through the power of His Spirit, and equipped to walk in joyful obedience to His call.

3. Prayer
As Acts 1-2 tells us, it was as the 120 waited upon the Lord in prayer together that the Holy Spirit was sent at Pentecost. The Lord’s promises to respond to the prayers of His people, particularly with regard to the proclamation of the gospel, are many:

- Psalm 2:7-8 – 7 I will proclaim the decree of the LORD: He said to me, “You are my Son; today I have become your Father. 8 Ask of me, and I will make the nations your inheritance, the ends of the earth your possession.”

- Isaiah 56:6-8 – 6 “And foreigners who bind themselves to the LORD to serve him, to love the name of the LORD, and to worship him, all who keep the Sabbath without desecrating it and who hold fast to my covenant— 7 these I will bring to my holy mountain and give them joy in my house of prayer. Their burnt offerings and sacrifices will be accepted on my altar; for my house will be called a house of prayer for all nations.” 8 The Sovereign LORD declares— he who gathers the exiles of Israel: “I will gather still others to them besides those already gathered.”

- Matthew 9:35-38 – 35Jesus went through all the towns and villages, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the good news of the kingdom and healing every disease and sickness. 36When he saw the crowds, he had compassion on them, because they were harassed and helpless, like sheep without a shepherd. 37Then he said to his disciples, “The harvest is plentiful but the workers are few. 38Ask the Lord of the harvest, therefore, to send out workers into his harvest field.”

The challenges that a rapidly growing ethnic diversity brings to North America are difficult to answer, as are the challenges that this growing ethnic diversity brings to the Church. The gospel changes hearts and
lives. By the power of the Holy Spirit, people of diverse backgrounds can be brought together into a united community of faith. By God’s grace such a community of faith can be salt and light to a chaotic nation. Progress will come as we wait upon the Lord in prayer for His work – not casual and sporadic prayer, but fervent and constant prayer. The task is indeed difficult, even humanly impossible, but with God all things are possible.

4. Learning to Become Cross-cultural Missionaries

I Corinthians 9:22 is instructive: “I have become all things to all men so that by all possible means I might save some.” Both by instruction such as that given through the Apostle Paul, or by example, such as our Lord’s conversation with the woman at the well (John 4) or Paul before the Areopagus (Acts 17), God’s Word calls us to do the hard work of bringing the message of the gospel to those of different racial, social, cultural, and especially religious backgrounds.

The issues are clearly challenging. Consider these examples, just two among many, which press upon us in this task:

- Ministry to first generation immigrants who do not speak English requires very different methods than ministering among the children of the same ethnic group who grow up speaking English in North America.
- It is easy for people of any ethnic group to view any other ethnic group as one homogeneous group. For example, it is easy of non-Hispanics to view Hispanics as a homogeneous group. In fact, the broad category of Hispanic people includes those from a great number of countries of origin, several different races, educational levels from grade school only to graduate educated professionals, as well as the entire socio-economic scale from poor to wealthy. Effective ministry must take into account this complexity.

Increasingly, our task in North America becomes similar to that faced by North American missionaries going to other countries. The distinction between North America and the rest of the world is rapidly diminishing, when it comes to the challenges of living faithfully as Christians and being effective in ministering the gospel among the constantly changing culture in which we live.

5. Complexities of PCA Local Church Life in a Diverse Community

People from a vast number of all the nations, tribes, peoples and languages worship and serve the Lord throughout the world today. The PCA is
actually but a small part of the total Church. Most PCA local churches face the challenge of how to move from being almost exclusively oriented to one ethnic group to discovering God’s call for them in a multi-ethnic world and multi-ethnic Church.

The Church is a community of faith, made most visible in the local church. God’s plan is not only that worship and fellowship activities take place, but that there is a functional unity in which needs are met within the Body and ministry is taken outside the church to the community. The more diverse the backgrounds among the people who are assembled by God’s Spirit into such a Body, the greater the hard work and practical steps required in order for functional ministry to move forward in harmony.

Acts 6 presents an example of the kinds of problems that arise as people from different cultures are brought together functionally into one community of faith. As the first deacons were appointed, they served in such a way that practical needs are met. Traditional interpretations emphasize that the deacons freed the apostolic leadership for the ministry of the Word. Traditional interpretations also emphasize that the deacons’ task was leadership in mercy. In addition to these applications, it should be noted that the leadership of the deacons also was used to resolve conflicts arising out of differences in ethnic background and culture.

Among all ethnic groups within North American society – not just among selected groups - there are those who stand in special need of justice and mercy. God’s passion for kingdom reign includes not only treating those of racial and ethnic diversity with goodness, righteousness, and justice but also taking action to relieve their burdens. God’s kingdom righteousness in history has extended to those of racial and ethnic diversity, as Abraham became a blessing to them, Joseph provided food for them, and God’s people dealt with them. God’s call for His kingdom righteousness applied to racial and ethnic diversity in Acts 6 when Grecian Jews complained to Hebraic Jews about injustices to Grecian widows and in Galatians 2 regarding whether to compel circumcision of Gentiles.

The Apostle Paul’s appeal to Philemon on behalf of Onesimus provides another biblical example of godly response to cultural complexity. Paul’s appeal is based on love even though he rightfully could give command to Philemon. This letter, given us by God’s Spirit, shows us the sensitivity of issues of personal relationship and service together within the Body of Christ, and is another indication of the careful work required to move forward in the Lord’s purpose.
A true unity in the gospel comes only by God’s Spirit in any case. The more we have differences in backgrounds and interests with those who might be brought to Christ by the Spirit working through our efforts, and the more differences we have with fellow believers, the greater is the evidence that the Church will advance only through the work of the Spirit, as the Church frankly addresses the problems that arise from differing backgrounds.

6. **Church Polity in a Church of Diverse Cultures**
   The Jerusalem Council of Acts 15 was called for the purpose of resolving issues arising out of the Jewish and Gentile backgrounds from which believers came to the faith. Several key points are valuable for informing the practices of our church courts today:
   - The Assembly is seen as the appropriate arena for dealing with issues arising out of the diversity of the church.
   - The Assembly includes celebration in response to how God is at work in bringing the Gentiles to Himself.
   - The basis for unity is that it is the Spirit Who has brought people of diverse backgrounds into one Church.
   - Scriptures guide the decision process.
   - Conclusions reached include defining a minimum that is required by Scripture for unity and faithfulness to God’s Word, while maximum freedom is permitted to accommodate cultural diversity.
   - Unity of the Body is again emphasized and fellowship built as decisions are communicated by messengers appointed and sent by the Assembly.

Ethnic and cultural diversity should drive us to the Scriptures to understand God’s leading for His Church. This is a challenging process in light of the natural human inclination (universal to all cultures) to assume that our cultural practices are the best or most natural. God’s call is that we unite on those truths and practices which are essential to biblical faithfulness, but that we permit maximum freedom where biblically appropriate, the conscience guided by the Spirit.

7. **Leadership Development**
   A consistently central theme of the entire New Testament is leadership development for the Church. Jesus focused His ministry primarily upon His disciples. Paul trained Timothy to multiply leadership (II Timothy 2:2). God’s people are called to train rising generations for future leadership, and to train and send out those who will minister among the cities and people groups who have yet to receive the gospel.
For the PCA to minister among the many ethnic groups that now comprise North America, one of the critical challenges is leadership training. Our tradition calls for high standards for church leadership. If we believe the Reformed tradition is the most accurate understanding of the Scriptures, then we are compelled to invest major resources – time, talent and treasure – into the equipping of leadership from and for ministry in all people groups.

The Sixth General Assembly established academic requirements for ordination. These requirements are most often met through the traditional track of earning an MDiv seminary degree. These same requirements also may be met through alternative approaches to training and mentoring. For many ethnic groups, alternative approaches will have to be utilized in order for significant numbers of leaders to be trained.

8. Counting the Cost

Luke 14 gives several illustrations of the cost that is to be counted if it is our purpose to follow Christ. The PCA rightly pays a great personal and financial price in sending missionaries throughout the world. As North America becomes increasingly diverse in ethnicity and culture, a similar sacrificial price must be paid for ministering in this new cultural context.

Some of the financial commitments:

- Supporting the denominational committees and agencies at least at the Askings level, to provide resources for leadership development and addressing the growing complexity of issues that comes with increasing diversity.
- Investment in the training of ethnic leaders, through alternatives to formal education, where appropriate. Educational institutions come out of the major cultural group that drives them, and tend to perpetuate that culture. In many cases, institutions of formal education are not readily available to equip people for ministry within other ethnic groups. Provision of alternative training and mentoring requires the investment of financial resources.
- Investment in the training of ethnic leaders, through formal education where appropriate, providing college and seminary scholarships
- Support for new ministries and church plants led by ethnic leaders; currently, support for church planters is driven almost entirely by a desire to support “someone we know.” This means that most non-Anglo ethnic leaders – not having a family and friends network within the PCA already – are left with inadequate support.
• Financial resources to provide for the development of training materials in the languages of the immigrant groups.
• Provision of meeting space through sharing church buildings or assisting in the renting of adequate facilities. The quality and visibility of physical space for a new church plant usually has a direct impact on growth and ability to minister effectively.
• The intentional recruiting of ethnic staff, students, faculty, missionaries and resource personnel in our denominational agencies.

By nature, people seek the company of others who share common characteristics, interests and backgrounds. Like the apostles and elders of Acts 15, the PCA will succeed – by God’s grace – in achieving a gospel-advancing unity, as the elders, deacons and other key leaders come together to seek the mind of God and the leading of the Spirit in addressing complex issues.

Are we committed to crossing barriers of language and custom to bring the gospel to the many people groups who live in our communities, often even as close neighbors? Are we willing to work through the complex questions that arise as people of diverse races and cultures come to Christ and need to be functionally united in one community of faith? Do we believe our theology enough to act upon it and see through the implications – that the gospel is for every tribe, language, people and nation?

We are called to, “Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind,” and to, “Love your neighbor as yourself.” (Matthew 22:37-39). As people who are very different from us become our neighbors, how will we respond to God’s call? Will we stay within our natural ethnic and cultural boundaries, or will we respond to God’s call to bring the gospel as fully as is within the means God has given us to the great diversity of races and cultures that is now North America?

The shape of the evangelical church in North America – not the PCA alone but the evangelical community as a whole – depends on how we answer these questions.

Perhaps at the heart of the “cost” is the realization of how deeply engrained cultural patterns become. All aspects of the corporate life of a denomination that is comprised primarily of one ethnic group reflect the culture of that
ethnic group. Local churches, schools, institutions of higher learning, presbyteries, sessions, the General Assembly and its committees and agencies—all take on the cultural norms of the predominant group.

In order for Anglo people to become effective missionaries to the people of another country, they must become cross-cultural, with individual and institutional adaptations made to serve the people of the new culture among whom the missionary ministers. The term “world Christian” is used to describe this adaptation. If the PCA is to be effective in reaching the people groups of North America, we will need to become “world Christians” here in North America. The task is difficult, even impossible humanly speaking. But with God all things are possible, as we wait upon Him in prayer and are filled with His Spirit to move ahead boldly in the advancement of His kingdom. If we believe the theology we profess, we are driven to the conclusion that we have no choice before God but to gladly embrace the opportunities and challenges before us.

“Where do I begin?” The question is often asked. Most often, PCA congregations answer by seeking to “find a church planter and start a church” that will be a homogeneous congregation of whatever nearby ethnic group they believe is in need of ministry. Most often, this desire is expressed in communities in which Hispanic, Asian or African American populations are concentrated. Men are difficult to find who readily meet PCA teaching elder educational standards, share PCA theological convictions and have the equipping to plant a church.

While establishing new congregations is generally the best way to advance the gospel among any people group, we suggest that there other beginning points for ministry, some of which may be even more desirable as the first step. The local church’s leadership especially will need to provide example and leadership if these steps are to be effective:

• The best beginning point when any ministry is considered is to form relationships with the people. What are their needs? What ministry is already taking place in their midst? What are the best entry points for new ministry? People rarely come to Christ through some kind of impersonal proclamation, but rather most come to Christ through hearing the gospel in the context of a personal relationship, in which we are loving our neighbors as ourselves.

• Begin with ministries to children. Parents usually face great challenges in rearing their children and are grateful for assistance. This is especially true if their children grow up speaking English, while the parents have little ability in the English language.
• English as a second language is a ready entry point for ministry among new immigrants. In most communities, literally putting a sign in front of the meeting place is sufficient for recruiting. Those who lead classes do not necessarily need to know any language other than English.

• Be willing to serve people in the community, addressing their needs selflessly, whether or not they will ever become a part of the congregation.

• At the same time, seek to build the kind of atmosphere in worship and fellowship that as many as possible in the community would want to participate in. Ask what kind of changes need to be made intentionally in order to be able to assimilate others who are different from us. In many cases, this may mean sacrificing personal preferences for the sake of building up the Body. We should be continually asking the question, how can we be biblically congruent with the culture we are trying to reach?

• Major on the strengths we can offer from the Reformed and Presbyterian tradition, while at the same time appreciating that the work of the Spirit and the gospel is present in other traditions as well. The PCA can offer time, talent and treasure that strengthens already existing churches and ministries. The PCA’s educational resources particularly can be of help in strengthening others, even if they do not become members of the PCA.

• Whatever the forms of ministry, concentrate particularly on building leadership that is indigenous to the group with whom we seek to minister, especially giving to emerging leaders the acceptance and opportunity to lead according to the Scriptures.
MNA Initiatives in Ministering Among the Complex Cultures of North America:

MNA Vision

MNA’s current Vision Statement includes, in part, the following (the complete Vision Statement is found in Attachment A, p. 470):

“WORKING TOGETHER TO TRANSFORM NORTH AMERICA”

Only conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the gospel of Christ, so that whether I come and see you, or remain absent, I may hear of you, that you are standing firm in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel. (Philippians 1:27)

Our Vision

THAT GOD, by His grace and for His own glory, through the cooperative prayers and efforts of the churches and presbyteries of the PCA, will ignite a powerful church planting and vitalization movement that has an impact on all of North America with the gospel of Jesus Christ and at the same time transforms both the heart and the face of the PCA. We long to see North America deeply transformed as the result of people being saved, lives being changed, disciples being made, and needs being met in the name of Jesus Christ.

For I am not ashamed of the gospel, for it is the power of God unto salvation for all who believe, to the Jew first and then to the Greek. (Romans 1:16)

As part of this vision we hope that, by God’s grace, the PCA will look significantly different in 10 years in several ways:

1. More diverse, seeing many churches planted and many people coming to Christ among the various cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups of North America.
2. A much stronger presence in the city centers of North America and that the PCA is no longer primarily a suburban and rural denomination. Cities and their strategic importance can be defined by the following criteria:
   a. Concentrations of people
   b. Centers of influence
   c. Crossroads of society
   d. Cultural, ethnic and socio-economic diversity
More geographically representative, with a significant presence throughout all the regions of the United States and Canada.

3. More churches planted and growing as the result of effective evangelism and that the ministries of our churches become more characterized by mercy and community engagement, truly becoming “salt and light” so that all men might “see our good works and give glory to our Father in heaven” (Matthew 5:14-16).

4. That there will be a greater vitality of our existing churches, that we’ll see many of our churches that have plateaued or are declining be revitalized, and that all the churches of the PCA will be known as “houses of prayer” (Matthew 21:13).

MNA Core Values

1. The gospel of the kingdom is central to everything we do.
2. The Church is God’s instrument to advance the gospel and to extend the kingdom.
3. Church planting and evangelism are foundational to obeying the Great Commission.
4. We must become a culturally, ethnically and socio-economically diverse denomination to reach North America with the gospel.
5. We must reach the City to impact culture.
6. The Great Commission must never be separated from the Great Commandment; the gospel must be communicated in both word and deed.
7. Prayer is essential to discovering the will and pleasure of God in fulfilling our calling as well as appropriating the necessary power for fulfilling our calling.
8. Only a team ministry, including significant lay involvement, will fulfill our calling/purpose as MNA.

To the above content from MNA’s Vision Statement, the following may be added, as themes for MNA implementation:

1. Become more self-consciously aware of the strengths and weaknesses of the cultures and traditions that have shaped our denomination. If we do not look very long and hard at our interaction with our cultural realities, we will be unconsciously formed by it.
2. Find appropriate and biblical ways to appreciate, accept, and incorporate awareness of other cultures and traditions into our denominational structures and practices.
3. Carefully walk in biblical love as we avoid the twin sins of cultural insensitivity (acceptance of our own cultural idols in preference to other cultures) and cultural idolatry (accepting the idols of the other cultures as we seek to accept and please them).

4. Find ways to win, recruit, disciple, train, credential, and empower leaders from a wide variety of cultures and backgrounds.

5. Proactively and indiscriminately minister to the poor as well as the rich, to peoples of all ethnic and racial origins, to the infirm as well as the healthy, to the disabled, and to widows and orphans as well as to those who enjoy dwelling in families.

We strive to become a denomination known for indiscriminately and proactively ministering the fullness of His gospel message to all cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups in North America, as well as throughout the world. Until Christ returns in His glory, we seek to be committed in never-ending service to being a denomination that marches valiantly and stands firmly in spiritual combat under the banner of Christ’s Great Commission, beginning with our neighbors in our own communities.

Services Provided by MNA to the Churches and Presbyteries of the PCA

Editorial note: for convenience, MNA uses the term “multicultural” loosely, rather than literally, to include ministries among either particular ethnic groups or among groups who truly represent a multicultural or multiethnic mix. The term should be read in this section with that broad definition in view. To this end MNA shall:

In order to reach the goals listed above, we trust that God by His grace will equip us to:

A. Assist in defining the vision for ministering among the diverse cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups of North America, MNA leads in the following:
   • Among our churches, presbyteries and in the General Assembly, MNA emphasizes ministries among the various cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups as a high priority.
   • Ministries and church plants among people groups and cultures who are not already strongly represented in the PCA are major themes in MNA literature and mailings in order to build vision and commitment to ministry among them.
   • MNA Staff and Movement Leaders present the priority of multicultural church planting in speaking engagements in churches, presbyteries, and conferences.
   • Research on cultural issues and demographics impacting ministry in North America.
B. Call convocations and organizing conferences whose purpose is to equip people for multicultural ministry. Currently, MNA convocations or conferences are planned for the following:

- Hispanic ministries.
- English as a Second Language (ESL) ministries.
- Mercy ministries (in coordination with Christian Education and Publications).
- Church Planter Training Conference: expanded to include training for leadership of established churches, as well as for church planters.
- Popular and leadership conferences for various ethnic groups.

C. Develop and Recruit Church Planters:

- Recruiting church planters from among seminary students, and encouraging and equipping college students to pursue further training.
- Responding to ethnic pastors who seek a call in the PCA.
- Assisting in equipping churches and presbyteries to train men for ministry through programs, which do not require a full on-campus seminary education.
- Working with former international missionaries to encourage their initiative in developing ministries to particular ethnic communities.

D. Consult with churches and presbyteries to develop multicultural churches and ministries:

- Helping churches and presbyteries ask and answer the right questions as they seek to enter into multicultural ministries.
- Helping churches and presbyteries find curriculum and leadership assistance for English as a Second Language ministries (ESL), worship, evangelism, teaching, and training.

E. Staff MNA for multicultural initiatives: Teaching Elder Tim McKeown, as MNA Multicultural Ministries Coordinator, concentrates on Hispanic ministry development while also coordinating the efforts of all the Movement Leaders. The following Teaching Elders, as MNA Movement Leaders, lead networks for those taking initiative in planting churches or developing other ministries. Their strategic plans for ministry are included in the Attachments 1-4, beginning on p. 510.

- Korean Ministries Coordinator: Henry Koh
- African American Movement Leader: Wy Plummer
- Brazilian/Portuguese Movement Leader: Renato Bernardes
• Haitian Movement Leader: Dony St. Germain
• Mercy Movement Leader: Randy Nabors
• MNA also offers endorsement of specialized ministries to the Middle East cultures in North America. Goals and strategies for these ministries are included in the Attachment 6, p. 518.

F. Provide services to church planters:
• Assessment of ethnic church planters: facilitating ethnic candidates coming to assessment, and then assisting in their placement and financial support development.
• Coaching and mentoring ethnic church planters.
• Training of church planters: ethnic-specific training events are usually a part of MNA training events.

G. Provide Funding:
• Wherever possible, MNA strives to assist churches and presbyteries as they work with ethnic church planters or other leaders in raising financial support for their ministries.
• Timothy Fund grants are available for church planter apprentices.
• Thanksgiving Offering leadership training grants are offered for on the job ministry training for ethnic leaders.

H. Provide guidance and materials through MNA Church Vitality for the development of intercessory ministry to PCA churches; a special goal for the development of this ministry of intercession is to unite with other churches in the community, particularly churches of other ethnic backgrounds, in interceding for the advancement of the gospel and the building up of the Church.

I. Assist in Mercy Ministries:
Assist in the development of mercy ministries through providing conferences and literature (in cooperation with Christian Education and Publications), as well as referrals to those who can assist a church or presbytery in developing new ministry. It is important to recognize that there is no ethnic group that is automatically and consistently poor or wealthy. All cultural, ethnic and socio-economic groups have major communities of need within them, and because ministry to all kinds of people requires demonstration of the gospel in deed as well as proclamation in word, mercy ministries are essential to the advancement of the gospel in North America.
During 2003, MNA will concentrate particularly on these three initiatives:

- Hispanic church planting and leadership development, including the second annual Hispanic Convocation, to be held in Miami September 25-27, 2003.
- English as a Second Language: encouraging and equipping PCA churches to begin these ministries in their communities. An ESL conference will be organized by MNA in the fall of 2003.
- Encourage alternative means of training men to meet ordination requirements without a seminary education.

Other PCA Committee/Agency Responses to Overture 19

Christian Education and Publication Response to Overture 19
TE Charles Dunahoo, Coordinator

1. We have encouraged our Coordinator of Training to work with North Georgia Presbytery, to establish a model for conferences dealing with racial reconciliation. The first has been held and a second in the making. Participants felt such a day was a positive experience and we want to build on that. We have also passed on the model to other presbytery CE chairmen at our annual meeting.

2. We have been a part of training with our Korean churches and until his retirement, had Dr. Dwight Linton on staff as our Coordinator of ethnic training, consulting, and other resources. We still use Dwight as a consultant. Our activities with the Koreans have been less than we would like, especially since Dwight retired, but we have had some inroads through our women's ministry. While we have been a bit more successful with the women and African Americans, over the Koreans, we are still keeping this need before us.

3. We have a few things in Spanish and have allowed some of our materials to be translated into Korean. Presently we are discussing with Sam Ling the possibilities of translating some into Chinese.

4. We have always been desirous to cooperate with MNA in whatever we think needs to be done in the multicultural ministry.
Covenant College Response to Overture 19
TE Niel Nielsen, President

Covenant College acknowledges the need, in a fallen world, for joyful diligence in service for the gospel and the kingdom of Christ, and, consequently, for the obedient pursuit of justice and righteousness throughout human society. Our commitment to diversity, therefore, is not grounded in any concept of “political correctness,” any mandates of accreditation bodies, or even by the need to reflect the composition of the society in which our graduates will live. Rather, our commitment to diversity at Covenant College is grounded in an understanding of biblical mandates regarding the nature of the kingdom of God. This commitment is summarized by the following four statements.

1. The Covenant College community should reflect, as far as possible, the diversity of God’s kingdom within the United States and around the world. We work actively to become a more culturally diverse community.

2. Covenant College recognizes the participation of men and women from all ethnic and cultural backgrounds within the body of Christ. We encourage, therefore, the study of diversity in human cultural traditions, and encourage appropriate appreciation and demonstration of diversity in all areas of college life.

3. Covenant College actively seeks to strengthen the bond of Christian unity across cultures, ethnic heritages, social classes, and genders, while subjected all beliefs and practices to careful biblical scrutiny.

4. Covenant College exercises its responsibility as a Christian institution of higher learning to model educational practice that eschews personal and Institutional racism, and is just and non-discriminatory.

In order to implement practices consistent with these commitments, Covenant College has attended to initiatives affecting students, administration, faculty, staff, board, and the local community in the following ways.

Students
Reference in this section is to students enrolled in the college’s four-year undergraduate program. Students in the Quest degree-completion program, which is based in downtown Chattanooga and several other cities, and students in the M.Ed. program, are not included. The Quest program enrolls significantly more ethnic minorities than does the traditional undergraduate program and is one way in which the college successfully serves that population.
Student Recruitment and Financial Aid
In the summer of 2000, an African American alumna of Covenant College was hired to assist in the recruitment of minority students. Another recruiter works primarily with international students and the children of missionaries. Both recruiters maintain their relationships with students after they arrive on campus and work with the campus diversity program in the area of retention.

Diversity scholarships appropriately recognize the contribution of diverse students to our largely white, middle-class campus. Recipients are required to live on campus. The average award is around $2000, although awards are higher (around $8000) for some African American students because of designated funding of scholarships by a local foundation. Tuition is currently set at $17,750.

Recruitment of qualified minority students is hindered by a lack of more scholarship funds, which places Covenant College at a disadvantage, especially when recruiting African Americans, who typically are offered full scholarships by other institutions, which may also be perceived as offering a more comfortable campus climate for minorities because their student bodies are already more diverse.

Support and Retention
An active on-campus program provides services to three groups of students: U.S. minorities, international students, and the children of missionaries. In the fall of 2002, these students together constituted about 12% of traditional undergraduates. The largest group consists of children of missionaries.

The campus program is directed by full-time faculty and upperclass diversity students and is integrated into the mainstream of college life. The goal of the program is to serve diverse students in order to enable them to succeed academically, socially, and spiritually at Covenant, so that they will be prepared to act as reforming influences in whatever culture they are called to serve Christ and his kingdom.

Program events include provision of supervised study periods with writing and math tutors, leadership luncheons and retreats that introduce students to a variety of local adult role models, annual campus diversity celebrations, and varied opportunities for community service. In addition, each freshman is mentored by an upperclass student and by a faculty/staff person, and freshmen’s adjustment to college and academic progress are closely monitored by the program director. A variety of student organizations also target and support particular student populations.
All Covenant College students must complete a cross-cultural experience before they graduate. Many students spend a semester studying abroad, many of them in small groups accompanied by a faculty member.

**Administration, Faculty, and Staff**
Women and minorities are actively recruited for administration and faculty positions in an effort to increase their representation in these bodies. The same effort is made to increase minority representation among the staff. The college has had limited success to date, primarily because there is a limited pool of qualified female and minority candidates within the Presbyterian Church in American (PCA). However, from 1996 to 2002, the number of tenure track female faculty members has increased from two to six.

**Board**
The twenty-eight trustees who make up the Covenant College board must be elders in the PCA, so all are men. Of twelve trustee advisors, six are women who represent Women in the Church (WIC) and six are Covenant College alumni. Initiatives are currently underway to increase ethnic diversity on the board.

**Local Community**
A community advisory committee is composed of minority individuals who work in the Chattanooga area, know the college, and advise in areas related to minority recruitment, retention, and college climate.

Local churches include New City Fellowship, a racially and socioeconomically integrated PCA church.
Covenant Theological Seminary Response to Overture 19
TE Bryan Chapell, President

I think the best format here is for me simply to report on significant initiatives, developments, and discussions we have had at the seminary that relate to issues raised in Overture #19. While we have seen some encouraging developments in recent years, we also believe that there is much we must still do to better equip our students to minister the gospel in an increasingly multi-cultural setting. If you have any questions about the material in this letter please don’t hesitate to contact me.

Mission Statement – “Kingdom Perspective” core value added

Our most recent review of the seminary’s mission statement resulted in the addition of a core value that we call “Kingdom Perspective.” This is the final of seven core values and states:

We believe that God’s purpose is the gathering of his people from every nation and the renewal of all things. He calls his church to active involvement with the world’s peoples and cultures, carrying out the mission of bringing the gospel to those who do not believe and expressing Christ’s lordship in every area of life. In order to train students to make disciples of the nations, our faculty, staff, and students must increasingly reflect the ethnic and cultural richness of God’s worldwide church.

Board Membership

We have recognized that it is important for us to have diversity on our board of trustees in order for us to have input from individuals coming from a variety of cultures within the PCA. In recent years we have added pastors Mike Campbell (African American) and John Suh (Korean) to our board, and have added Rev. Wy Plummer (African American) as well as Joan Nabors (African American) to our advisory board.

Faculty Hiring Initiative

After significant discussion, the faculty approved a motion in March of 2001 indicating their desire to be proactive in the search for minority faculty members. Specifically, the faculty resolution stated:

That the faculty strongly encourages the Administration, especially the Dean of Faculty, to place the highest priority on developing new and creative ways to identify candidates for faculty positions who would represent ethnic groups or nationalities different from those presently
represented on the faculty. In this effort, the faculty encourages the Dean of Faculty to seek consciously to nurture potential candidates from a variety of contexts including our current student body and recent graduates. . .”

There are currently three minority faculty candidates who are at some level of discussion with our Dean of Faculty regarding possible employment at the seminary.

**Student Recruiting and Scholarships**

In the past year we have sought to increase the number of minority students at Covenant through networking with various non-anglo churches and pastors, and also through the development of a new scholarship for minority students. In the past we have offered limited partial scholarships for minority students, but this past summer we awarded three 100% (tuition) scholarships to minority students. The criteria for these scholarships, which we hope to offer each year, is that the candidates must be in the M.Div. program, must be pursuing pastoral ministry, must meet minimum GPA requirements, have high quality references, and must be either African American or Hispanic. This fall the scholarships went to two African Americans and one Hispanic student.

We have also added an African American to our admissions staff as a part-time admissions assistant, and have had African Americans in this role in the past.

**Academic Courses**

Two of our core courses – Apologetics and Outreach and God’s World Mission – address significant issues relating to Christianity and culture. However, we have offered (or will be offering) a variety of additional courses such as:

- Social Ethics
- Youth Ministry Across Culture
- Church-based Community Ministry
- The Gospel and Race
- Apologetics Seminar: Islam, Judaism, and Buddhism
- Preparation for Cross-cultural Ministry
- Latin America
- The Church and Social Responsibility
- Cultures and Contextualization
- Cross-cultural Church Planting
- Preparation for Cross-cultural Ministry

**Special Lectures and Events**

Just over a year ago, we began a modest program called the “Urban Ministry Initiative.” The goal of this program is to train God’s servants to demonstrate and proclaim the “Good News of the Kingdom” among the cities of our world. The
primary activities related to this program include a weekly Covenant group that is co-led by a seminary administrator, the director of the Schaeffer Institute (an African American) and Bill Yarbrough, a pastor from New City Fellowship. In addition to this group, we have hosted a number of “ministry lunches” for students. These lunches, which typically attract 60 to 80 students, address topics such as:

- The Gospel of the Kingdom: A Theology of Urban Ministry (Bill Yarbrough)
- Ministry to Immigrants (Fernando Hernandez and Bill Yarbrough)
- Inner-city Church Planting (Leroy Gill and Andy Krumseig)
- Mercy Ministry in Suburban Churches (Andrew Vander Maas)
- Race and the PCA: Overture 20 (Wy Plummer)
- Gospel Ministry in Communities of Need (Mo Leverett)
- Ministry Among Prostitutes (Patricia Green)

In addition to these lunches, we have sponsored chapel speakers who have addressed issues of the gospel in various cultural contexts, and have also sponsored discussions relating to seminary education, race, and culture with faculty. Specifically, we have hosted discussions among faculty groups with Carl Ellis and with Don Davis who directs a national urban ministry training program.

Francis Schaeffer Institute

While the focus of the Francis Schaeffer Institute is broader than issues of race and ethnic diversity, these topics are often addressed in Schaeffer events and discussions. The subject has come up on occasion at our regular Friday night discussions and has also been addressed in our lecture series. The Director of the Schaeffer Institute is an African American who has pastoral experience, and serves as an advisor and mentor to many of our minority students. Additionally, one of the members of the Schaeffer Institute Advisory Committee is an African American graduate of Covenant who pastors a local church of approximately 3000 members.

Local Church Partnerships

Through contact with a number of our minority graduates who minister in the St. Louis metropolitan area, we have developed a variety of relationships and programs to aid us in becoming a place that can more effectively represent the cultural richness of the body of Christ. For instance, a number of graduates who pastor (mostly Missionary Baptist) churches in the St. Louis area have served as key advisors to the president, faculty, and administration. They have spoken to the faculty about their experience as students at Covenant, and have become not only trusted advisors, but
also close friends and partners in ministry. This past year, an organization was formed by many of these pastors (called the St. Louis Sovereign Grace Conference) with the goal of celebrating the doctrines of grace among urban churches, and working to bring unity to black and white churches within our city. The director of this effort asked one of our vice-presidents and one of our faculty members to serve on the board for the organization. During a recent conference, over $10,000 was raised for scholarships which will be made available by the Sovereign Grace organization to minority students pursuing college or seminary. Covenant has committed to matching these scholarship funds for students who attend the seminary.

Reformed University Ministries Response to Overture 19

TE Rod Mays, Coordinator

Reformed University Ministries (RUM) has a number of goals, plans, and strategies that address the issues raised by Overture 19. RUM desires to be an inclusive ministry on the college campus that is ethnically and racially diverse. We believe our philosophy of ministry will be appealing to these groups.

1. Development of minority leadership.

One of the largest challenges RUM faces is the need for African American men to staff our campus works. We could certainly find campus placement and support for these men. For example, Morehouse and Howard University could be staffed immediately. These efforts will help direct students to be core-group members of new African American church plants. Because RUF campus ministers must be PCA-ordained, we are affected by the lack of African American men in general within our denomination that have been ordained.

Our strategies for developing minority leadership are:

- Develop RUF ministries on minority campuses. There are funds currently designated to establish an RUF ministry on an African American university campus.
- Work closely with seminaries, where we do regular staff recruitment, to identify and pursue potential leaders.
- Work with African American pastors in our denomination to identify students and potential leaders to be involved with RUF ministries.
- Utilize our internship program to develop African American leadership from the campuses where RUF is located.
2. Continued development of Reformed University Ministries International (RUFI) ministries on the college campus.
   - We currently have four full-time international RUFI ministries that focus on the international student population of a campus. These RUFI ministries are located on the campuses of: University of Texas, University of Georgia, UNC-Charlotte, and Clemson University.
   - The participation of RUFI ministries in the larger ministry of RUM increases and enhances the ethnic diversity of the entire ministry.

3. Continued development of RUF ministries on ethnically diverse university campuses.
   - The RUF ministry at Brown University is currently reaching all Asian students. About 60 students are involved in this ministry, and are primarily second-generation Korean Americans.
   - We are planning to start a new RUF ministry at Florida International University, hopefully in fall 2003. Because of the wide ethnic diversity on this campus, which is 55% non-Anglo, with many Hispanic, Haitian, and Brazilian students, our plan is that the RUF ministry there will reach many different ethnic groups. These students will become leaders who will assist in church planting efforts in south Florida.
ATTACHMENTS 1-6

Attachment 1: African American Movement Leader Strategic Plan
Attachment 2: Brazilian Movement Leader Strategic Plan [p. 512]
Attachment 3: Haitian Movement Leader Strategic Plan [p. 513]
Attachment 4: Hispanic Ministries Strategic Plan [p. 514]
Attachment 5: Korean Ministries Coordinator Strategic Plan [p. 516]
Attachment 6: Middle East Culture Ministries [p. 518]
(Guidelines for Certification)

Attachment 1
African American Movement Leader
TE Wy Plummer

Mission
The African American Movement Leader exists to help facilitate an indigenous, Reformed movement in the African American community by way of church planting and church revitalization in obedience to the Great Commission of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Vision
An indigenous, Reformed movement in the African American community would result in:
- Vital, indigenous churches that reach the unchurched - especially men who have become disillusioned or disappointed by the church.
- Vital ministries that minister in and to the African American community.
- Revitalization of stagnant and dying churches with new life that comes from a clear understanding and application of the gospel of grace.
- Sound teaching that leads to renewed individuals, families, and communities.
- Evangelism and discipleship training that spreads the gospel of grace.
- Leadership development and deployment within the African American community.
- Deeds of love, mercy, and justice being practiced by the church.
- A renewed and vital PCA due to the presence of African Americans.

Strategies
- Recruit prayer warriors who will pray for the movement on a regular basis
- Develop church planting strategies for churches, presbyteries, and networks to reach the African American community
• Increase the African American presence at Reformed seminaries via scholarships and other incentives.
• Create alternative forms of theological training for ordination in the PCA, in accordance with PCA standards.
• Network with campus ministries at historically black colleges/universities and help RUF be intentional in its outreach to African American students on white campuses.
• Expose the African American church to Reformed teachings via conferences, seminars, books, articles, and tapes.
• Expose PCA churches to African American culture and develop an appreciation for African American church history in seminaries, presbyteries, and churches.
• Encourage African American teaching elders to write theological briefs and position papers.
• Strengthen the African American Ministry Network (AAMNet), a fellowship of African American leaders in the PCA.

Goals
• Hold an African American church planters summit
• Develop a web page for the African American network
• Network with Campus Crusade for Christ, Intervarsity Christian Fellowship, and RUF
• Coach and stay in touch with the current twelve African American Church Planters
• Pray that the Lord will raise up African American church planters
• Locate church planters for Detroit, Norfolk, and Baltimore
• Help church planters raise support
• Help with assessment and placement of African American church planting candidates
• Stay in touch with African American seminary students
• Develop an African American track for the church planters conference
• Work closer with Carl Ellis (AAMNet leader) to help move the movement forward
Attachment 2
Brazilian Movement Leader
TE Renato Bernades

Movement Leader Mission Purpose
The MNA Brazilian Movement Leader exists in order to bring together Brazilian pastors and churches for the common purpose of planting new churches in areas in the USA and Canada where the Brazilian/Portuguese immigrant presence is strong, while strengthening the ties among PCA Portuguese speaking pastors and churches.

Movement Leader Vision
The Brazilian Movement is a spontaneous and voluntary association of PCA pastors and churches. As a result of our efforts we will accomplish the following:

- Sharing of resources and people for the planting of new churches.
- Identifying potential new areas for church planting, planning the projects, and assisting in the selection of the church planter.
- Championing the raising of the necessary funds while supervising the progress of such efforts.
- Establishing two new church plants during the year 2003 – Port Chester Project, NY and Bridgeport Project, CT.

The Strategy
- Meet regularly with the movement pastors, for vision casting, fellowship, planning, sharing of resources and evaluation.
- Raise the awareness of our movement among the members of PCA Brazilian/Portuguese speaking churches and missions, educating and informing them through a quarterly newsletter.
- Interface with the appropriate church court in whose jurisdiction a Portuguese speaking work might be needed.
- Develop partnerships with other PCA churches, individuals and institutions interested in our movement.
- Come together for movement wide church retreats and special events.

Goals for 2003
- Help lead the Brazilian Movement to plant two new churches.
- Meet with each pastor every three months, to listen to his heart, talk and act accordingly.
- Promote yearly conferences just for the pastors in the movement.
- Help promote yearly retreats for the movement leader’s family and church wide retreats.
- Develop a close group of supporters to pray for me, that God will give me insight and discernment as a movement leader.
Vision
As the PCA Haitian Movement Leader, my mission is to be a Christ centered minister leading a ministry of filling the United States, Canada, and Haiti with spiritually healthy worshipping, and evangelizing Haitian Presbyterian churches of all sizes; and to develop Haitian leaders with a passion for Christ and devotion to the diligent and disciplined study of God’s word, discipleship, multiplication mindset, personal character, and ministry skills essential for dynamic leadership.

Core Values
We believe the Church of Jesus Christ is the institution God ordained to bring the gospel to the nations. We also believe the gospel of Jesus Christ has the power to transform personal lives and a culture. We believe a proper Christian worldview begins with preaching the gospel and moves toward educating a community and caring for the multitudes.

Phase-I Establishing Foundations in Miami
Vision: To reach the large Haitian community in Miami, 90.7 percent of which is unchurched.
Goal: To minister to first and second generation Haitians by developing a “Church Planting Training Center.”

Phase-II Expansion to Other Cities with Sizable Haitian Populations.
Vision: To see God develop ten Key Haitian PCA churches that become central in a multiplying movement in North America. By 2007, we would like to see churches in Dade and Broward counties, Winter Haven, and Orlando, Florida; and in New York, Boston, Chicago, and Haiti.
Goal: Develop a network of Haitian leaders for aggressive church planting.

Phase-III Develop a “Haitian” PCA Church Planting Network.
Vision: To solidify ownership for the expansion of the church planting purpose among Haitian PCA leaders, laymen, and churches.
Attachment 4
Provisional Hispanic Movement Leader
TE Tim McKeown

Movement Leader Mission Purpose
The Hispanic Movement Leader exists to establish within the PCA in North America a multiplication movement of Hispanic churches and ministries to all generations of Hispanic peoples by way of new church planting, church vitality in existing PCA churches where there are Hispanic demographic changes, and pre-evangelistic ministries to reach Hispanics.

Movement Leader Vision
This movement will result in:
- Reformed and Presbyterian Hispanic churches and ministries.
- Some first generation Spanish-speaking congregations being established in areas of high immigration turnover.
- Many second and third generation English-speaking Hispanic church planted in areas of more established Hispanic populations.
- Multiple churches that are reaching Hispanics either through Multi-congregational or Multi-ethnic models.
- PCA churches which are proactively and aggressively reaching out to the Hispanic youth, who now prefer English to Spanish and who are rapidly becoming a major and well accepted influence in the youth cultures of North America.
- Established PCA churches located in areas of changing demographics remaining indigenous to their new contexts and effecting the changes necessary to reach the Hispanic nations around them.
- PCA churches which include ministries of mercy and justice with Hispanics as a core elements of their ministry existence rather than as adjunct programs.
- Hispanic men who are being discipled, called, and trained for church leadership positions in the PCA.
- Changes in the PCA at all court levels, which will not only include but also will proactively incorporate into its leadership the emerging Hispanic leadership, which God will call.

Movement Leader Strategy
- Cast the vision in the PCA to reach Hispanics as part of our desire and commitment to fulfill the Great Commission of Christ and especially the focus of Samaria.
- Lead a prayer movement in the PCA, which calls for everybody to join together in asking the Lord of the Harvest to raise up laborers to reach the Hispanic mission field, which is white unto harvest right now!
• Educate and aid churches and presbyteries in the PCA about:
  a. Hispanic demographic changes in their nation and local area;
  b. The opportunities and resources available to reach Hispanics;
  c. Potential models, strategies, and plans they can consider as they
     minister to Hispanics.
• Network PCA churches and presbyteries who are reaching Hispanics.
• Network Hispanic ministry leaders together for mutual encouragement,
  support, stimulation, and help.
• Research and help resource churches and presbyteries as Hispanic church
  planting and ministry opportunities in North America are identified.

Goals for 2003 - 2006
• Make, maintain, and distribute a database of PCA churches and organizations
  who are doing Hispanic ministry and network them together.
• Hold at least one more Hispanic Ministries Convocation in order to (1) start
  to get churches, presbyteries, and workers networked together; (2) motivate
  and help interested churches and presbyteries start moving towards active
  ministry to Hispanics; (3) begin to identify some of the “accepted” leaders
  within the Hispanic worker community of the PCA.
• Design and accomplish forums for Hispanic TEs and candidates to come
  together for mutual support, encouragement, and training (MNA summer
  conference).
• Design and implement ESL (English as a Second Language) courses that
  PCA churches can use to begin reaching out cross culturally in their
  communities.
• Recruit Hispanic leaders to consider ministering in the PCA.
• Help with assessment and placement of Hispanic church planting candidates.
• Place new Hispanic church planting candidates with more experienced and
  successful ones in order to multiply healthy church plants.
• Coach and encourage Hispanic church planters.
• Help raise financial resources for Hispanic ministries.
• Work with RUF to more proactively reach out to Hispanics on campus
  who may become called and ordained Hispanic leaders of the PCA of the
  future.
• Set up a step-by-step check-list-style process on the MNA web site by
  which churches and individuals can work with present Hispanic churches
  and church plants to focus on ministering to and discipling Hispanic men
  for future leadership in the PCA.
• Gather together all Hispanic resources and create a CD library full of
  Hispanic resources.
• Continue to cooperate with, refer people to, and add resources to the Third Millenium web site managed by Dr. Richard Pratt at RTS Orlando.
• Work with the newly formed Hispanic leadership committee in the planning of Hispanic events. This should multiply my efforts. Pray for and seek out which of these men is God’s choice for the first Hispanic Movement Leader.
• Continue to investigate and propagate non-traditional forms of preparation for ordination in the PCA.
• Pray personally for the Lord of the Harvest to raise up Hispanic leaders.
• Lead a prayer movement to promote the prayer for existing Hispanic workers and churches as well as for the Lord of the Harvest to raise up new laborers.

Attachment 5
Korean Ministries in the PCA
Henry Koh, MNA Korean Ministries Coordinator

Mission and Purpose
Our mission is to reach the world with the gospel of Christ by reaching the multiethnic America by planting as many multiethnic churches through Korean second generations in the PCA. Also the purpose of the Korean ministries in the PCA is to help the denomination become a more multiethnic and multicultural denomination through training the emerging second generation and helping them to be involved in the mainstream of the denomination. Therefore, the purpose of the Korean-American ministries is to raise up the second-generation church planters in cooperation with the first generation Korean Americans churches as well as the English speaking churches. We need to encourage the first generation Korean-American churches to cooperate in this vision and mission more actively by supporting the training of second generation church planters, supporting them financially and by actively participating themselves in the mainstreams of PCA. Our mission is also to challenge many English speaking churches to participate in the training and raising up of second generation Korean American multiethnic church planters by hiring them as their interns and assistants to give more cross cultural training and supporting them financially when they start to plant multiethnic churches.

Vision
Our vision is none other than reaching the world through the denomination of PCA by reaching the multiethnic America with the gospel of Christ through multiethnic church planting. If the PCA is the hope for America as late Francis Schaeffer said once, then we believe the PCA is the hope for the world. Our
vision concurs with MNA’s vision to become a multiethnic and multicultural denomination, and the Korean ministries can contribute to that vision through working together with first and second generation Koreans in cooperation with the rest of the ethnic groups in the PCA.

**Strategies**

1. We are to train the second generation Korean American leadership through EM Pastors’ Conference, which is held annual basis to give them the same vision and purposes of the Korean ministries.

2. We need to encourage the Korean-American second generation to get training through the conferences offered in the MNA, such as Church Planters Training Conference.

3. We need to encourage them to plant the multiethnic churches.

4. We need to encourage them to come through the Church Planters Assessment program offered in the MNA.

5. We need to encourage them to serve not only Korean churches but also English speaking churches or other ethnic churches to make the PCA a more multiethnic denomination as well as to get multiethnic and multicultural experience and training for themselves.

6. We need to share this vision with many mainstream English speaking churches since without their active and dedicated involvement the fulfillment of the vision would be almost impossible.

7. We need to encourage as well as challenge the mainstream English speaking churches to actively participate by hiring Korean second generation leaders to their churches as interns and assistants.

8. We need to urge and encourage the mainstream English speaking churches to give financial support to the Korean second generation church planters.

9. We need to awaken the first generation Korean church to see the mission possibility of its second generation to reach the world by reaching the multiethnic America with the gospel.

10. We need to challenge and encourage the first generation Korean American churches to participate in raising up the second-generation leadership with vision to reach the world by reaching multiethnic America.

11. We need to challenge and encourage the first generation Korean American churches to give their financial support for the multiethnic church planting of second generation.

**Opportunities**

1. Korean immigrant history is about thirty years old and the first generation pastors have planted over 3500 churches in America. Koreans stand first in planting churches per capita U.S. immigrant history. But will the second generation Korean Americans plant the multiethnic churches as their
2. Unlike the first generation Korean American, the second generations have the mastery of the English language, with U.S. citizenship, and understand the mainstream American culture. They have a heritage of fervent faith from their fathers. They are well fitted to do multiethnic and multicultural ministry because they themselves come from another culture and are bi-cultural or cross cultural in disposition. They understand the trials that other ethnic minorities inevitably encounter. There are huge possibilities and opportunities for the multiethnic ministry through training the second generation Korean American church planters.

3. Korean Christians have been fervent for the world mission, and in fact they have become the second largest world mission sending body in the world. Only the U.S. sends more missionaries to the world than Korea. There is now great opportunity to persuade first generation Korean Christians that even greater mission possibility lies with the second generations, most of whom are bilingual and bicultural.

4. In the same vein, there are opportunities to share with mainstream English-speaking PCA churches the same vision for the second generation Korean Americans church planters and ask them to participate in training of them.

Attachment 6

MNA Guidelines for Certification of Middle East Culture Ministries

Because of the unique challenges of ministering among people of the Middle East culture in North America, and in order to encourage the development of ministries whose purpose is specialized forms of word and deed ministry among Middle Eastern people groups in North America, Mission to North America offers a process of certification. Church planters among these people groups are qualified through regular MNA processes. This certification procedure is available for those ministries whose ultimate goal is not necessarily to plant a church.

Requirements for certification:
The ministry's primary purpose is to bring the gospel in Word and deed to Middle East cultures in North America.

The ministry is directly governed by, or is certified by, a PCA church court: either the session of a particular church or a presbytery. Certification includes not only affirmation of the ministry, but also some specific structure for communication and accountability from the ministry to the church court.
MNA is supplied with the following:
- Basic founding documents, such as constitution, by-laws;
- Regular newsletter type of communications;
- Annual financial report of the type that is supplied to other donors.

MNA certification provides the following to the certified ministry:
- All publicity materials for the ministry may indicate that the ministry is certified by MNA and therefore recommended for participation and financial support.
- MNA will maintain a listing of these ministries so that they can serve as a resource for others; since there are political risks involved with published listings, MNA will be responsive to the wishes of these ministries in considering web site or other publications.
- MNA will take every opportunity to encourage communication and training information exchange between these ministries.
- MNA will include Middle East culture ministries as one of its multicultural movements, with a Movement Leader designated as soon as one can be identified.

Any ministry seeking this certification will be approved by the MNA Committee upon recommendation of MNA Staff; the certification will stand without renewal unless and until the ministry requests cancellation of the certification or the MNA Committee removes the certification by Committee action.

Approved by the MNA Committee, March 7, 2003
Everywhere we look there are stress cracks in institutions that used to give a sense of stability and permanence. Marriages, educational institutions, government bureaucracies, and even the church seem to be “leaning” on their foundations. A major cause of such problems is change. Our world is changing at an unprecedented rate, and the rate of change is multiplying. It is quite obvious that such emotional, cultural, and philosophical change may have an even greater impact on missions than any other worldwide activity. If missions were not God’s work and the power of the Holy Spirit not the source of energy for the Great Commission, it would fail. Let’s look at the global picture.

God Is Moving
As we consider the church around the world, it is important to realize that Christianity is the fastest growing religion in the world. In 1900, there were 40 million evangelical Christians in the world: one Christian for every 41 people on the earth. In 1980 the number of Christians had increased to 275 million, and the ratio had declined to 16 to 1. By 2000 the evangelical church had grown to 677 million and the ratio had decreased to 9 to 1. There is much that is sick in our fallen world, but the medicine of the gospel is changing people and healing all kinds of social and spiritual diseases.

One of the most exciting aspects of God’s kingdom work is the large number of missionaries He is raising up in developing countries. MTW now has teams that are multi-national in make-up. We are already seeing missionaries from other countries come to the United States. The Holy Spirit will show us much through this cross-pollination. It will change our mission efforts, but will also ultimately strengthen our witness and increase our knowledge of God.

The gospel calls each person to give up control of his or her life in submission to God. Without the regenerating work of the Holy Spirit, this would not be possible. The maturing of national churches requires that missionaries must put into practice this theological reality in a very concrete way. It was once said that missionaries must have a pioneering spirit; today it can also be said that they need a servant’s heart. The MTW missionary must often work in a subordinate role under the indigenous leadership of the national church. This is one of the challenges of a changing world.
As we expand our understanding of church-planting movements, MTW is expanding the types of activities we are using to bring the gospel to different cultures. Churches cannot grow and remain healthy without theological training. It is important that this training be local and indigenous. Young church-planting movements must include theological training or they will fail.

Evangelism and missions cannot wait for the church to grow and mature. The Great Commission must be a part of a healthy church from the beginning. The Presbyterian denomination begun ten years ago in the Philippines has already sent its first-ever missionary outside the U.S. to Japan. This is the way it should be. From the beginning a church-planting movement should look outward as it responds to the words of Jesus, “Go into all the world . . . .”

Almost every mission-sending agency experiences the tension of short-term missions with long-term considerations. These tensions must be managed, but we also believe that God is raising up the great numbers of workers who want to be involved for one or two years in His great kingdom work around the world.

The change is coming so rapidly that experts in the field of missions suggest that even five-year plans are too extended. It is not possible to foresee all that will happen and what conditions will be like in two and three years. None of this should produce fear or even timidity as we seek to serve Christ. It has been said many times, “we don’t know what the future holds but we do know who holds the future.”

What we must be willing to do is count the cost and seize the opportunities. There are risks to the adventure of missions. In February, we were reminded of the risks of space exploration. There have always been risks, even greater risks in God’s Kingdom work. We must prepare contingency plans, and we must be honest. Missions can cost you your life.

As the gospel moves forward, we will see greater opposition to the gospel. Five years ago Reader’s Digest ran an article stating that more Christians were being persecuted for their faith than at any other time in the history of the church. As the gospel moves forward throughout the entire world, we can expect this opposition to intensify.

None of this should bring us despair. “The gates of hell shall not prevail against the church.” Everything we can see suggests that more people will come to faith in Jesus Christ in the next twenty-five years than any other twenty-five year period. It may not always be an easy time, but it will be an exciting time to be involved in God’s Kingdom work of missions.
In 2002, there were 568 career missionaries, 154 two-year missionaries, and 270 intern workers for a total mission force around the world of 992 missionaries. As well, there were 6,511 two-week short-term workers. The 2002 breakdown of the missionaries is as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Long-Term Missionaries</strong></td>
<td>568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Short-Term Missionaries</strong></td>
<td>2,266</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Church Planting</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MTW Direct</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urban</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinterland</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University Ministries</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co-Op</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Theological Education</strong></td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MTW Direct</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co-Op</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Other</strong></td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MTW Direct</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administration</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medical</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nurture/Counseling</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Co-Op</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administration</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medical</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nurture/Counseling</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Translation Support</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University Ministries</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Leave of Absence</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**National Partners**

*Indigenous church-planting partners

We continue to be very grateful to the Lord of the Harvest for the increased growth of our missionary numbers. The following chart depicts that growth over the last few years. We’re also particularly pleased in the significant growth.
increase in the number of national church-planting partners which represents our commitment to indigenously-led church-planting movements.

**Mission to the World Personnel Statistics**  
**1999 to 2002**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Church Planting</strong></td>
<td>313</td>
<td>334</td>
<td>344</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Theological Education</strong></td>
<td>46</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Other</strong></td>
<td>129</td>
<td>135</td>
<td>150</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Leave of Absence</strong></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Long Term Missionaries</strong></td>
<td>499</td>
<td>519</td>
<td>551</td>
<td>568</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**GLOBAL MINISTRY HIGHLIGHTS**

We have structured our ministry overseas into five areas. The following are some brief highlights of what God has done in 2002:

**ENTERPRISE FOR CHRISTIAN-MUSLIM RELATIONS**

Muslims:
- Represent one-fifth of the world’s population
- Believe both God and eternal assurance are unknowable
- Live in every corner of the globe
- Rarely if ever have a chance to hear the gospel of grace

The Presbyterian Church in America is committed to helping Muslims find lasting peace, peace that can only come through the grace of Jesus Christ. In that effort, Mission to the World has created an emphasis for work among Muslims, called *Enterprise for Christian-Muslim Relations*, or simply *Enterprise*. 

523
Amidst the crisis of a national civil war, a church outside of Abidjan, Ivory Coast continues to minister to Muslim refugees from neighboring countries, such as Nigeria, Togo and Ghana. The church members have provided shelter, food, clothing and medical help to Muslims who are overwhelmed by the mercy shown them by these faithful Christians. Within just a few months of the crisis, thirty-seven people embraced Christ, mostly from Muslim backgrounds.

- The Presbyterian Church in Southwest Asia continues to grow, beginning a new congregation in their largest city and making plans for a church plant in another city. They have also begun working with six pastors in a nearby country, who have been reaching their community with the gospel.

- Over 300 PCA members and churches contributed towards a theological video series to be used in church-planter training. This effort raised over $60,000 and will make a significant contribution towards the formation of the developing church in the Muslim world. The first Arabic translation of a theological video series on Paul’s Epistles was completed in November; future translations will go more rapidly because of this groundwork. During the fall of 2002, Enterprise fostered relationships with a major satellite ministry that broadcasts Christian programming throughout the Arab world. As a result, not only will the videos be used in training and freely copied, they will also be broadcast to millions of people throughout the Arab world.

- Ministry efforts, including a prison outreach, have begun in the area around Brussels, Belgium where 8% of the population is Muslim. Many immigrants have come from countries historically resistant to the gospel. Their new life in the West represents a new freedom to hear and respond to the gospel.

- Enterprise has begun to develop relationships with church planters in a significant Muslim country in the Middle East where thousands of people are finding life in Christ. We are exploring ways to help train and develop pastors who are part of a national church-planting movement.

- In Senegal, a country that is 92% Muslim, a church-planting movement is emerging. Several churches have been started in the capital of Dakar and the nearby villages, with three congregations starting in the last year alone. Building on this growth, there are hopes and plans to begin more churches throughout the country.
In spite of the turmoil in Central Asia, Enterprise teams continue to serve and look for ways to expand their ministry. Relief and development ministry have been a fruitful way to demonstrate the love of Christ to Muslims.

- With Muslims from every Islamic country living in London, this great city provides a unique opportunity to develop a ministry training center with worldwide impact. Plans for 2004 include an expansion of summer projects and equipping for ministry.

ASIA/PACIFIC

Planet Earth's first and second largest countries are here in the Asia/Pacific. Those two countries alone represent more than one third of the world's population. As God enables, MTW/PCA is focusing increasingly in these places.

- In India our focus has been and continues to be on North India which is the least reached portion of the country. Difficult-to-obtain visas have been secured for three new missionary units to India. Their focus will be on church planting. (Name) is serving as the team leader for this exciting new undertaking.

- The PCA's China Partnership, made up of representatives from MTW and several PCA churches, is leading new work in this huge and dynamic country. After two plus years of careful research and study, we believe the Lord led us to the proper strategy for the PCA. At the time of this year's General Assembly we should have our first fifteen to twenty workers in China seeking to carry out this plan the Lord has given us. Focus will be on rapidly growing urban areas such as Chongqing (the world's largest city with thirty-four million), Shanghai, Chengdu and Beijing. The emphasis will be on strengthening the church through training and through serving the rapidly growing group that call themselves Chinese Intellectuals. Jayson Kyle is the director of this China ministry.

- One hundred forty million people live in Bangladesh, a country about the size of Pennsylvania. Soon we anticipate opening a work among the predominantly Muslim majority people. But an initial work among the unreached tribal groups has been started. The leader here is a Bangladeshi whom we sponsored through his M.Div. study in Manila, Philippines. PCA partner churches are being sought for this exciting new work.

- In the Philippines the significant emphasis on church planting is greatly enhanced by mercy ministries. Residential homes for street children are
being developed. The third and fourth of these should be underway before the end of 2003. A pediatrician and three nurses are now on the Philippine team, greatly strengthening both the church planting and mercy ministries.

- MTW has committed to become involved again in church planting in Australia. The Westminster Presbyterian Church, which was established by MTW missionaries in the past, has done well in many areas, but has requested us to renew our church-planting efforts in that country. Initial focus will be on the East Coast where the population is greatest, but where the church has not become strong.

EUROPE
In Europe this past year, it has been a blessing to see how God has pulled the leadership together with a common vision for how we would work together toward reaching Europe for Christ. Our Europe Redesign process has resulted in the appointment of three new regional directors: Tom Courtney, Southern Europe; Craig Sheppard, Eastern Europe; Ken Matlack, Central Europe; and Dave Smith, Interim RD for Ukraine/Russia. Other Europe area staff are: Steve Williams, Area Care Coordinator; Will Traub, Theological Development and Training; and Dal Stanton, Recruitment, Assimilation, and Partnering.

- The Bulgaria team will be hosting its first short-term “Advance Team.” An Advance Team is a short-term team that organizes in the States and then moves to the field as a unit to minister together. We are hoping that this model will strengthen the experience and ministry of short-term missionaries. In addition, the long-term Bulgaria team is close to particularizing its first church and has a second plant getting started. Major emphases for this field are church planting, church planter training, publication, teaching, and the creation of a ministry center. An innovative ministry idea is the creation of a mobile theological ministry team to serve Eastern Europe.

- Members of the Berlin, Germany team have branched out to do church planting, “Together for Berlin” (a movement of evangelical churches with the goal of expanding church planting broadly in the city), teaching English evangelistic ministry, and ministry with children. They are also in the planning stages of a seminary.

- A partnership of PCA churches has formed around a vision for new work in Russia. There are three thrusts for the partnership: partnership with the Russian Presbyterian church in the development of a Moscow-based seminary, global city church planting, and campus based church planting.
Ukraine: ERSU, the seminary sponsored by our Ukrainian Presbyterian Church and MTW, enrolled 17 new students in September of 2002. This makes a total of 37 students. Church plants are under way in both Kiev and Kherson. The principal leaders are Ukrainian pastors-in-training. In Kherson, the “Drop-in-Center” for our street child ministry has just opened after completing most of their renovations. Our Ukrainian church members operate this ministry with very little dependence on our missionaries.

- We have a newly approved field in Brussels, Belgium. We are working with a national leader and are in the process of developing a strategic plan.

- The Slovakia team works through a ministry center called “The Building.” There is a campus ministry, discussion groups, various seminars and outreach events, and a church plant. There are plans to expand the ministry as the campuses around the center expand.

- In Sweden a church plant has developed out of ministry in the local neighborhood and their sports ministry. The team is getting ready to split off one couple for another church plant and to send a couple to the south of Sweden to begin another work.

SUB-SAHARA AFRICA
- Our missionaries have been forced to leave Ivory Coast due to the political unrest in the country. Plans for their return are contingent upon restoration of political stability.

- Through the seminary and theological extension programs in Uganda, we continue to train pastors and men who will eventually lead churches. We are grateful that several of the men at the school are from southern Sudan. Life in Sudan is very chaotic. There are very few schools of any kind in Sudan, including places to train for ministry, such as Bible schools or seminaries. Uganda is one of the few places Sudanese men can receive training, especially in the Reformed faith.

- We have done research and determined that MTW should begin a new church-planting ministry in Ethiopia. We have an experienced couple in the country who are willing to lead a new ministry there.

- Although the schools with which we work have had their problems, we continue to train men in South Africa. The extension programs, as well as the residence programs, are reaching the men we had hoped to reach. We are looking at other ways to extend this work to reach more people.
• We have placed a church planter in Durban working with East Indians. He is working with a South African pastor. They have grown sufficiently that they are now looking for a permanent place for worship.

• We have sent relief funds through two groups to help with the needs arising from the drought in Zimbabwe. Our goal is eventually to partner with these groups to begin church planting. However, the political situation is still unstable.

LATIN AMERICA/CARIBBEAN

• MTW missionaries continue to work in several strategic cities in Mexico. Though the work in Monterrey has suffered the loss of several missionaries this year, the work continues to offer a tremendous challenge as it is more and more being driven by Mexican leadership with a vision to see churches planted. The churches that Kenton Wood and Larry Trotter are planting in Guadalajara continue to grow. They are seeing frequent conversions and are actively involved in discipling and growing their congregations. Both congregations are facing growing pains. Kenton has three services each Sunday and Larry has two services. New church-planting opportunities in Guadalajara continue to present themselves. MTW missionary, Gary Nantt, who is working on the Mexico border is launching a new church-planting project with a Mexican church planter in Las Playas de Tijuana. Francisco Cordero has completed the leadership training program in Mexico and received a very high score during the assessment process.

• The Confraternidad Latinoamericana de Iglesias Reformadas (Latin American Fraternity of Reformed Churches) met in November 2002. It was a fruitful meeting for interacting with key leaders from most of Latin America. One of the main reasons for attending the conference was to develop relationships with pastors and leaders in Central America. Several important contacts were made. It is MTW’s goal to build on these in order to open up several new ministry fields, namely Nicaragua, Honduras and Costa Rica. The challenge was also made for MTW to participate, along with the National Presbyterian Church of Brazil, in starting a Reformed work in Panama.

• We praise the Lord for the work that is thriving and growing in Colombia. Although the little church in Bogotá is struggling with the guerrilla war.
and the horrible economy in Colombia, they are encouraged and optimistic. Their faith is a witness to the power and mercy of our God and King. National pastor Javier Muñoz, has reduced his income in half to help the church financially. Although it is barely enough to live on, it is more than most in the congregation make. Most are unemployed and struggling to put food on their tables. However, their zeal and their love for Christ and His Church is both convicting and overwhelming.

- We also praise the Lord for Cristo Rey Presbyterian Church in Santiago, Chile finally getting their new church building approved for occupancy. What a joy to see the church filled and the congregation praising the Lord for all He has done to plant this church and provide a beautiful new facility. If anyone from the PCA travels to Santiago, he is more than welcome to visit and worship with the Cristo Rey or the San Marcos congregations.

RECOMMENDATIONS:

The Committee on Mission to the World makes the following recommendations to the Thirty-First General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America:

1. That the month of October 2003, be set aside as a month of prayer for the “10/40 Window” and world evangelization, and that God would send many more laborers into His harvest field.
2. That the General Assembly urge the churches to set aside a portion of their giving for the suffering peoples of the world; to that end be it recommended that a special offering for relief and mercy (Compassion Ministry) be taken during 2004 to be distributed by MTW.
3. That the General Assembly set aside Sunday, November 9, 2003, as a day of prayer and fasting for the persecuted church worldwide.
4. The MTW Committee has evaluated the Coordinator and determined that his performance has been exceptional and we recommend that he be reelected as Coordinator for the coming year.
5. That the proposed budget of MTW, as presented through the Administrative Committee, be approved.
6. That the minutes of the meeting of March 6-8, 2002, be accepted.
7. That the minutes of the meeting of November 6-8, 2002, be accepted.
On Monday, September 9, 2002, MTW veteran missionary, Don Williams, was fatally shot in a home invasion and attempted robbery in Opelika, AL. Don was in the U.S. visiting with family members and preparing to attend the MTW Latin America Retreat in Orlando, FL. Three young men were arrested for the crime. It seemed startling to many that Don had survived many dangers during his years on the field, only to have his life taken in a seemingly random act. God, however, was not defeated or taken by surprise. Rather, He completed His gracious work in Don’s life, taking Don to be with Him at His appointed time.

Don and Terry served as missionaries for 28 of their 37 years of marriage. They have raised six children and welcomed 15 grandchildren. During their years in Brazil and Colombia, they served under a co-operative agreement with Wycliffe Bible Translators. Most recently, Don had served MTW as a team leader for the Hinterland Ministry in Riobamba, Ecuador where he was working to see a Quichua Training Center built.

A memorial service was held at the Latin America Area Retreat on Thursday, Sept. 19 in which many fellow missionaries were able to reflect on their personal experiences with Don. Many of their remembrances presented the same themes. Together, they recalled that Don was a strong man, both physically and in his love for the Lord, a man of deep compassion toward people. Many of those present had been the recipients of that compassion in practical ways.

MTW remembers Don as a faithful man, who, above all else, desired that God be glorified. Before his recent return to the field, Don shared with an MTW staff member that it was more and more difficult to leave all his children and his beloved grandchildren behind and head once again for Latin America. “But,” he said, “I am driven by the knowledge of so many who need to know Christ and to know the joy I’ve had of raising a covenant family.” Don was a man who seemed always to be pressing on. As Ron Shaw said at the memorial service, “Don would surely say to us, ‘there is work to be done, get at it.”

Pray that God will use this event, that we might call a tragedy, to glorify Himself and to raise up workers for the harvest. Pray that Terry and their children and grandchildren will experience the sustaining love of God in both their sorrow and their joy. As Dr. Paul Kooistra, MTW’s Coordinator, said in his concluding remarks, “Only Christians can rejoice and grieve at the same time.”
ATTACHMENT B

PROVISIONAL PRESbyteries

Below is the report of MTW’s work with provisional presbyteries outside the USA for the calendar year 2002. If available, we have listed attendees by elder status and name. In some cases many of the attendees are elders in training who were attending as observers.

CHILE
April 21, 2002
Attendance: TE Roger Dye, TE Rolando Campos, TE Rich Crane, TE Verne Marshall, TE John Rug, TE Gary Waldecker

October 20, 2002
Attendance: TE Johan van der Westhuizen, TE Roger Dye, TE Waldemar Ulrich, TE Rich Crane, TE Sam Matter, TE Rolando Campos, TE Verne Marshall, RE Rodney Davila, RE Sergio Iglesias

COTE D’IVOIRE
We are not currently operating under the presbytery, due to evacuation of missionaries.

CZECH REPUBLIC
May 21, 2002
Attendance: RE Rene Drapala, RE Mirek Stica, TE Sidney Anderson, TE Tom Johnson, and TE Carl Chaplin

September 10, 2002
Attendance: RE Rene Drapala, RE Mirek Stica and TE Sidney Anderson, TE Tom Johnson, and TE Carl Chaplin.

October 22, 2002
Attendance: RE Rene Drapala, Mirek Stica and TE Sidney Anderson and TE Tom Johnson. At this meeting one action of the presbytery was that it examined and approved for licensure and then licensed RE Rene Drapala to preach in the Zlin Reformed Church.

UKRAINE
April 17, 2002

October 2-3, 2002
Attendance: TE Eric Huber, TE Clay Quarterman, TE Mel Pike, Missionary David Shane. 20 Ukrainians.
## ATTACHMENT C

### LONG-TERM MISSIONARIES
(For the Year Ending December 31, 2002)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Position</th>
<th>First Name</th>
<th>Last Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Akovenko, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
<td>(James/Sue)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td>(Bill/Sharon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sidney</td>
<td>(Sid/Louise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armes, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Stanley</td>
<td>(Stanley/Donna)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aschmann, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>(Richard/Betty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkinson, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>(David/Lynn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auffarth, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>(Mark/Anne)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>(Tom/Ann)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azbell, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jean</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baas, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Marty</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bakelaar, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>(Peter/Diane)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bancroft, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>(Josiah/Barbara)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnett, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ellen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beckwith, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Glenn</td>
<td>(Glenn/Gayle)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behrend, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Brenda</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berg, Dr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ron</td>
<td>(Ron/Francine)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bergmark, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Stacy</td>
<td>(David/Stacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>(Mark/Lori)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birdsall, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>S.</td>
<td>(Doug/Jeannie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Booth, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dennis</td>
<td>(Dennis/Natalie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borden, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jeffrey</td>
<td>(Jeff/Patty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowman, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Eugene</td>
<td>(Gene/LuAnn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Box, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick</td>
<td>(Rick/Pam)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyd, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Anthony</td>
<td>(Tony/Tracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyer, Rev.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Eugene</td>
<td>(Gene/Monique)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brady, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dawn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brinkerhoff, Miss</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jane</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>(David/Gwen)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Miss</td>
<td></td>
<td>Roberta</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buchanan, Miss</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buckner Jr., Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
<td>(James/Bonnie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burch, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>(John/Susan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burrrack, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Pamyla</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cadiente, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nena</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camenisch, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Glenn</td>
<td>(Glenn/Corrie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Timothy</td>
<td>(Tim/Angela)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carr, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Billy</td>
<td>(Bill/Susan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carr, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>(Robert/Lois)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carter, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Brenda</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caulkins, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Donald</td>
<td>(Donald/Marion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chambers, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Garry</td>
<td>(Garry/Anita)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaplin, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Carl</td>
<td>(Carl/Becky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clay, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>(Henry/Wendy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clow, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>John</td>
<td>(John/Kathy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collinge, Dr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>JoAnne</td>
<td>(Jody)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>(Tony/Fairly)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coulbourne, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig</td>
<td>(Craig/Ree)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Courtney, Dr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>(Tom/Judy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crane, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>(Richard/Robyn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crock, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cheryl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross III, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Walter</td>
<td>(Jude/Peg)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>(David/Barbara)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cunningham, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jack</td>
<td>(Jack/Kim)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davila, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, Mr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deibert, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeVere, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jill</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diaco, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>(David/Dawn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinkins, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Ruth</td>
<td>(Ruth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dornbach, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Karl</td>
<td>(Karl/Debbie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DuBose, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Curtis</td>
<td>(Curtis/Chris)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunn, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Caleb</td>
<td>(Caleb/Aimee)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dye, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>(Dick/Ann)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dye, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Roger</td>
<td>(Roger/Laura)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastman, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jay</td>
<td>(Jay/Holly)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Dr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>(Tom/Connie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erb, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cheryl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evans, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>William</td>
<td>(Bill/Dana)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fiol, Dr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>(David/Eleanor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fiol, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Alan</td>
<td>(Alan/Margaret)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisher, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>(Paul/Dawn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzpatrick, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>(Joe/Bev)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleischfresser, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Gail</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleming, Miss</td>
<td></td>
<td>Caroline</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foucaichon, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>(Francis/Donna)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fredere, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
<td>(Jim/Carin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gahagen, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Craig</td>
<td>(Craig/Heather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gahagen, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Don</td>
<td>(Don/Sue)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garrett, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Chris</td>
<td>(Chris/Jenny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gildard, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>James</td>
<td>(James/Jacki)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girjas, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Steve</td>
<td>(Steve/Kim)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodman, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>J.</td>
<td>(Jill/Martha)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rick</td>
<td>(Rick/Wendy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greete, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>(Rich/Crissy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gutierrez, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Gerardo</td>
<td>(Gerry/Ruth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hacquebord, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Heero</td>
<td>(Heero/Angel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hale, Mr./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>(Robert/Anya)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrell, Rev./Mrs.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>(Joe/Becky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hart, Ms.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sandra</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hatch, Mrs. Alice
Hatmaker, Ms Charlene
Hebert, Mr./Mrs. Harless  (Dave/Paula)
Helmly, Mr./Mrs. Frank  (Frank/Darlene)
Herron, Rev./Mrs. Dan  (Dan/Gini)
Hicks, Ms. Eileen
Hood, Mr. Jay
Horn, Rev./Mrs. Timothy  (Tim/Sarah)
Huber, Rev./Mrs. Eric  (Eric/Lauren)
Hudson, Rev./Mrs. Thomas  (Tom/Carol)
Iversen III, Rev./Mrs. Daniel  (Dan/Carol)
Jackson, Rev./Mrs. William  (Bill/Jeann)
Johnson, Ms. Darlene
Johnson, Mr./Mrs. Ronny  (Ron/Lizanne)
Johnson, Rev./Mrs. Gary  (Gary/Linda)
Johnson, Rev./Mrs. Steve  (Steve/Reanne)

Karner, Ms. Linda
Kiewiet, Rev./Mrs. David  (David/Ean)
Kim, Mr./Mrs. Lloyd  (Lloyd/Eda)
Kim, Rev./Mrs. Eunsoo  (Eunsoo/Hyungyoung)
King, Mr./Mrs. Robert  (Robert/Kimberly)
Knutson, Dr./Mrs. Dale  (Dale/Nancy)
Kyle, Rev./Mrs. Jayson  (Jay/Maureen)
Kyle, Rev./Mrs. John  (John/Lois)

Latrop, Rev./Mrs. Robbie  (Robbie/Murray)
Lesondak, Rev./Mrs. John  (John/Kathy)
Leverett, Mr. Robert  (Rob)
Linkston, Mr./Mrs. Chuck  (Chuck/Jimmie-Lynn)
Lorick, Rev./Mrs. C. Keith  (Keith/Elizabeth)
Lyle, Mr./Mrs. Joseph  (Joe/Ann)
Mailloux, Rev./Mrs. Marc  (Marc/Aline)

Mars, Mr./Mrs. Mark  (Mark/Roxana)
Marshall, Mr./Mrs. Craig  (Craig/Kimberly)
Marshall, Rev./Mrs. Verne  (Verne/Alina)
Martin, Mr./Mrs. David  (David/Jill)
Mason, Rev./Mrs. John  (John/Sandra)
Mateer, Rev./Mrs. Samuel  (Sam/Lois)
Matlack, Rev./Mrs. Kenneth  (Ken/Tammie)
Matsinger, Rev./Mrs. Jay  (Jay/Nancy)
McCune, Mr./Mrs. Christopher  (Chris/Liz)
McGinnis, Mr./Mrs. Gregory  (Greg/Elizabeth)
McKaughan, Rev./Mrs. Paul  (Paul/Joanne)
Meiners, Rev./Mrs. Paul  (Paul/Liz)
Miley, Ms. Virginia  (Gindy)
Mitchell Jr., Rev./Mrs. Petrie  (Petrie/Ruth)
Mollenkopf, Mr./Mrs. Mark  (Mark/Clarice)
Moore, Rev. Curtis  (Curt)
Myers, Rev./Mrs. Anthony  (Tony/Amy)

Mylin, Rev./Mrs. Mark  (Mark/Marti)
Nan, Rev./Mrs. Gary  (Gary/Carol)
Nantz, Dr./Mrs. Quentin  (Quentin/Karen)
Nelson, Mr./Mrs. James  (Scott/Mary Ann)
Newbrander, Rev./Mrs. Tim  (Tim/Lyn)
Newland, Ms. Judith
Newsome, Rev./Mrs. Charles  (Wayne/Amy)
Norton, Mr./Mrs. Richard  (Richard/Lynn)
Oban, Ms. Carol
Ooms, Ms. Lois

Padilla-Morales, Rev./Mrs. Samuel  (Samuel/Kim)
Park, Dr./Mrs. Hyung Young  (Yong/Soon Ja)

Patterson, Mr./Mrs. James  (Jim/Mary Alice)
Pervis, Mr./Mrs. David  (David/Erin)
Pfeil, Mr. Jonathan  (Jonathan/Sarah)
Pike, Rev./Mrs. Melvin  (Mel/Cindie)
Pohl, Mr./Mrs. Craig  (Craig/Stacy)
Porter, Mr./Mrs. Daniel  (Dan/Bonnie)
Powlison, Rev./Mrs. Keith  (Keith/Ruth)
Quarterman, Dr./Mrs. Clayton  (Clay/Darlene)
Rahaim, Mr./Mrs. Robert  (Robert/Linda)
Ramsay, Rev./Mrs. Richard  (Rich/Anelica)
Reid, Rev./Mrs. Fred  (Fred/Mele)
Richie, Ms. Merrily
Riedel, Mr./Mrs. Brian  (Brian/Julie)
Rockwell, Mr./Mrs. Lawrence  (Larry/Sandy)
Rollo, Mr./Mrs. John  (John/Claudia)
Rowan, Mr./Mrs. Steve  (Steve/Nancy)
Rug, Rev./Mrs. John  (John/Cathy)
Schoof, Rev./Mrs. Steve  (Steve/Beth)

Sexton, Mr./Mrs. John  (John/Elizabeth)
Shane, Rev./Mrs. John  (John/Susan)
Shelden, Mr./Mrs. Howard  (Howard/Deidre)
Sheppard, Rev./Mrs. Craig  (Craig/Lisa)
Sinclair, Rev./Mrs. Bruce  (Bruce/Pam)

Smalilng, Rev./Mrs. Roger  (Roger/Dianne)
Smith, Ms. Jane
Smith, Rev./Mrs. David  (Dave/Dee)
Smith, Rev./Mrs. Ronald  (Ron/Peg)
Spooner, Dr./Mrs. Arthur  (Art/Ursula)
Stanton, Rev./Mrs. Dallard  (Dall/Beth)
Stark, Mr./Mrs. James  (Jim/Jeann)

Stein, Rev./Mrs. Douglas  (Doug/Cindy)
Stevens, Ms. Carla
Stevens, Mr./Mrs. Carl  (Karl/Irna-Marie)
Stewart, Mr. Robert  (Robert/Lisa)
Stoddard, Mr./Mrs. David  (David/Eowyn)

533
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Strumbeck, Rev./Mrs. David (David/Susan)
Summerall III, Mr./Mrs. Kermit (Kermit/Nicole)
Sundeen, Ms. Susan
Talley, Rev./Mrs. Jeffrey (Jeff/Esther)
Tarter, Rev./Mrs. Chuck (Chuck/Michelle)
Tate, Mr./Mrs. Jim (James/Caty)
Taylor III, Rev./Mrs. Paul (Paul/Sarah)
Taylor, Rev./Mrs. Gordon (Gordon/Elizabeth)
Thomas, Mr./Mrs. Keith (Keith/Julie)
Thompson, Rev./Mrs. Kenneth (Ken/Kim)
Trotter, Rev./Mrs. Lawrence (Larry/Sandy)
Troxell, Mr./Mrs. Charlie (Charlie/Jan)
Truong, Dr./Mrs. Hi Phan (Hi/Yen)
Tucker, Rev./Mrs. Eric (Eric/Conchita)
Ulrich, Dr./Mrs. Wesley (Wesley/Beverly)
van-der-Westhuizen, Rev./Mrs. Johan (Johan/Stephanie)
Veldhorst, Rev./Mrs. David (Dave/Jan)
Vick, Ms. Renee
Vos, Ms. Nelly
Wagner, Mr./Mrs. Richard (Richard/Ramona)
Waldecker, Rev./Mrs. Gary (Gary/Phyllis)
Wallace, Ms. Melinda
Wallace, Ms. Ruth Adeline (Adeline)
Wannemacher, Mr./Mrs. Bruce (Bruce/Barbara)
Warren, Mr./Mrs. John Andrew (Andy/Bevely)
Watanabe, Rev./Mrs. Gary (Gary/Lois)
Wegener, Rev./Mrs. David (David/Terrianne)
Wessel, Rev./Mrs. Hugh (Hugh/Martine)
White, Ms. Rebecca (Becky)
White, Mr./Mrs. David (David/Robin)
Williams, Dr./Mrs. Steven (Steve/Rita)
Williams, Mr./Mrs. Hubert (Bert/Nancy)
Williams, Mrs. Terry
Wixson, Ms. Linda
Wolfe, Rev./Mrs. Richard (Richard/Lori)
Wood, Ms. Susan
Wood, Mr./Mrs. Kenton (Kenton/Karen)
Wood, Rev./Mrs. William (Bill/Christel)
Woodham, Dr./Mrs. Michael (Michael/Debbie)
Woodson, Rev./Mrs. Robert (Bob/Shirley)
Wos, Mr./Mrs. Bradley (Brad/Patty)
Wroughton Jr., Rev./Mrs. James (Jim/Ellen)
Young, Rev./Mrs. Bruce (Bruce/Susan)
Young, Rev./Mrs. Daniel (Dan/Becky)
Young, Rev./Mrs. Stephen (Steve/Sarah)
Zapata-Ruiz, Rev./Mrs. Moises (Moises/Lourdes)
Attachment D
SHORT-TERM MISSIONARIES
(For the Year Ending December 31, 2002)

Agate, Ms. Julie
Alexander, Rev./Mrs. Paul (Paul/Lorraine)
Austin, Rev. Kenneth (Ken)
Bateman, Ms. Marlene
Beck, Mr./Mrs. Peter (Peter/Gretchen)
Borko, Mr./Mrs. Jason (Jason/Eva)
Bowers, Ms. Joy
Brown, Mr./Mrs. Matthew (Kyle/Carol)
Burnham, Mr./Mrs. Robert (Bob/Andrea)
Bush II, Mr./Mrs. John (John/Alexandra)
Byers, Ms. Lisa
Byers, Rev./Mrs. James (James/Carmin)
Carlton, Ms. Terry
Cox, Mr. Daniel
Craig Sr., Mr./Mrs. Scott (Scott/Kathy)
Crane, Ms. Stephanie
Cummings, Mr./Mrs. Jonathan (Jon/Susanna)
Denton, Ms. Meredith
Dol, Mr. John
Donaldson, Ms. Sarah
Dupee, Mr./Mrs. Kenneth (Kenneth/Carolyn)
Eichman, Ms. Carrie
Eide, Mr./Mrs. Jonathan (John/Tracy)
Ellis, Mr. Thomas
Ellison, Mr./Mrs. Dale (Dale/Susan)
Emerson, Mr./Mrs. Daniel (Daniel/Naomi)
Evans, Rev./Mrs. John (John/Nell)
Fennig, Mr. Zachary
Galton, Mr. Sean
Granberry, Mr./Mrs. Christopher (Chris/Mary)
Grant, Mr./Mrs. Daniel (Dan/Lora)
Griebel, Ms. Christine
Gustafson, Mr./Mrs. Arnold (Arnold/Nancy)
Guthrie, Mr./Mrs. Mark (Mark and Laura)
Guzman, Mr. and Mrs. Bill (Bill/Melissa)
Hagen, Ms. Mary Margaret
Halbert, Jr., Mr. Paul (Andrew)
Haynie, Mr./Mrs. Jim (Jim/Patti)
Hull, Ms. Laura
KenKnight, Ms. Jane
Kim, Mr./Mrs. DaPaul (DaPaul/Hyo Sook)
La Drew, Ms. Laurie
Lacey, Ms. Helen
Lee, Mr./Mrs. Dong-Gu (Daniel/Esther)
Leslie, Mr. Nathan
Limon, Mr. and Mrs. Edward (Ed/Lynn)
Marshall, Mr./Mrs. David (David/Chris)
Matthias, Ms. Elizabeth
McClain, Ms. Laura
McMahan, Mr./Mrs. Michael (Mike/Robin)
McNeilly, Mr./Mrs. Donald (Don/Fran)
Merwin, Mr./Mrs. Michael (Michael/Jeannette)
Meyer, Mr. Joshua
Montag, Mr./Mrs. Richard (Dick/Sue)
Moore, Ms. Corry
Murphy, Ms. Julie
Noonan, Mr./Mrs. William (Bill/Jessica)
Norris, Ms. Mary Katherine
Pickett, Ms. Elizabeth
Repp, Mr./Mrs. James (James/Joyce)
Reynolds, Mr./Mrs. Mark (Mark/Renée)
Rhoades, Mr./Mrs. Roger (Roger/Carol)
Ruble, Ms. Cynthia
Russell, Ms. Annie
Sechler, Mr./Mrs. Richard (Dick/Sharon)
Senter, Mr./Mrs. Gregory (Greg/Marilyn)
Shain, Mr. David
Simpson, Mr./Mrs. Charles (Chuck/Margaret)
Sims, Mr. Daryl
Smith, Dr./Mrs. Wiley (Wiley/Karon)
Spranger, Mr./Mrs. Michael (Mike/Sue)
Stegall, Ms. Linda
Suits, Mr./Mrs. Jerry (Jerry/Kathy)
Taylor, Mr./Mrs. Scott (Scott/Michelle)
Toole Jr., Rev. Marcus
Van Gilst, Mr. Michael (Mike)
Vaughn, Rev./Mrs. Peter (Peter/Linda)
Wagner, Mr. John
Weaton, Mr./Mrs. Gerald (Gerry/Jessica)
White, Mr./Mrs. David (David/Barbara)
Wiley, Mr./Mrs. James (Matt/Amy)
Wilkinson, Ms. Rebecca (Becky)
ATTACHMENT E

MTW STAFF MISSIONARIES
(As of December 31, 2002)

- Rollo, Mr. and Mrs. John (Claudia)
- Taylor, Rev. and Mrs. Paul (Sarah)
- Thompson, Rev. and Mrs. Ken (Kim)
- White, Mr. and Mrs. David (Robin)

ATTACHMENT F

MTW RETIRED MISSIONARIES
(As of December 31, 2002)

- Farris, Kathryn
  1976-2002 (26 years)
  Mexico
APPENDIX J

MINUTES OF THE NOMINATING COMMITTEE
OF THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

The Nominating Committee of the General Assembly convened in Atlanta, Georgia at the Crowne Plaza Hotel on Saturday, March 24, 2003. The Chairman, RE Bill Mitchell called the meeting to order at 9:00 AM and TE Don Clements opened the meeting in prayer.

The Chairman welcomed the Committee and recognized the two guests from the PCA Office: TE L. Roy Taylor, Stated Clerk and Mrs. Diane Hitzfeld, Office Manager. Roll Call was taken by circulating a roster. Thirty-five Committee members were in attendance as follows and seven additional members submitted initial ballots by mail:

- Ascension RE William Mitchell (2003), Chairman
- Central Carolina TE David M. Frierson, Sr. (2005)
- Chesapeake RE George Anderson (2004)
- Great Lakes RE Fred Greco (2005)
- Gulf Coast TE Bruce Sinclair (2003)
- Mississippi Valley RE “Bebo” Elkin (2005)
- Missouri TE Stephen Estock (2005)
- Palmetto TE P. Cameron Kirker (2003)
- Piedmont Triad RE Howie Burkhalter (2003)
- Pittsburgh RE Andy Marcinko (2004)
- South Texas RE Claude Roberts (2005)
- Southeast Alabama RE John Ward Weiss (2005)
- Warrior RE Henry Ware (2003)
- Western Carolina RE Stephen Lutz (2005)
- Westminster TE Tom Sullivan, Jr. (2005)
Due to the absence of the secretary, it was moved, seconded and carried to elect TE Tom Cheely to serve as secretary pro tem.

Chairman Mitchell directed the Committee to Nehemiah 3 and focused on the significance of the gates in the walls of Jerusalem, the repairs, the family work force, the failure of those who would not work, and the contribution of those that picked up the slack. RE Mitchell closed in prayer and then the Committee divided into small groups for a season of prayer.

The Chairman briefly reviewed Committee responsibilities and asked the Committee to affirm the actions of the chair in preparing the Rainbow Book as follows: Submissions were accepted by fax or postmark through 2/15/03 (rather than 2/10) due to a typo on the nomination form. Nine forms received after 2/15/03 have not been included. Six forms were received with the name not carried forward to Section C and were included. Three forms with legible hand written information were included. Three forms with no information in Section D and no letter of recommendation were not included. Two forms were received from candidates that are not eligible for re-election and were not included. Two forms were included where members of the Nominating Committee were nominated to other offices (item referred to CCB). Each of these items were properly moved, seconded and affirmed by the Committee.

Before dividing into subcommittees, Chairman Mitchell made a presentation regarding the nomination process to the four Permanent Committees that were expanded by action of the 30th General Assembly. After discussion, it was M/S/C to use the proposed “Transition Rules” in nominating process subject to approval by the 31st General Assembly.

Subcommittee assignments were made and the main meeting was divided into subcommittees for deliberation. The subcommittees were instructed to recess for lunch after concluding their deliberations.

The Nominating Committee reconvened as a Committee of the whole at 12:30 PM and TE Tom Cheely led in prayer. The Chairman requested that the Committee extend the privilege of the floor to TE Roy Taylor and Mrs. Hitzfeld. Motion seconded and carried.

The Chairman requested volunteers to help compile the biographical data that is to accompany the Nominating Committee report to the General Assembly. The Chairman asked for 14 volunteers to help with this. A show of hands indicated sufficient help.

Reports of the subcommittees were received and discussed and the Committee developed a slate of nominees to be presented to the General Assembly.

Nominations were entertained for Chairman and Secretary of the 2004 GA Nominating Committee. The Committee elected TE Bill Lankin from North Florida Presbytery as Chairman and RE Fred Greco from Great Lakes Presbytery as Secretary. RE Bebo Elkin from Mississippi Valley Presbytery was elected to serve as Secretary if RE Fred Greco is found to be ineligible due to election to another Committee.
The Chairman announced that the 2003 Committee will meet on Wednesday, June 11, 2003 at the General Assembly at 5:30 PM at a place to be announced by the Chairman and that the 2004 GA Nominating Committee is scheduled to meet on Saturday, March 27, 2004.

The following motion was proposed as a Committee motion to the 31st General Assembly: “In order to achieve the objectives of the 2002 BCO changes related to the size and composition of the Permanent Committees of the PCA, it is hereby resolved that the Nominating Committee is instructed to nominate candidates to the Class of 2007 in a manner that establishes and maintains 5 classes totaling 15 Committee members.” Motion seconded and carried.

The Chairman summarized the status and potential affect of three Overtures that have been received by the Office of the Stated Clerk. No action is necessary at this time.

It was moved and seconded that we adjourn this meeting of the 2003 GA Nominating Committee. The meeting was adjourned in prayer by RE Gordon Frost at 3:05 PM.

Respectfully Submitted,
/s/ William G. Mitchell, Chairman
/s/ Tom Cheely, Secretary Pro Tem
ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE

**A. Present Personnel:**

*Teaching Elders:*

- Class of 2006
  - Wayne C. Herring, Covenant
  - William (Billy) Joseph, III, MS Valley

*Ruling Elders:*

- Class of 2005
  - Timothy Diehl, Heartland
  - William Joseph, Jr., SE Alabama

- Class of 2004
  - Michael A. Milton, Tennessee Valley
  - Curtis McDaniel, S. Florida
  - Edwin Hackenberg, SE Louisiana

*Alternates*

- William C. Hughes, MS Valley*
- Pat Hodge, Calvary* (*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

**B. To Be Elected:**

- Class of 2007
  - 1 TE and 2 REs

*Alternates*

- 1 TE and 1 RE

**C. Nominations:**

- Class of 2007
  - TE William C. Hughes
  - RE Pat Hodge
  - RE William H. (Bingy) Moore, IV

*Alternates*

- TE George C. Fuller
- RE John W. DuBose

**D. Biographical Sketches:**

**RE John W. Dubose, North Florida Presbytery.** Has served 19 Years as a Ruling elder. Currently serving as Church Administrator, and Treasurer of Presbytery. Has chaired MTW comm. of Central Florida in addition to serving as missionary to Russia after the fall of the Iron Curtain (1994-2000) Training Center for Church Planting and Humanitarian Projects.
TE George C. Fuller, New Jersey Presbytery. Currently Honorably Retired Pastor and Professor. Has served as President of Westminster Seminary, Executive Director of National Presb. and Reformed Fellowship, former chair of AC.

RE Pat Hodge, Calvary Presbytery. Currently Owner of Hodge Frozen Food Center. Has served on MTW, MNA, AC Committees, Moderator of Presbytery, member of Central Carolina Committee for Campus Ministry (RUM), MNA and AC committees of GA. Gideon.

TE William C. Hughes, Miss. Valley Presbytery. Currently serving as Executive Pastor for the past 17 years, has served as chair for Joint committee for RUM (Mississippi), two terms on the AC.

RE William H. Moore, IV, Chesapeake Presbytery. Currently owns private business, has also served as chair of AC, Stewardship, CE, Nominating, and Credentials comm. of presbytery; Stated Clerk Search Committee of GA, AC CoC, and prior chair of AC permanent comm. Has also served on Board of Directors for Chesapeake Theological Seminary.

COMMITTEE FOR CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS

A. Present Personnel:
Teaching Elders: Ruling Elders:
Class of 2006
Robert Dekker, Gulf Coast Bob Beasley, W. Carolina
Dave Matthews, Evangel Ross Cook, N. Georgia

Class of 2005
D. Marion Clark, N. Florida Steve Fox, SE Alabama
Willard G. LaRose, Chesapeake

Class of 2004
James Shull, Grace Jack Bagwell, Fellowship
Richard Tyson, Philadelphia Robert Rogland, Pacific NW

Class of 2003
Randy Kimbrough, Grace William (Bill) Stanway, Grace
John (Jack) Sullivan, W. Carolina

Alternates
Terry L. Johnson, C. Georgia* Joseph R. Westerlund, Rocky Mtn.*
(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

541
B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
1 TE or RE

Class of 2008
1 TE and 2 REs

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
TE Terry L Johnson

Class of 2008
TE Don K Clements
RE Barron Caufield, Jr.
RE Joseph R. Westerlund

Alternates
TE Wm. (Will) Hesterberg
RE Casey Johnson

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Barron Caufield, Covenant. Clerk of Session, First PC (Water Valley, MS). BS and MBA degrees from University of Mississippi. Served on Permanent Committee, CE&P and GA Committee of Commissioners. Former Moderator, Covenant Presbytery. Served on Presbytery Committees for Candidates, Church Care and MNA. Manager of national clothing manufacturer and Executive Director of public housing authority.

TE Don K. Clements, Blue Ridge. Stated Supply, Valley Church, Narrows, VA. Served three prior terms on Permanent Committee, CE & P, once as Chairman, once as Vice Chairman. Board Member, Board of Directors of Great Commission Publications, including serving as President and Vice President. Former Moderator, Central Georgia and Northeast Presbyteries. Former Stated Clerk, Mid-Atlantic and New River Presbyteries; current Stated Clerk, Blue Ridge Presbytery. Served previously as Minister of Education, responsible for CE ministries in several churches. Director, Metokos Ministries.


RE Casey Johnson: Calvary. Ruling Elder, Second PC (Greenville, SC). Served on Presbytery Committees for CE & P and MTW. Trustee, Calvary
Presbytery. Chairman, CE Committee of Second PC. Automation Technician. Treasurer, Creation Studies Group; assisted in five major seminars by Institute for Creation Research, Answers in Genesis and Center for Scientific Creation.

**TE Terry L. Johnson, Central Georgia.** Senior Pastor, Independent PC (Savannah, GA). Member, Board of Trustees, Westminster Theological Seminary, California. Served on Permanent Committee, CE & P from 1996-2000. Founding Board Member, Veritas Academy in Savannah, GA (K-8 Classical Christian School). Author or editor of several books on worship.


**COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS**

**A. Present Personnel:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Teaching Elders:</th>
<th>Ruling Elders:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Class of 2006</td>
<td>Class of 2006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larry C. Hoop, Iowa</td>
<td>David Yates, Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class of 2005</td>
<td>Class of 2005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark Rowden, N. Georgia</td>
<td>Dan Carrell, James River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class of 2004</td>
<td>Class of 2004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karl F. McCallister, Palmetto</td>
<td>Frederick (Jay) Neikirk, Ascension</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class of 2003</td>
<td>Class of 2003</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Craig D. Childs, Sr., Piedmont Triad</td>
<td>Richard (Ric) Springer, New Jersey</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Alternates**

- Morton H. Smith, Western Carolina*
- E. J. Nusbaum, Rocky Mtn.*

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

**B. To Be Elected:**

Class of 2007
1 TE and 1 RE

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE
C. Nominations:

Class of 2007

TE Bryan Chapell  RE E. J. Nusbaum

Alternates  RE Frederick T. Greco

TE Morton H. Smith

D. Biographical Sketches:

TE Bryan Chapell, Illiana. Formerly Dean and currently President of CTS. Has served 10 years in pastoral ministry and 17 in theological education. In the Presbytery, has served as Moderator and chairman of both MNA and Candidates & Credentials Committee. Has served on numerous committees and commissions at the GA level, including CCB and the Strategic Planning Committee.

RE Frederick T. Greco, Great Lakes. Graduate of SUNY Buffalo (BA), U. of Chicago (MA), and Michigan (JD). Currently a corporate attorney. Has served 4 years as Clerk of Session. Licensed to preach in Great Lakes Presbytery, also serving on the Executive and Candidates & Credentials Committees. Served on GA Committee of Commissioners for B&O and AC. Assisted in leading a Toledo area congregation into the PCA. Currently enrolled as an MA student in RTS Virtual Campus.

RE E. J. Nusbaum, Rocky Mountain. Graduate of USMA, West Point. Served 7 years active duty. Since 1985, has worked as an insurance agent. Ordained a Ruling Elder in 1987, serving as Clerk of Session for 5 years. Has taught the BCO to officer candidates at Village Seven PC, served on the Presbytery MNA Committee and alternate for the CCB in 2002. Has served on the Committee of Commissioners for AC, RH, and B&O (Chairman).

TE Morton H. Smith, Western Carolina. Currently serving as Professor of Systematic Theology at Greenville Presbyterian Theological Seminary. Served on the Committee to produce the BCO for the PCA. Served 15 years as Stated Clerk of the General Assembly. Has authored a commentary on the BCO of the PCA. Teaches courses on Ecclesiology and Polity, which deals with the PCA BCO.

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT COLLEGE

A. Present Personnel:

Teaching Elders:  Ruling Elders:

Class of 2006

Bruce R. Fiol, SW Florida  Stephen Briggs, Metro NY
Larry G. Mininger, OPC  Mark Good, Chesapeake
George W. Robertson, Missouri  Mark W. Harris, Ohio Valley
J. Thomas Holton, Evangel

544
APPENDIX J

Class of 2005
Michael Malone, C. Florida
E. Marvin Padgett, Jr., Nashville
VACANCY
Joel Belz, W. Carolina
Charles R. Cox, SW Florida
John B. Harley, III, Philadelphia
Richard Hostetter, TN Valley

Class of 2004
Arthur Broadwick, C. Georgia
Dennis Johnson, South Coast
Al Lutz, Palmetto
Robert S. Rayburn, Pacific NW
Dwight Allen, N. Georgia
Robert Avis, Missouri
Timothy Pappas, S. Florida

Class of 2003
J. Render Caines, TN Valley
James A. (Jimmy) Dodd, Heartland
T. David Rountree, Calvary*
Jack Armstrong, Heartland
Jim Jolly, TN Valley*
William J. Montgomery, N. Florida*
Donald E. (Don) Rittler, Chesapeake*

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
7 members (TE or RE)
One may be from another NAPARC denomination

Class of 2005
1 member (TE or RE)

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
TE Lonnie Wayne Barnes
TE David Rountree
TE Arthur E Scott
RE James R. Jolly
RE William J Montgomery
RE Donald E. Rittler
RE Bruce C. Williams

Class of 2005
RE W. David Marshall

D. Biographical Sketches:

TE Lonnie Barnes, Central Carolina Presbytery. Rev. Barnes graduated from
Covenant College in 1974. He received his M. Div. In 1979 and is
currently a Doctor of Ministry candidate at Reformed Theological
Seminary. Rev. Barnes is the pastor of Shearer Presbyterian Church in
Mooresville, NC. He serves as the chairman of the Nominations
Committee, and is also a member of the Missions Committee for the
Central Carolina Presbytery. He has also served as the chairman of the
Christian Education Committee. He served as a board member of Covenant

545
College from 1990 - 1994. He has also served on four Judicial Commissions, was the chairman of the Committee of Commissioners for Christian Education and Publication twice, and served on the Committee of Commissioners for Covenant College two years.

**RE James R. Jolly, Tennessee Valley Presbytery.** Mr. Jolly is a graduate of Georgia Institute of Technology. He is currently the chairman and C.E.O. of J&J Industries, Inc. He is currently serving on the Executive Committee for the Board of Trustees at Covenant College. He has also served on the Missions Committees of his Presbytery and General Assembly. Mr. Jolly has served on the Covenant College Board of Associates in the past, as well as the recently completed Presidential Search Committee.

**RE W. David Marshall: Blue Ridge.** BS Auburn and MA form University of Kansas. Retired after over 28 years of active military service. Four children all attended Christian colleges, including Covenant. Military service includes experience in policy development, budget planning, and operational planning. Previous service includes James River Presbytery responsibilities and currently on the Leadership Development Committee of Blue Ridge Presbytery.

**RE William J. Montgomery, North Florida Presbytery.** Dr. Montgomery is currently a faculty member at Florida College of Medicine, Department of Radiology. He is Chief of the Musculoskeletal Radiology. He has served on the Theological Examination Committee and the Ministry to Churches Committee at the Presbytery. He has also served on the Committee of Commissioners for Covenant College, and is a current member of the Board of Trustees at Covenant College. Three of his four sons have attended Covenant College.

**RE Donald E. Rittler, Chesapeake Presbytery.** Mr. Rittler received his B.A. from Lafayette College in 1962 and his M.B.A. from Loyola College (Maryland) in 1978. He is currently President of Keystone Scent Company. He has served as a Trustee of Covenant College from 1990 to 1998, and is currently a member of the Board of Trustees. He has also served on the Advisory Committee for long range planning. He has two children who graduated from Covenant College.

**TE David Rountree, Calvary Presbytery.** Dr. Rountree graduated from Covenant College in 1980, and received an M. Div. From Reformed Theological Seminary, and a D. Min. from Fuller Theological Seminary. He is the pastor of New Covenant PCA in Anderson, SC. He has served on the Christian Education Committee, the Campus Ministry Committee, the Administration Committee, the Examinations Committee, the Missions to the World Committee, and as moderator for Calvary Presbytery. He has
served on the Committee of Commissioners for Christian Education, the PCA Foundation, and Covenant College.

TE Arthur Scott, *Palmetto Presbytery*. Rev. Scott graduated from Covenant College in 1963. He is currently without call. He has served on the Board of Trustees for Covenant College from 1994 - 2002. His four children are all graduates of Covenant College, and his father was on the original Board of Trustees.

RE Bruce Williams, *Nashville Presbytery*. Mr. Williams graduated from the University of Alabama in 1982. He is currently a Financial Advisor at Ronald Blue and Company in Nashville. He is a ruling elder at Christ Presbyterian Church with oversight of youth ministries. He is also on the Board of Christ Presbyterian Academy.

**BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY**

**A. Present Personnel:**

*Teaching Elders:*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Michael A. Campbell, S. Florida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jung Kon (John) Suh, Kor. Central</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Ruling Elders:*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Stephen (Steve) Doty, W. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward S. (Ed) Harris, Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleetwood Maddox, C. Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ron McNalley, N. Texas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>H. Andrew (Andy) Silman, Grace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Spink, Jr., Covenant</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert E. Hamby, Calvary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack Kramer, Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lanny W. Moore, SW Florida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudolph F. Schmidt, TN Valley</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dan Dermyer, Heartland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald Furuto, Evangel</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bruce Breeding, N. Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Reed, Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Singleton, S. Florida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur Stoll, N. Illinois</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert K. (Bob) Flayhart, Evangel*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Sinclair, Palmetto*</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Richard P. (Dick) Ellingsworth, Chesapeake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark Ensio, S. Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William B. French, Missouri*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Craig Stephenson, E. Carolina*</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)
B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
6 members (TE or RE)
1 may be from another NAPARC denomination

C. Nominations:

TE Robert Flayhart
TE David Sinclair

RE William B. French
RE Carlo Hansen
RE Craig Stephenson
RE Walter Turner

D. Biographical Sketches:

TE Robert Flayhart, Evangel Presbytery. Graduate of CTS, Currently serving as Sr. Pastor, Has also served as Chairman, Student Services Committee, Covenant Theological Seminary; Church planter, MNA Committee Chairman; GA Committee Service: Committee of Commissioners for Administration and Bills and Overtures.

RE William B. French, Missouri Presbytery. Prior PCA Service – 17 years as officer in local congregation, Vice-Chairman, Covenant Theological Seminary Board of Trustees; Currently, Chairman of the Adult Nurture Ministry Team at Kirk of the Hills.

RE Carlo Hansen, Illiana Presbytery. Worked for Ralston Purina for 31 years in a broad array of positions ranging from Product Development to managerial roles. Passion for ministry and missions. Taught in Donetsk, Ukraine under the direction of International Theological Education Ministries for two weeks (Apr 2002). Planning to go again in June 2003, the Lord willing. PCA Committee Service: Currently MNA (Chairman), and MTW Committees of Illiana Presbytery.

TE David Sinclair, Palmetto Presbytery. Graduate of CTS, Prior service - Chairman, Student Services Committee, Covenant Theological Seminary; PCA Committee Service: Examinations Committee (six years), MNA Committee (six years), Christian Education Committee (two years), and Campus Subcommittee (three years). Numerous GA CoC’s.

RE Craig Stephenson, Eastern Carolina Presbytery. Has served CTS via taking a leave of absence from family business and served on the development staff of Covenant Seminary to lead the $16-million "Jewel of Grace, Fire for Ministry" capital campaign. Presently serves on the Executive Committee of the Seminary's Board as recording secretary. Served in local congregation for eleven years as an officer, the last five as a ruling elder.
RE Walter Turner, Pittsburgh Presbytery. PCA Committee Service: Chairman of Christian Education and Discipleship Committee of the session. At presbytery level, served on the Christian Education and Discipleship Committee as well as other appointed commissions and committees. Trustee of Covenant Theological Seminary from 1995 to 2002. Member of Executive Committee (Covenant Theological Seminary) from 1996 to 2002.

BOARD OF TRUSTEES FOR THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA FOUNDATION

A. Present Personnel:

Teaching Elders

Ruling Elders

Class of 2006

Walter J. (Jerry) Schriver, N. Georgia

Thomas R. Park, Gulf Coast

Class of 2005

John N. Albritton, Jr., SE Alabama

William F. Farrell, N. Texas

Ronald A. Kohlin, Gulf Coast

Class of 2004

David Clelland, N. Texas

Robert (Neal) Ham, C. Georgia

Class of 2003

Steven D. Froehlich, NY State*

Willis Frazer, Covenant

George D. Sinclair, Philadelphia*

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007

3 members (TE, RE or DE)

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007

RE C. Eugene McRoberts, Jr.

DE David E. Pendery

RE Jerry A. Sackberger

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE C. Eugene McRoberts, Jr., Mississippi Valley. Ruling Elder, First PC (Jackson, MS). Attorney, now retired, in private practice for 40 years specializing in formation and representation of corporations, partnerships and other investment organizations, banks; represented clients in mergers and acquisitions, loans and commercial transactions. Served as Chairman
of GA Committee of Commissioners, PCA Foundation; served on various other GA Committees of Commissioners. Former Moderator, Mississippi Valley Presbytery.

Deacon David E. Pendry, Ohio Valley. Deacon, Tates Creek PC (Lexington, KY). Business owner and marketing consultant for insurance programs to major automobile lenders, Great American Lenders Service. Former Chairman, Trinity Christian Academy. B.S. in accounting from University of Kentucky.


BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.
(formerly INSURANCE, ANNUITIES, AND RELIEF)

A. Present Personnel:

Teaching Elder Ruling Elder

Class of 2006
Thomas W. (Tom) Harris, Jr., Evangel
Ralph S. Paden, TN Valley
Thomas J. (Tom) Stein, Ohio Valley

Class of 2005
David Anderegg, Jr., Gulf Coast
Earle E. Morris, Jr., Palmetto
J. Allen Wright, N. Georgia

Class of 2004
Gary Campbell, Missouri
Glenn Fogle, Heartland
VACANCY

Class of 2003
Robert L. (Bob) Roane, S. Texas*
William H. (Rock) Brockman, Potomac*
James (Jim) Mezzanotte, C. Carolina*

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
3 Members (TE, RE, or DE)

Class of 2004
1 Member (TE, RE, or DE)
C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
RE William H. Brockman
RE Albert C. Christman
RE John M. Mardirosian

Class of 2004
TE Robert L. Roane

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE William H. Brockman, Potomac Presbytery. Vice President, EC&S, a general insurance agency and head of Life, Health and Employees Benefits department; Completing first term on Board of Trustees of Retirement & Benefits, Inc. Chartered Life Underwriter (CLU) in 1979 and Chartered Financial Consultant (ChFC) in 1983.

RE Albert C. Christman, Louisiana Presbytery. B.A. in English and History; MA in English Literature; President and C.E.O. of Guaranty Bank and Trust Company; Served on Examinations Committee of Presbytery; Served on Session and as Clerk of Session; teaching officer class on Book of Church Order and youth class on Shorter Catechism. Member Richland Parish Public School Board and Chairman of Board, Delhi Charter School.

RE John M. Mardirosian, New Jersey Presbytery. Retired after 26 years in life insurance industry and 11 years in aerospace industry; PCA Insurance, Annuities and Relief, Inc. (1991-1999); Moderator of Presbytery (1999-2000 & 2000-2001); Ruling Elder since 1974; Clerk of Session since 1984; Married 41 years; three children and four grandchildren.

TE Robert L. Roane, South Texas. MA and M.Div. from Westminster Theological, Philadelphia and service as Senior Pastor in PA and TX since 1980. Former CPA including audit, accounting and management advisory capacities. Has served as a visiting instructor in accounting and auditing at King’s College, in Briarcliff Manor, NY. Elected to IAR Board of Trustees in 1999.

COMMITTEE ON INTERCHURCH RELATIONS

A. Present Personnel:
Teaching Elder Ruling Elder

Class of 2005
William S. Barker, Philadelphia John L. Marshall, Philadelphia
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Class of 2004
Paul R. Gilchrist, TN Valley  Jack Merry, NY State

Class of 2003
Bruce Howes, Heritage*  David Lambert, Potomac*

Alternates
Derek W. H. Thomas, MS Valley*  James D. (Jimmy) Walters, Jr., Calvary*
(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2006
1 TE and 1 RE

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE

C. Nominations:

Class of 2006
TE Derek W. H. Thomas  RE Robert B. Ashlock

Alternates
TE Cecilio N. Lajara  RE James D. (Jimmy) Walters, Jr.

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Robert B. Ashlock, Missouri Presbytery. BS, MS & EdD degrees in Education. Taught at University of Maryland and in a graduate program at RTS and briefly at Belhaven College. Directed the M.Ed. program at Covenant College from 1988 to retirement. Spent 15 years in the Orthodox Presbyterian Church including Session responsibilities and service on the OPC GA CE Committee. Former OPC trustee to the Board of Great Commission Publications. PCA service includes Session work at Clinton (MS) Presbyterian and as Clerk at Lookout Mountain PCA as well as previous service to IRC as Secretary and Acting Chairman.

TE Dr. Cecilio N. Lajara, North Georgia Presbytery. Ordained Pastor / Missionary and has been in mission field since the beginning of our denomination. He and his wife were one of the first seven couples of PCA Missionaries in the field. Has been active in church affairs in the continent of Latin America. Involved in the organization of the World Reformed Fellowship and has developed and maintained contacts with many Presbyterian and Reformed bodies throughout the Latin American Continent and other areas of the world.

TE Derek W. H. Thomas, Mississippi Valley Presbytery. Ordained in 1979 in the Evangelical Presbyterian Church of Ireland where he served in Belfast until 1996. While there, he served six years on the IRC of the EPCI. Served as a
founding committee man of the International Council Reformed Churches. EPCI Moderator in 1992 and served on their joint Committee on Foreign Missions from 1988 to 1991. Associate Professor of Systematic and Practical Theology at RTS, Jackson and Dean of the Chapel. He has also served on the Credentials Committee of Mississippi Valley and is their Theological and Sacraments examiner as well as a member of the IRC.

RE James D. (Jimmy) Walters, Jr., *Calvary Presbytery*. Professional Forester, South Carolina Forestry Commission. Has served two, four-year terms on the Examination Committee of Calvary Presbytery, a partial term on Examination Committee of Palmetto Presbytery, is currently on MTW, Calvary Presbytery and is a Past Moderator of Calvary Presbytery. At the GA Level, he has served a Four-year term on PCA Interchurch Relations Committee, on the IRC Commission to visit with officials of the Christian Reformed Church regarding their position on the ordination of women and their impending suspension from NAPARC, has addressed the General Synod of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church twice, as an observer from the PCA’s IRC and has attended almost all meetings and conference calls as a member of the IRC.

### COMMITTEE ON MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA

**A. Present Personnel:**

**Teaching Elders:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bruce R. Finn, Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thurman Williams, Chesapeake</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Frank M. Barker, Jr., Evangel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harvey L. Anderson, N. Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael A. Russell, Evangel</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Renato Bernardes, Metro NY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gary R. Cox, Evangel</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John B. Findlay, Jr., N. Florida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl H. Kalberkamp, Jr., MS Valley</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Ruling Elders:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John P. Durie, S. Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chip Fellers, TN Valley</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William Thetford, Warrior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael L. Wilson, S. Texas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Howard Q. Davis, Jr., Covenant</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Alternates**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Don Ward, Jr., Blue Ridge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas E. Newton, SE Alabama</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

553
B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
1 TE or RE

Class of 2008
2 TEs and 1 RE

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
RE John Jardine

Class of 2008
TE Phillip D. Douglass
TE Don Ward

Alternates
TE Dan King

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Don Breazeale: Mississippi Valley.  Ruling Elder, First PC (Jackson, MS).  Member of various committees at First PC, including Strategic Planning, Worship, Committee on Committees (Chairman 2002).  Former member, Nominating Committee of Mississippi Valley Presbytery.  Financial Advisor, Chartered Life Underwriter and Chartered Financial Consultant for Kientz, Martin, Hill & Breazeale.  Involved with formation and follow up of First PC’s church plants.

TE Philip D. Douglass: Missouri.  Professor of Practical Theology, Covenant Theological Seminary (St. Louis, MO).  Chairman, Practical Theology Department, Covenant Theological Seminary.  Former Stated Supply, Emanuel PC (Wildwood, MO).  Chairman, MNA Committee of Missouri Presbytery.  Served, Permanent Committee for MNA.  Organizer, PCA Midwest Regional Church planting efforts, 1989-1991.  Former Chairman, MNA Committee of former DelMarVa Presbytery.

RE John Jardine: Heritage.  Ruling Elder, Grace PC.  Chairman and has served two prior terms, Permanent Committee for MNA.  Chairman, Church Planting and Revitalization Committee, Heritage Presbytery.  Retired member of management team of a diversified natural gas utility.

TE Dan King: Central Carolina.  Pastor, First PC (Stanley, NC).  Presenter at “Fanning the Flame” conference on Church Revitalization sponsored by Briarwood PC.  Former Moderator, Central Carolina Presbytery.
Chairman, Candidates Committee, Central Carolina. Member, Presbytery Oversight Commission responsible for developing a PCA mission work in a second community near Stanley, NC.

**RE Thomas E. Newton**: *SE Alabama*. Ruling Elder, First PC (Prattville, AL). Alternate, Permanent Committee for MNA. Served on Presbytery MNA Committee, as well as Examinations Committee and the Special Committee, which resulted in the formation of SE Alabama Presbytery from Evangel. Senior Partner of shopping center development firm, Newton Oldacre McDonald.

**TE Don Ward**: *Blue Ridge*. Organizing and Senior Pastor, Grace Community Church (PCA) (Charlottesville, VA). Also served as Organizing Pastor, South Dayton PC (Dayton, OH). Served on GA Committee of Commissioners for Ridge Haven and as a floor clerk for GA. Has served on Presbytery Committees for North Georgia Presbytery, Great Lakes Presbytery, James River Presbytery and Blue Ridge Presbytery. Involved in the formation of the new Blue Ridge Presbytery from James River.

### COMMITTEE ON MISSION TO THE WORLD

**A. Present Personnel:**

Teaching Elders:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
<th>Ruling Elders:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William G. Hay, Evangel</td>
<td>L. B. (Pete) Austin, III, TN Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott Sherman, N. Georgia</td>
<td>John Vanderveld, N. Texas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Shelton P. Sanford, Fellowship</td>
<td>Edward J. Lang, Chesapeake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. Clair Davis, Philadelphia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2004</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Allan M. Barth, Metro NY</td>
<td>Donald Blackburn, Sr., C. Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roy P. Carter, Nashville</td>
<td>Robert Massengill, Grace</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>R. Lynn Downing, S. Florida</td>
<td>Keith R. Bucklen, Sus. Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert (Bob) Taylor, Pacific</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Alternates

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Joseph Creech, C. Florida*</th>
<th>Ron Pohl, Missouri*</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2007
1 TE or RE

Class of 2008
1 TE and 2 REs

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
TE S. Michael Preg, Jr.

Class of 2008
TE Joseph L. Creech
RE Jay W. MacMoran
RE Ronald Pohl

Alternates
TE James O. Brown, Jr.
RE Don C. Barnes

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Don C. Barnes, Gulf Coast. Has served on the MTW committee at GA and Presbytery levels. Served on Home Missions Committee at Briarwood. Currently serves as missions chairman at Eastern Shore PC, Fairhope, AL. Has taken MTW vision trips to Peru, Ecuador, Japan, and Philippines and a missions trip to Kazakhstan. Campus Outreach Gulf Coast Committee chairman. Industrial Sales Agency Owner.

TE James O. Brown, Heritage. Senior Pastor of Faith PC, Wilmington, DE. About 40% of the church budget supports 24 foreign missionaries and 22 national missionary organizations. MTW vision trips to Turkey and Ukraine. Served 6 years on Presbytery church planting committee and has been involved in starting several churches. Also has served as moderator of Presbytery and on the MTW committee of commissioners.

TE Joseph Creech, Central Florida. Mission Pastor at Orangewood PC, Orlando, FL. Previously served with MTW on the Acapulco church-planting team. Has organized numerous missions trips and has visited missionaries on their fields of service. Has served a full term on the GA MTW committee on which he presently serves as an alternate. Holds a Master of Missiology degree.

RE Jay W. MacMoran, Philadelphia. Missions Committee chairman at Tenth Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, PA. As a physician, has served as Visiting Professor of Radiology in India (10x), Nepal, and Israel. Long-time board member of InterServe USA including a 3-year term as US
representative to the International Finance Committee. Has served as Philadelphia chapter president of the Christian Medical Dental Society.

**RE Ronald Pohl, Missouri.** Has served on numerous committees at Kirk of the Hills, St. Louis, MO, including Missions, Benevolence, Outreach Ministry Team, and Candidate Evaluation. Kingdom Focused Prayer Coordinator. Has led two missions trip to Spain. Active in teaching and mercy ministries. Worked in Human resources for 12 years, Plant Operations 18 years, and currently as Business Consultant with Ernst and Young LLP.

**TE S. Michael Preg, Jr., Western Carolina.** Interim Pastor, Arden PC, Arden, NC. Has served on the GA MTW committee and was a former board member of IAR (now RBI), as well as chairing several committees of commissioners. Serves as pastor associate for MTW missionaries in Southern Africa. Has taken numerous mission trips and has often served as mission conference speaker. Has been very active in promoting missions at the following churches: Granada (FL), Westminster Reformed (MO), Kirk of the Hills (MO).

---

**BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF RIDGE HAVEN**

**A. Present Personnel:**

*Teaching Elders:*

- John R. Furman, Blue Ridge
- J. Paul Poynor, III, Palmetto

*Ruling Elders:*

- Class of 2007
  - Eugene H. Friedline, James River
  - James A. Holcomb, W. Carolina

- Class of 2006

- Class of 2005

- Class of 2004
  - Richard J. (Rick) Lindsay, Jr., Fellowship
  - Steve Morris, MS Valley

- Class of 2003
  - Roger A. Newell, Gulf Coast*
  - Wilson Smith, N. Georgia*

(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)
B. To Be Elected:  
Class of 2008  
2 members (either TE or RE)

C. Nominations:  
Class of 2008  
TE Malcolm Wilson Smith  
TE Hubert C. Stewart

D. Biographical Sketches:  
TE Malcolm Wilson Smith, N. Georgia Presbytery. TE Smith has taught junior campers at Ridge Haven for the past 18 years. He and his wife, Betty, own property at Ridge Haven. He is currently fulfilling the term of the honorably retired Rev. Sam Cappel on the Board of Ridge Haven.

TE Hubert C. Stewart, Retired, Evangel Presbytery. TE Stewart was Stated Clerk of Evangel Presbytery for 24 years. He remains active in presbytery, currently as the chairman of the Nominating Committee. He has been involved in the construction of facilities at two churches and has also overseen South Alabama’s camp facilities at Panama City Beach.

COMMITTEE ON REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES

A. Present Personnel:  
Teaching Elders: Ruling Elders:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2006</th>
<th>Matthew Brown, Metro NY</th>
<th>VACANCY</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jonathan Inman, W. Carolina</td>
<td>John Marshall, C. Georgia</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2005</th>
<th>W. Wilson Benton, Missouri</th>
<th>Bradford L. Bradley, N. Texas</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Elwood (Woody) Camp, Nashville</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2004</th>
<th>William E. Dempsey, Missouri</th>
<th>Frank C. Young, Jr., SE Alabama</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lee Ferguson, Nashville</td>
<td>John M. Kimbrough, III, MS Valley</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class of 2003</th>
<th>Sam Downing, Rocky Mtn.</th>
<th>Robert M. Danner, Jr., C. Georgia</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Robert Schwanebeck, MS Valley</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Alternates  
Steve Malone, Jr., Evangel*  
J. David Woodard, Calvary*  
(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)
APPENDIX J

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2006
1 RE

Class of 2007
1 TE or RE

Class of 2008
1 TE and 1 RE

Alternates
1 TE and 1 RE

C. Nominations:

Class of 2006
RE J. David Woodard

Class of 2007
TE Philip S. Kruis

Class of 2008
TE Steve Malone
RE William H. Porter

Alternates
TE Melvin L. Sensenig
RE Charles A. Duggan, III

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Charles A. Duggan, III, Central Georgia. Has been a Ruling Elder at First Presbyterian Church in Macon, Georgia since 1995. He is a business owner. He has served on the Central Georgia Presbytery Committee for the past four years. He is the chairman of the First Presbyterian Church Evangelism and Outreach Committee and serves on the MTW Committee, as well as the FPC Youth Committee. Charles led a Men’s Discipleship Group in his home and has taught the growing College Sunday School class for about eight years. Charles and his wife enjoy regularly attending the Mercer RUF and hosting RUF events.

TE Philip S. Kruis, Southwest Presbytery. Philip received a BA from Dordt College in Physical Education in 1984. He also completed an MA in Marriage and Family Therapy and MDiv from Reformed Theological Seminary in Jackson, Mississippi. Philip is the founding and organizing Pastor of Rincon Mountain Presbyterian Church in Tucson, AZ, which was organized as a particular church on January 6, 2002. After being ordained in May 1996, he served as an Assistant Pastor and then Associate Pastor at Catalina Foothills Church in Tucson, AZ, for 5 1/2 years. Philip served as
Moderator of the Southwest Presbytery in 1997, as well as heading the Administrative and Judicial Business Committee and Christian Education and Credentials Committee. He has served on the Executive Committee of the Southwest Church Planting Network and continues to be an active member. Philip served on the RUF Sub-committee of the Southwest Church Planting Network for the last two-and-a-half years. He is on the Pastoral Sub-committee of the RUF Sub-committee for the University of Arkansas. One responsibility of the Pastoral Sub-committee involves meeting with RUF-University of Arizona Minister on a weekly basis.

TE Steve Malon, Evangel Presbytery. Steve is now in the continued process of planting Red Mountain Church in downtown Birmingham, Alabama. Steve was a Reformed University Fellowship Campus Minister for 11 years (1990-2001). He served at Delta State University and Auburn University. Steve coordinated RUF Staff Training for two years, served as a Campus Minister Representative to the GA/MNA Sub-committee on Campus Ministry for four years, and was Campus Minister Representative on the Search Committee for the RUM Coordinator. He served as chairman of the Credentials Committee of Covenant Presbytery. He also served on the Shepherding Committee of S.E. Alabama Presbytery.

RE William H. Porter, Blue Ridge. Has been a Ruling Elder at Trinity Church in Charlottesville, Virginia, since 1984. He received his Bachelor of Science Civil Engineering degree at Virginia Tech in 1971. He earned his Master of Engineering at Virginia Tech in 1978, and his Master of Business Administration at Virginia Commonwealth University in 1984. He is currently engaged in Master of Arts in Theology Studies Program (Access) at Covenant Theological Seminary. He has been the Treasurer and Recording Clerk of the Blue Ridge Presbytery since the presbytery’s formation. He also serves as a Collegiate Engagement Committee member and the committee’s Clerk. Charles is the James River Presbytery RUF Committee Clerk, a bi-presbytery committee between the James River Presbytery and the Presbytery of the Blue Ridge. At Trinity Church, Charles serves on the following committees: Communications Committee, Trinity Fellows Program Organization Committee, and the Youth Ministry Team. He is the Clerk of Session since 1985 and was on the Assistant Pastor Search Committee in 1995. Locally, he is a Board Member and Treasurer of the Charlottesville/Albemarle Abundant Life Ministries (CALM).

TE Melvin L. Sensenig, Southern New England. Pastor of the church plant, Trinity Presbyterian Church in Providence, Rhode Island. Responsible for establishing contacts with various campus ministries and the groundwork for campus ministry for the church. Previously on staff with a local church-based campus ministry and was responsible for initiating and developing a
ministry for international students in the south central Pennsylvania region. He also worked with a national campus ministry called BASIC (Brothers and Sisters in Christ). He previously served on the MNA committee in the former Northeast Presbytery and was involved in establishment of the RUM ministries in Cambridge and New Haven. Mel served on the steering committee for the creation of the Southern New England Presbytery and serves on the Missions Committee of that Presbytery, including MNA, RUM, and MTW. Mel has also served on the Interchurch Relations Committee of Commissioners at the General Assembly.

**RE J. David Woodard, Calvary.** Has been a Ruling Elder at Clemson Presbyterian Church for 16 years. David is a Professor of Political Science at Clemson University. He has been a faculty member at a major university for 20 years. David is the holder of the J. Strom Thurman Chair in Government at Clemson University in the Department of Political Science.

### STANDING JUDICIAL COMMISSION

**A. Present Personnel:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Teaching Elder</th>
<th>Ruling Elder</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Class of 2006</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terry L. Gyger, Metro NY Carolina</td>
<td>J. Howard (Howie) Donahoe, C. Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles E. McGowan, Nashville</td>
<td>J. Grant McCabe, Philadelphia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. Dewey Roberts, Gulf Coast</td>
<td>John B. White, Jr., N. Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Class of 2005</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dominic A. Aquila, Rocky Mtn.</td>
<td>M. C. “Cub” Culbertson, N. Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert M. Ferguson, S. Texas</td>
<td>VACANCY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert D. Stuart, Rocky Mtn.</td>
<td>Thomas F. (Tom) Leopard, Evangel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Class of 2004</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VACANCY</td>
<td>Frank Brock, TN Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William (Bill) Lyle, N. Florida</td>
<td>Robert C. Cannada, MS Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Harrell, James River</td>
<td>Collie W. Lehn, Calvary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Class of 2003</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul D. Kooistra, Warrior*</td>
<td>Terry L. Jones, Missouri*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David P. Peterson, Siouxlands*</td>
<td>Samuel J. (Sam) Duncan, Grace*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James L. (Jim) Smith, Jr., Ascension*</td>
<td>W. Jack Williamson, SE Alabama*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2004
1 TE

Class of 2005
1 RE

Class of 2007
3 TEs and 3 REs

C. Nominations:

Class of 2007
TE D. Steven Meyerhoff
TE Michael Martin Rico
(Floor Nomination)

Class of 2005
(Floor Nomination)

Class of 2004
(Floor Nomination)

D. Biographical Sketches:

RE Samuel J. Duncan, Grace Presbytery. He serves on the Session of First Presbyterian Church, Hattiesburg, Mississippi and is a practicing attorney. Mr. Duncan has extensive leadership experience at both the Presbytery and General Assembly level. He served as moderator of Grace Presbytery in 1994, 1997, and 1998. He is a member of the Presbytery Examining and Nominating Committees. He has served presbytery judicial commissions and has twice represented the presbytery before the GA Standing Judicial Committee. He is a past moderator of the General Assembly (25th), has served as assistant parliamentarian for the last several years, chaired the ad interim Committee for the Study of Creation Days, and currently serves as the secretary of the GA Standing Judicial Commission.

TE Steven Meyerhoff, Chesapeake Presbytery. He received his AB from Grinnell College, his M.Div. from Covenant Seminary, and completed his D.Min. at Covenant Seminary in 1990. He currently serves as the pastor of Grace Evangelical Presbyterian Church in Edgewater, Maryland. Dr. Meyerhoff’s wide range of experience equips him for service on the Standing Judicial Commission. He has more than 10 years total experience as the Stated Clerk for three different presbyteries and has served on numerous presbyteries committees and commissions. He has served as a recording clerk for the General Assembly since 1993, was a member of the GÃAdministrative Committee from 1993-1997, and is concluding a term as a member of the GA Theological Examining Committee.
RE Steven T. O’Ban, Pacific Northwest Presbytery. Ordained in 1995, he serves on the Session of Faith Presbyterian Church, Tacoma, Washington. He received his BA from the University of Washington at Seattle and his JD from Seattle University School of Law. He is a practicing attorney whose area of practice is civil litigation. Mr. O’Ban’s experience in leadership at the Presbytery level includes service as the moderator of Pacific Northwest Presbytery (2002-2003), as part of the Credentials Committee (1995-2000), and as a member of the Minister and Churches Committee (2001-). He is also a member of the presbytery’s judicial commission. Mr. O’Ban has been a member of the Christian Legal Society. His law practice also includes religious freedom litigation.

TE Michael M. Rico, Siouxlands Presbytery. He received his BA from the University of Minnesota and his M.Div. from North Park Theological Seminary in 1985. He transferred to the PCA from the Evangelical Covenant Church in 1995 and currently serves as the pastor of Faith Presbyterian Church in Warren, Minnesota. Mr. Rico served as the moderator of Siouxlands Presbytery in 2000 and currently serves as the chairman of its Church and Ministerial Welfare Committee. Prior to entering seminary he served as a cryptographer for the National Security Agency (1978-1980).

THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE

A. Present Personnel:

Teaching Elders:  
Ruling Elders:

Class of 2005  
RE Warren Bennett, MS Valley

Class of 2004  
Royce C. Seifert, Philadelphia

Class of 2003  
Bill Cranford, Fellowship

Alternates  
(*Eligible for re-election to this body only)

Michael D. Bolus, Fellowship*  
Robert T. Thetford, SE Alabama*

(not standing for re-election)

B. To Be Elected:

Class of 2006  
1 TE and 1 RE
C. Nominations:

Class of 2006

TE Michael D. Bolus  (Floor Nomination)

Alternates

TE Stuart Latimer, Jr.  (Floor Nomination)

D. Biographical Sketches:

TE Michael D. Bolus, Fellowship Presbytery. He currently serves as the pastor of Hopewell Presbyterian Church in Rock Hill, South Carolina and actively participated in the founding of the PCA in the late 1970’s. Dr. Bolus has served extensively in the area of Theological Examinations at both the presbytery and General Assembly level. He served for many years as the chairman of the Committee of the Minister and his Work for the Central Georgia Presbytery and also served as chairman of that presbytery’s MNA committee. He has participated on numerous GA committees of commissioners, chairing several those committees in his numerous years of service. He was an original member of the GA Standing Judicial Commission, serving the commission for 12 years, including serving as secretary for two years. Dr. Bolus currently serves on the Theological Examining Committee as an alternate.

TE Stuart Latimer, Jr., TE Nashville Presbytery. He received his BA from Clemson University, his M.Div. from Westminster Theological Seminary in California, and a Th.M. from Covenant Theological Seminary (1996). He has served as a guest lecturer and course mentor at the seminary level on several occasions. He was the RUF campus minister at Vanderbilt University from 1996 until 2001, and he now serves as an associate pastor at Covenant Presbyterian Church in Nashville, Tennessee. Mr. Latimer has served his presbytery actively in the area of theological examinations. For the last two years he has served as the chairman of Nashville Presbytery’s Leadership Development Team, having served as a committee member since his ordination in 1996. He has helped his presbytery to develop position papers and has rewritten the licensure and ordination exams.
MINUTES OF THE NOMINATING COMMITTEE
OF THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

The Nominating Committee of the General Assembly convened in Charlotte, North Carolina at the Charlotte Convention Center on Wednesday, June 11, 2003. The meeting was called to order at 6:15 PM by RE William Mitchell, Chairman and opened with prayer.

Roll Call was taken by circulating a roster. Twenty-three Committee members were in attendance:

- Ascension RE William Mitchell (2003), Chairman
- Central Carolina TE David Frierson (2006)
- Central Georgia TE Ben Couch (2006)
- Chesapeake RE George Anderson
- Louisiana TE Paul Lite (2006)
- Palmetto TE P. Cameron Kirker (2003)
- Piedmont Triad TE Howell Burkharter (2006)
- Pittsburgh RE Andrew Marcinko (2006)
- South Florida RE Henry Whitmore (2006)
- South Texas RE Claude Roberts (2006)

In the absence of the secretary, RE NE Sumner was elected secretary pro-tem.

Fifteen floor nominations were reviewed for eligibility. All nominees were eligible and biographical sketches were prepared for them.

The following constitutes the report of the Nominating Committee as respects floor nominations:
ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE

The following floor nomination was made, but was not nominated to a particular class or in opposition to any Nominating Committee nominee:

RE Robert G. Sproul, Jr.: Evangel is a practicing attorney and member of Briarwood PCA. He has served as a Deacon and nine years as an Elder, where he served on the Disciplers, Prayer, and Church and State Committees. He has served as Moderator of his Presbytery and the Administrative Committee of Commissioners at the GA level as well as floor clerk at three assemblies.

COMMITTEE ON CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS

Alternates
Nominating Committee Nominee  Floor Nominee
RE Frederick T. Greco  RE John Ward Weiss

RE Fredrick T. Greco: Great Lakes. Graduate of SUNY Buffalo (BA), U. of Chicago (MA), and Michigan (JD). Currently a corporate attorney. Has served 4 years as Clerk of Session. Licensed to preach in Great Lakes Presbytery, also serving on the Executive and Candidates & Credentials Committees. Served on GA Committee of Commissioners for B&O and AC. Assisted in leading a Toledo area congregation into the PCA. Currently enrolled as an MA student in RTS Virtual Campus.

RE John Ward Weiss: Southeast Alabama. RE at Trinity PC, Montgomery, AL for 15 years. Former member of the CCB (200-2001). Former moderator of SEAL Presbytery. Practicing attorney for 20 years. Adjunct professor at Jones School of Law. B.A. Presbyterian College; J.D., University of Alabama School of Law; LL.M., NYU School of Law. In the local church, he has served as a deacon, Sunday School teacher, and instructor for new member and officer training classes.

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF COVENANT COLLEGE

Class of 2007
Nominating Committee Nominee  Floor Nominee
TE Lonnie Wayne Barnes  TE Michael Jones

TE Lonnie Barnes, Central Carolina Presbytery: Rev. Barnes graduated from Covenant College in 1974. He received his M. Div. In 1979 and is currently a Doctor of Ministry candidate at Reformed Theological Seminary. Rev. Barnes is the pastor of Shearer Presbyterian Church in
Mooresville, NC. He serves as the chairman of the Nominations Committee, and is also a member of the Missions Committee for the Central Carolina Presbytery. He has also served as the chairman of the Christian Education Committee. He served as a board member of Covenant College from 1990 - 1994. He has also served on four Judicial Commissions, was the chairman of the Committee of Commissioners for Christian Education and Publication twice, and served on the Committee of Commissioners for Covenant College two years.

TE Michael Jones, Evangel Presbytery; Michael is pasturing at Harvest Community Church in Birmingham. He is married with four children. He is a respected leader among the PCA’s African-American church leaders, with a strong desire to provide strategic leadership in helping Covenant reach the various communities within the PCA. He has a deep commitment to Christian education, and would use his gifts to oversee and promote the College in its mission to serve the church. He has served as a CLIC committee member since 2001, and this year is representing Evangel Presbytery on the MNA Committee of Commissioners.

Class of 2005

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nominating Committee Nominee</th>
<th>Floor Nominee</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>RE W. David Marshall</td>
<td>RE Stephen Nielson</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

RE David Marshall, Blue Ridge Presbytery; came to faith as a youngster, but real growth began 25 years ago when he joined an RPCES church (now PCA) in Northern Virginia. He is retired after 28 years as an Army officer including service on the Joint Chiefs of Staff and has served as an Elder for a total of fourteen years. He and his wife of 43 years have seen all three of their children choose to attend Christian colleges, including two from Covenant, one of which is serving as a youth pastor in a PCA church. They have shared their passion for Covenant with many other parents in their church. He has served on the James River Presbytery Mission of Presbytery Committee and is currently serving on the Leadership Development Committee of Blue Ridge Presbytery and has been a commissioner to three General Assemblies.

RE Stephen Nielson, North Texas Presbytery; Stephen is a Ruling Elder from Park Cities Presbyterian Church in Dallas. Raised in a Pastor’s home, Stephen has been engaged in Christian ministry for more than thirty years, most actively as a concert pianist and recording artist. He has performed in hundreds of churches and conducted workshops in many colleges across the country. Stephen would bring to the Covenant Board a keen interest and commitment to the preparation of young people in the arts in order to more effectively serve the church. His professional connections would be
invaluable as the College seeks to increase awareness, both within the PCA and in other conservative groups. Stephen in married to Carolyne and they have two daughters.

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF RIDGE HAVEN
Class of 2008

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nominating Committee Nominee</th>
<th>Floor Nominee</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TE Hubert C. Stewart</td>
<td>RE Kim Conner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TE Hubert C. Stewart</td>
<td>RE James L. DeRuiter</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

TE Hubert C. Stewart, Retired, Evangel Presbytery. TE Stewart was Stated Clerk of Evangel Presbytery for 24 years. He remains active in presbytery, currently as the chairman of the Nominating Committee. He has been involved in the construction of facilities at two churches and has also overseen South Alabama’s camp facilities at Panama City Beach.

RE Kim Conner, Calvary Presbytery. RE Conner is an owner and operator of a landscape, land use and design and construction business within close proximity to Ridge Haven. As a Ruling Elder, he would help balance the large number of Teaching Elders associated with the board. Kim served previously on the Ridge Haven board from 1992 to 2001. He is a Ridge Haven lot-lease owner.

RE James L. DeRuiter, Southern Florida Presbytery. Jim DeRuiter is a Ruling Elder in Kendall PCA in Miami, Florida. Jim is an active supporter of Ridge Haven as a volunteer worker, donor and member of the Ridge Haven Road Paving Committee and as a regular attendee at summer conferences. He owned and operated a large electric motor repair business in Miami for 34 years. He is currently a member of the Foundation Development Committee for Westminster Christian School with a multimillion dollar goal.

STANDING JUDICIAL COMMISSION

No Floor Nomination was made in opposition to Nominating Committee nominations. Open positions and the nominees for each are as follows:

Class of 2007

(TE Floor Nomination) (RE Floor Nomination)

TE Larry Ball: Westminster. Served for 23 as Stated Clerk of Presbytery, and has also been Moderator. He has served as a trustee of PCA Insurance, Annuities, and Relief, and on numerous presbytery committees. He is presently Chairman of the Shepherding Committee. Well-known for his ministry of conciliation – an ability he would bring to judicial matters at the denominational level.
TE Paul Fowler:  Central Florida.  Assistant pastor of First PCA in Augusta, GA.  Served on the SJC for one term.  Served as a seminary professor, pastor and church planter.

TE Paul D. Kooistra:  Warrior.  University of Minnesota, Columbia Theological Seminary, PhD from the University of Alabama.  Coordinator of Mission to the World since 1994.  Past President of Covenant Seminary and taught at RTS and Belhaven College.  Pastorates in Florida.  Served on the SJC since 1991.  He has brought a pastor’s heart to SJC deliberators and has provided the Commission with wisdom and discernment.  He is well-versed in the BCO and PCA standards.

RE Terry L. Jones:  Missouri.  RE at Twin Oaks PC, St. Louis, MO.  He was elected by the 30th GA to fill a partial term on the SJC.  He has served as Clerk of Session, Moderator of MO Presbytery, Chairman of the Missions Committee, and a member of the Ad Interim Committee on Divorce and Remarriage.  Terry is a practicing attorney in a law firm dedicated to incorporating a Christian worldview into their practice.

RE M. Dale Peacock:  Louisiana.  Attorney practicing civil, appellate and constitutional law for over 20 years.  Served two previous terms on SJC – 1989-1991 and 1994-1998.  Was a member of PCA’s Ad Interim Study Committee on Judicial Procedures (1994-1996).  This important Committee recommended several changes to the BCO, RAO and SJC Manual which were overwhelmingly adopted by the 24th and 25th Assemblies.

Class of 2005

(RE Floor Nomination)

RE W. Jack Williamson:  Southeast Alabama.  RE at First PC, Greenville, AL.  First moderator of the PCA GA.  Founding father of the denomination.  Member of the SJC since its origination.  Attorney in Greenville, AL.  Professor of church polity at RTS.  Recognized expert in Presbyterian polity.  Vast experience in civil and ecclesiastical law.

Class of 2004

(TE Floor Nomination)

TE Craig D. Childs, Sr.:  Piedmont Triad.  Senior Pastor, Friendly Hills PC, Jamestown, NC.  Member of the Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB) for many years, serving as Chairman for much of his tenure.  He is well versed in the constitutional documents, the RAO, the by-laws, and parliamentary procedure.

TE John MacRae:  Susquehanna Valley.  Senior Pastor Faith Reformed PCA in Quarryville, PA for 19 years.  He chaired two GA Standing Judicial Commissions which served between Assemblies with both reporting unanimous decisions.  DMin from Covenant Seminary.  Chairs Presbytery’s Church & Ministerial Oversight Committee.
THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE

Open positions and the nominees are as follows:

Class of 2006

(RE Floor Nomination)

RE Charles Waldrone: Missouri Presbytery. RE at Kirk of the Hills PC in St. Louis and Moderator of the MO Presbytery. Former Chairman of the Presbytery Candidates and Credentials Committee. Producer officer training materials for the local church, including lesson plans and exams. Graduate of Bellhaven College. 25 year tenure with the Macerich Company, currently Senior VP of Property Management. Ordained as a RE for over 20 years, serving 2 church sessions. Long-time board member of Westminster Christian Academy (past President and chairman of various committees).

Alternates

(RE Floor Nomination)

No Floor Nominee for this position.

It was moved, seconded and approved that the Chairman and Secretary approve the minutes.

TE David M. Frierson closed the meeting in prayer. The meeting was adjourned at 6:50p.m.

Respectfully Submitted,

/s/ E Bill Mitchell, Chairman

/s/ RE NE Sumner, Secretary
The PCA Foundation is pleased to report that, despite the economic uncertainties and the difficulties in the equity markets, the PCA Foundation’s ministry during 2002 remained healthy. The Lord continues to bless the work of the Foundation, now in its fourth year on a self-supporting basis.

Total gifts to the Foundation during 2002 were $7.1 million. This compares to $6.8 million in 2001. The economy and equity market difficulties of 2002 were continuations of the same difficulties found in 2000 and 2001, and we are pleased with how the Lord provided during yet another difficult year.

The PCA Foundation distributed, or granted to ministry, $3.8 million during 2002. This compares to $6.5 million in 2001. The overall decrease in distributions was due primarily to some significant gifts to PCA churches that were made during 2001 which were not repeated during 2002. Distributions to PCA churches were $2.0 million in 2002 compared to $4.7 million in 2001. Distributions to PCA Committees and Agencies increased to $0.8 million in 2002 from $0.7 million in 2001, while distributions to non-PCA ministries decreased to $1.0 million in 2002 from $1.1 million in 2001.

We continue to look for opportunities to work with PCA churches and their members, so that distributions to PCA churches may increase.

The 2002 distributions (grants) to ministry by the Foundation were as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mission to the World</td>
<td>$144,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mission to North America</td>
<td>173,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Education and Publications</td>
<td>7,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administrative Committee</td>
<td>26,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RBI-Ministerial Relief</td>
<td>4,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reformed University Ministries</td>
<td>44,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant College</td>
<td>26,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covenant Seminary</td>
<td>143,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Foundation</td>
<td>241,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridge Haven</td>
<td>7,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Committees &amp; Agencies</strong></td>
<td><strong>815,000</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Churches</td>
<td>1,999,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Christian Ministries</td>
<td>988,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td><strong>$3,802,000</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
It has been exciting to see the Lord use the Foundation during 2002 in kingdom ministry, and continue to use it.

Total assets as of December 31, 2002 were $26.0 million, compared with $24.2 million as of December 31, 2001. It is important to note that, while growth in total assets is desirable, it does not tell the whole story about what the Foundation does and accomplishes in its ministry. Much of what we do results in gifts coming into the Foundation and going right back out as distributions to ministries within a relatively short period of time—often within the same or the following year. Therefore, the Foundation may realize significant amounts as both gifts and distributions in a given year, yet it may not experience a substantial change in total assets. However, we are pleased that, even after considering the economic circumstances and declines in the equity markets during 2002, total assets increased in 2002 from 2001.

Throughout 2002, we continued to market the Designated Funds for churches, presbyteries, and other ministries. This service has been well received, and we believe that it will be used by more churches, presbyteries, and ministries as the value and benefits of this service become known to them. By setting up a Designated Fund with the Foundation, a church, presbytery, or ministry specifies the intended use of the Fund and controls distributions from it. The Foundation invests and administers the Fund, and can process various types of gifts, including appreciated assets.

The Foundation plans to continue intentional marketing to and servicing of individuals and families, churches, presbyteries and ministries, as well as provide services to PCA committees and agencies whenever possible.

During 2002, the PCA Foundation created the Presbyterian Church in America Endowment Fund, which when funded, will benefit all committees and agencies of the PCA. The PCA Endowment Fund is intended to provide a special opportunity for the donor who, having expressed charitable intents through gifts to the local church and specific ministries, wants to do something to help the ongoing kingdom impact of the PCA denomination.

Because the main focus of the Foundation is not on raising funds for its own operations, it has a unique opportunity and niche. Our ministry is providing services and financial vehicles to help Christians carry out their stewardship responsibilities and charitable desires, as well as offering services and financial vehicles to churches, presbyteries, and other ministries. The Foundation is “donor driven,” which means that we work on the donor’s agenda, not our own.
We provide charitable services to individuals without pressuring them to give to the PCA Foundation, or any other ministry, for operating support. The result is that more funding is available for kingdom building.

The Foundation will continue to strive to effectively meet the needs of its present and future donors, as well as the PCA: its churches, presbyteries, committees, and agencies.

By God’s grace, the result of our work will be a continued increase in the gifts to the Foundation, distributions to ministry from the Foundation, and growth of the Foundation’s total assets.

We ask that you continue to pray for the board and staff of the Foundation as they seek to continue leading the Foundation successfully into the future.

Recommendations:

1. That the financial audit for the PCA Foundation, Inc., for the calendar year ended December 31, 2002, by Capin Crouse, LLP be received.

2. That the proposed 2004 Budget of the PCA Foundation, Inc. be approved.


Respectfully Submitted,

Randel N. Stair
President
### Attachment A

**PCA FOUNDATION**  
**PLANNED GIVING REPORT**

**January 1, 2002 through December 31, 2002**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New Gifts “IN”</td>
<td>$7,140,558</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Distributions</td>
<td>$3,801,608</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Made</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Distributions Made:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total C&amp;A</td>
<td>$814,819</td>
<td>21.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Churches</td>
<td>$1,999,033</td>
<td>52.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL PCA</td>
<td>$2,813,852</td>
<td>74.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Christian</td>
<td>$987,756</td>
<td>26.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL 2002</td>
<td>$3,801,608</td>
<td>100.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Pre J&R through December 2002**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New Gifts “IN”</td>
<td>$76,170,855</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Distributions</td>
<td>$50,483,269</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Made</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Distributions Made:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total C&amp;A</td>
<td>$17,555,465</td>
<td>34.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Churches</td>
<td>$20,858,836</td>
<td>41.3%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL PCA</td>
<td>$38,414,301</td>
<td>76.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Christian</td>
<td>$12,068,968</td>
<td>23.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTAL Pre J&amp;R –</td>
<td>$50,483,269</td>
<td>100.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>December 2002</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APPENDIX L

REPORT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF
PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Statement of Purpose

The purpose of the Board of Directors of the PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. is to glorify God through serving His servants who minister in the Church by offering financial products to provide for the health and welfare, retirement, and relief needs of the denomination’s ministers, missionaries, lay church workers, and their families, and to serve the churches, committees and agencies of the PCA and related organizations by sponsoring and endorsing a denominational property and liability insurance program.

Summary

For many, the year 2002 may be looked upon as a period of corporate scandals, bankruptcies, and federal indictments. In this environment of swirling controversy and recrimination, we saw the largest bankruptcy in U.S. history. This past year will also be known as a time of sweeping reform, in response to the highly publicized corporate abuses. Legislation passed which was designed to hold corporations and their executives more accountable. Growing concerns about the volatile situations in Iraq and North Korea served to weaken investor confidence. For the third year in a row the stock market finished with negative returns.

Despite the fragile economic conditions, many analysts point to signs that the bear market may be coming to an end in 2003. Consumer spending has remained solid and factory orders are expected to increase as companies purge inventories left over from years of overspending.

Amid this climate of economic uncertainty, our retirement plan participation increased dramatically with 454 new enrollments, for a total of 4,788 participants at year-end 2002. Equity returns continued to reflect the negative volatility that the stock market experienced during the year. Bonds and other fixed income instruments fared somewhat better, with positive returns recorded in the PCA Income, Bond, and Money Market funds. Total assets under management declined 8% to $161.4 million, reflecting the continuing weak stock market. Most benchmark indices, including the Dow Jones Industrials, the S&P 500, and the NASDAQ produced negative returns for the year.
We saw increased participation in the Term Life and Long Term Disability insurance plans. The Pacific Life Health Insurance Plan participation continued to erode in 2002, with a 21% decline in participation. However, expectations are high on reversing this downward trend with the implementation of the new PCA Health Plan in 2003. The Optional Life Plan experienced a slight decrease in participation.

The Ministerial Relief Fund contributions to date have exceeded the 2001 Christmas Offering. The Relief ministry grew as well. Perhaps more than any year in recent memory, 2002 was characterized mostly by change and challenge, and through it all your Board of Directors and staff prevailed.

Following are some of the highlights of 2002.

- Hired new custodial banks for the Retirement Plan, Northern Trust Company and Circle Trust Company.
- Selected Bill Kuh as Director designate of IAR.
- Hired Alliance-Bernstein to replace INVESCO as large cap value manager for the PCA Balanced Fund and the Ministerial Relief Fund.
- Board approved conversion of medical insurance plan to partially self-funded plan.
- Changed corporate name on appropriate documents, publications, business cards, and stationery to PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.
- Converted Long Term Disability Plan coverage from Standard Insurance Company to UnumProvident.
- Jim Hughes retired from IAR/RBI after 21 years of service (with IAR, plus 4½ years with MTW).

Please refer to Attachment A “PROGRAM SUMMARY” [p. 586] for comparative statistical information on the PCA benefit plans for the past three years.

**Retirement Plans**

New enrollments in the PCA Tax Sheltered Annuity Plan were 454. Total enrollment, including retirees on benefit, surviving spouses and those with frozen accounts, at year-end stood at 4,788. Retirement plan net assets were $156.0 million, compared to $169.6 million for 2001, an 8.0% decrease. While disappointing, the stock-based funds tracked well with comparable markets. Net returns for the retirement funds are shown in the following chart.
### Retirement Plan Funds

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fund</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>PCA Equity Fund</td>
<td>-7.4%</td>
<td>-18.8%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Balanced Fund</td>
<td>-3.2%</td>
<td>-11.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCA Income Fund</td>
<td>7.0%</td>
<td>6.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Small Cap Fund</td>
<td>12.1%</td>
<td>-27.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mid Cap Fund</td>
<td>-21.6%</td>
<td>-24.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Large Cap Growth Fund</td>
<td>-14.7%</td>
<td>-22.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Value Fund</td>
<td>6.0%</td>
<td>-12.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stock Index Fund</td>
<td>-12.2%</td>
<td>-22.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foreign Fund</td>
<td>-7.7%</td>
<td>-8.9%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bond Fund</td>
<td>11.9%</td>
<td>4.2%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Money Market</td>
<td>3.8%</td>
<td>1.2%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Overall, three of the eleven funds were up for the year. Bonds outperformed equities, as reflected in the returns of the PCA Income Fund and the Bond Fund versus all the equity funds. The Money Market Fund also posted a positive return.

### Insurance Plans

#### Health Plans

Health Insurance was a major issue at the last General Assembly with the proposal to mandate coverage in the PCA health plan. Experience for the plan in 2002, coupled with the anticipated savings under a partially self-funded plan, allowed for no rate increase in 2003. This was welcome news following the 26.5% increase in 2002 rates. The Trustees approved moving to a partially self-funded arrangement with full reinsurance protection – specific stop loss, aggregate stop loss, monthly accommodation, and terminal liability coverage. The intent of the new plan is to provide medical protection with long-term viability for the PCA family. Five different options will be available under the new arrangement – HMO, POS, and three PPO plans.

#### Long-Term Disability Plan

Enrollment in the plan continued to increase. Rates remained unchanged for 2002. Rates for 2003 were reduced from .65% of compensation to .60% for those in Social Security and from .90% to .85% for those not in Social Security. For 2003, the carrier was changed from Standard Insurance of Oregon to UnumProvident with rates guaranteed for three years.

#### Life Insurance Plans

Continued good claims experience and other favorable factors enabled the Trustees to maintain the PCA Basic Life, Term Life, and Optional Life Insurance Plan premiums unchanged for 2002 and 2003.
Ministerial Relief

During 2002, 11 ministers, 2 missionaries, 1 minister’s widow, 2 minister’s wives and 6 lay employees died. Mrs. Ann Llewelyn continues to minister to a growing number of ministry widows by telephone counseling, letters, and personal visits. In addition, we supply regular monthly financial assistance to certain needy retired and disabled ministers, missionaries, and lay church employees and their surviving widows and dependent children. The Relief Fund also provides periodic payments on a case-by-case basis to help pay medical and dental bills for eligible recipients. We have also paid health insurance premiums for limited time periods for some PCA ministers between calls and for some disabled ministers and lay workers, subject to annual review by the Trustees.

The annual Christmas Offering provides primary funding for relief activities. Through March 31, 2003, the offering for Christmas 2002 was over $392,460. Many thanks to the churches and individuals who gave to this important ministry.

Legislative Changes

Section 107 of the Internal Revenue Code makes provision for tax-free housing allowance for ministers of the gospel. There was a significant challenge to this provision in 2002. In response to this, Congress passed without dissent a clarification that essentially restored a 30-year-old standard that allowed ministers to exclude from their taxable income compensation received for housing limited by the fair rental value of their furnished home plus utilities. This proposed legislation was signed into law by the President. There may yet be a court challenge to the new law. RBI will keep ministers informed of any changes.

Good news on retirement plans: portability was significantly enhanced in 2002. Rollovers from 401(k) plans and Individual Retirement Accounts (IRAs) can now be received into the PCA Retirement Account. Contribution limits were also increased. Churches may contribute up to the lesser of $40,000 or 100% of compensation for their ministers and employees. Elective deferral limits for 2002 were increased to $11,000 plus an additional $1,000 for those over 50 years of age. For 2003, those limits are now $12,000 plus $2,000 for those over 50.

Staff

Following are our current staff members:

Teresa D. Aiello, Accountant
Robert M. Bishop, Field Coordinator
Thomas P. Bryant, Business Manager
Recommendations:

2. That the audit report dated December 31, 2002 by Capin Crouse LLP, be received.
3. That the General Assembly approve the use of Capin Crouse LLP, to conduct the 2003 audit.
4. That the 2004 budget be received with the understanding that it is a spending plan and will be adjusted as necessary by the Board of Directors to accommodate changing circumstances during the year.
5. That the General Assembly amend the Rules of Assembly Operations 13-1.6 by replacing the word “Trustees” with the word “Directors.”
6. That the General Assembly amend the PCA Corporate Bylaws Article VI.1, first paragraph, replacing the word “Trustees” with the word “Directors” wherever it appears in Article VI.1, first, third, and fourth paragraphs.
7. That the General Assembly approve the Resolution appended as Attachment B [p. 587].
8. That the General Assembly urge our member churches to participate in the annual Christmas Offering or budget regular benevolence giving to support relief activities through the Ministerial Relief Fund.
9. That the General Assembly urge participation in the new PCA partially self-funded health plan by all eligible active ministers and church lay employees who are current residents of the United States and who are not covered under a spouse’s group health plan.

Respectfully Submitted,

Board of Trustees
Thomas W. Harris, Jr., Chairman            William G. Kuh, President
SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT
OF THE PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.
TO THE PCA THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
MARCH 20, 2003

1. After consultation with and review by legal counsel, PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. (RBI) recommends that the General Assembly approve the following changes to the Corporate Bylaws of Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation), the Trust Agreement for the Presbyterian Church in America Tax-Sheltered Annuity Plan, and the Presbyterian Church in America Health and Welfare Benefit Trust. There are three intended purposes for these changes:

(i) to reflect more clearly the relation of RBI to Presbyterian Church in America (A Corporation), and its subjection to the ecclesiastical and civil governing documents of that church;

(ii) to confirm and strengthen the legal separation of the assets and liabilities of the denominational corporation from the assets and liabilities of RBI; and

(iii) to increase administrative ease and reduce complexity by enabling RBI to serve as the trustee of the funds held for the retirement, health and welfare benefit, and relief plans of the denomination. Legal counsel advises that RBI may serve as the nonprofit corporate trustee of the retirement, health and welfare benefit, and relief trusts because they are charitable trusts. The trusts operate for religious purposes of the denominational corporation that it could otherwise pursue directly; those purposes are to hold assets for and implement retirement and health and welfare benefit plans for church workers and their beneficiaries, and to relieve the suffering of retired pastors and widows.

CORPORATE BYLAWS

Article VI. Other Boards and Agencies

Modify Section 1 to read:

PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc., hereinafter referred to as “RBI,” shall provide such services in furtherance of the religious purposes of this Corporation as may be agreed between RBI and the corporation from time to time. Specifically, but not in limitation thereof, RBI shall administer and serve as the trustee of the assets of the Retirement plans, the group insurance plans and the ministerial relief programs of the Corporation.
No action of the General Assembly, the Corporation, or RBI shall conflict with provisions of the “Trust Agreement for the Tax-Sheltered Annuity Plan of the Presbyterian Church in America,” and the “Presbyterian Church in America Health and Welfare Benefit Trust” without amendment of said Trust Agreements as provided in the Trust Agreements. RBI shall serve as the trustee under the Trust Agreements until replaced in accordance with their terms.

RBI will make a report to each General Assembly through the Committee of Commissioners on PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.

The Board of Directors of RBI shall be twelve (12) in number, divided into four (4) classes of three (3) men each serving for four (4) year terms. Directors will be eligible for re-election to a second four-year term after which there must be a one-year interval before further re-election. The Board may make requests to the Presbyteries to nominate specific men to the Board and may submit to the General Assembly Nominating Committee letters of recommendation concerning particular nominees from the Presbyteries. The General Assembly shall elect at each Assembly a class of Directors to begin service immediately following the conclusion of the Assembly. Each member of the Directors must be either a Teaching Elder, Ruling Elder or Deacon in the Presbyterian Church in America. The Directors are not subject to the provisions of the BCO, Chapter 15 relating to proportionate representation of all Presbyteries or for equal representation of Teaching and Ruling Elders.

TRUST AGREEMENT
FOR THE PCA TAX-SHELTERED ANNUITY PLAN

Article II General Duties of the Parties
2.03 Investment Advisors and Trustee Responsibility

Modify Subsection (b) to read as follows:

No Trustee and no member of the board of directors of any corporate trustee shall be personally or individually liable for any loss of any kind which may result by reason of any action taken by it or him in the capacity of Trustee, or for any loss to or diminution of the Trust Fund, except such as shall be due to its or his own willful misconduct or gross negligence, knowing participation in a breach of trust or lack of good faith.

In Subsection (c), second sentence, replace “The Trustees shall not be liable” with “No Trustee and no member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee shall be liable.”
2.04 General Assembly

In the second sentence, replace “The Trustees shall be entitled” with “The Trustees and each member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee shall be entitled.”

Article III Powers and Specific Duties of the Trustees
3.01A Certain Transactions Prohibited

Modify Subsection (b), item (1) to read, “the Trustees and any member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee;”.

Article IV Settlement of Accounts
4.02 Annual Accounting

In the last sentence, replace “shall forever release and discharge the Trustees from liability or accountability with respect to such account” with “shall forever release and discharge the Trustees and all members of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee from liability or accountability with respect to such account”.

Article X Governing Law
10.01 Governing Law

 Modify the first sentence to read, “This Trust is a charitable trust intended to further the religious purposes of the Presbyterian Church in America by providing for the implementation of the Plan of that Church and the retirement of its ministers and other employees and their beneficiaries, and shall be administered as such and its validity, construction and all rights hereunder shall be governed by the laws of the State of Georgia applicable to charitable trusts.”

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA
HEALTH AND WELFARE BENEFIT TRUST

Article I Establishment of Trust
1.01 Plans to Which the Trust is Applicable

In the second paragraph add a new sentence to the end to read, “This Trust also is a charitable trust intended to further the religious purposes of the Presbyterian Church in America by providing for the implementation of the Plans of that Church and the welfare of its ministers and other employees and their beneficiaries.”
Article II  General Duties of the Parties

2.03  Investment Advisors and Trustee Responsibility

Modify Subsection (b) to read as follows:

No Trustee and no member of the board of directors of any corporate trustee shall be personally or individually liable for any loss of any kind which may result by reason of any action taken by it or him in the capacity of Trustee, or for any loss to or diminution of the Trust Fund, except such as shall be due to its or his own willful misconduct or gross negligence, knowing participation in a breach of trust or lack of good faith.

In Subsection (c), third sentence, replace “The Trustees shall not be liable” with “No Trustee and no member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee shall be liable”.

2.04  General Assembly

In the second sentence, replace “The Trustees shall be entitled” with “The Trustees and each member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee shall be entitled”.

Article III  Powers and Specific Duties of the Trustees

3.01  Powers

Modify the last paragraph, item (a) to read, “the Trustees and any member of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee;”

Article IV  Settlement of Accounts

4.02  Annual Accounting

In the last sentence, replace “shall forever release and discharge the Trustees from liability or accountability with respect to such account” with “shall forever release and discharge the Trustees and all members of the board of directors of any corporate Trustee from liability or accountability with respect to such account”.

Article X  Governing Law

10.01  Governing Law

Modify the first sentence to read, “This Trust is a charitable trust intended to further the religious purposes of the Presbyterian Church in America by providing for the implementation of the Plans of that Church and the welfare of
its ministers and other employees and their beneficiaries, and shall be administered as such and its validity, construction and all rights hereunder shall be governed by the laws of the State of Georgia applicable to charitable trusts.”

2. Accordingly, RBI also recommends that the General Assembly remove the current board of trustees under the Presbyterian Church in America Health and Welfare Benefit Trust, and appoint PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. as Successor Trustee pursuant to Section 7.01 of that Trust; and remove the current board of trustees under the Trust Agreement for the Presbyterian Church in America Tax-SHELTERED Annuity Plan, and appoint PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. as Successor Trustee pursuant to Section 7.01 of that Trust Agreement.

3. Finally, RBI reports that it has adopted the following policy regarding inspection of its books and records:

Only members of the board of directors, and persons specifically designated for the purpose by the General Assembly as a whole or the Committee of Commissioners on PCA Retirement & Benefits as a whole, pursuant to and in accordance with procedures established in the Constitution or other governing documents of the Presbyterian Church in America (“Church”), may inspect the books and records of PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc (“RBI”). Neither membership in a particular church of the Church nor membership in the General Assembly entitles a person to inspect RBI’s books and records.

RBI is governed by its articles and bylaws, which incorporate the governing documents of the Church, and by the provisions of the Georgia Nonprofit Corporation Code (“Code”). Section 14-3-1602 of that Code expressly provides that a “member” has the right to inspect and copy (with at least five days’ written notice) certain basic records. In addition, a “member” of RBI has the right to inspect more-sensitive records (again with at least five days’ written notice), but only if the member demands to inspect them in good faith and for a proper purpose that is relevant to the member’s interest as a member, the member describes specifically his purpose and the records he wants to inspect, the records are directly connected with the purpose stated, and the records are used only for the stated purpose.

However, a member of a particular church is not a “member” of RBI, and a member of the General Assembly is not a “member” of RBI. RBI’s articles provide that it has no members although it also provides that the members of the General Assembly elect RBI’s directors. Section
14-3-140(20) of the Code defines a “member” to mean “any person who is entitled to vote for the election of a director or directors pursuant to a provision of the corporation’s articles or bylaws,” but only if that provision “expressly provides for or contemplates the existence of members.” That section expressly provides that a person is not a member merely by virtue of “[a]ny rights such person has as a delegate,” which is defined in subsection (7) to be “a person elected or appointed to vote in a representative assembly for the election of a director.” These provisions mean that a person is not deemed to be a member merely because, like a member of General Assembly, he votes on behalf of others to elect members of a board of directors, when the provision giving him that vote does not provide or contemplate that any person is to have the corporate privileges normally accorded to members.

More importantly, the Constitution and other governing documents of the Church contain numerous provisions informed by Presbyterian doctrine that set out an orderly representative process rather than a potentially chaotic direct process for oversight of RBI. For example, Section 4-11 of the Rules of Assembly Operations provides that RBI must submit its budget to the Administrative Committee, which evaluates the budget and reports its opinion to the General Assembly. Moreover, Section 11-1 of the RAO directs RBI to report annually to the Stated Clerk, who is to refer the report to the Committee of Commissioners for Insurance, Annuities & Relief, and Sections 13-1 and 13-7 provide that RBI business ordinarily comes to the General Assembly only through that Committee of Commissioners. Those provisions are inconsistent with any provision of the Georgia Nonprofit Corporation Code that would give members direct inspection rights, they may override the Georgia Nonprofit Corporation Code under the express provisions of that Code and under the First Amendment, and they in any event must be accorded deference by the members, ruling elders, and teaching elders of the Church.
Attachment A

PROGRAM SUMMARY

Participation in your programs for the last three years was as shown below:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Program</th>
<th>12-31-99</th>
<th>12-31-00</th>
<th>12-31-01</th>
<th>12-31-02</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tax-Sheltered Annuity Plan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Employer Contribution</td>
<td>3,358</td>
<td>3,660</td>
<td>4,224</td>
<td>4,408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salary Reduction Contribution</td>
<td>1,929</td>
<td>2,135</td>
<td>2,518</td>
<td>2,619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Active Retirement Participants</td>
<td>3,184</td>
<td>3,473</td>
<td>3,740</td>
<td>3,790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frozen Retirement Accounts</td>
<td>571</td>
<td>635</td>
<td>698</td>
<td>775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retirees/Surviving Spouses</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Receiving Retirement Plan Benefits</td>
<td>221</td>
<td>220</td>
<td>222</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Retirement Participation</td>
<td>3,976</td>
<td>4,328</td>
<td>4,662</td>
<td>4,788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Health Insurance</td>
<td>805</td>
<td>800</td>
<td>804</td>
<td>661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optional Life Insurance</td>
<td>447</td>
<td>452</td>
<td>439</td>
<td>422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term Life Insurance</td>
<td>1,072</td>
<td>1,119</td>
<td>1,134</td>
<td>1,169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long-Term Disability Plan</td>
<td>1,831</td>
<td>1,949</td>
<td>2,016</td>
<td>2,078</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Disabled Participants Receiving Benefits</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long-Term Care Insurance Participants</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Property &amp; Liability Insurance</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Participating Entities</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>272</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Relief*</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* Family units receiving direct financial assistance on a regular basis. Other assistance is given on a case-by-case basis as special needs arise.

Retirements, Disabilities and Deaths

During 2002 the following participants began receiving retirement benefits:

During 2002 the following plan participant began receiving disability benefits:
TE Kenneth G. Robinson


Total PCA life insurance benefits paid to beneficiaries amounted to $251,200.
RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.

WHEREAS, PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. was formed to serve the Board of Trustees by providing administrative services and oversight to the retirement and benefit plans created by the Presbyterian Church in America, and to insulate the PCA denominational corporation from liability related to the administration of such plans; and

WHEREAS, the Board of Trustees believes that administration of the plans, Board action, interaction with vendors and participants, and interaction with the General Assembly may be simplified and made more efficient by the transfer of trustee powers to PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.

NOW THEREFORE RESOLVED, that legal counsel be engaged to assess whether PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. legally may, and should, serve as the sole trustee of the Insurance, Annuities and Relief Funds of the Presbyterian Church in America in place of the Board of Trustees, and to recommend to the Board of Trustees whether to recommend that the General Assembly approve such a corporate-trustee arrangement;

FURTHER RESOLVED, that legal counsel be engaged, provided he concludes that such a corporate-trustee arrangement would be legal and beneficial, to draft for presentation to the Board of Trustees and the General Assembly amendments to the trust agreements for the Insurance, Annuities and Relief Funds, the Book of Church Order, and related documents, and resolutions, that would permit and implement such an arrangement; and to draft for circulation among and execution by the Board of Trustees minutes for unanimous written consent approving such amendments and resolutions.

Adopted this 7th day of March 2003

Board of Directors of PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.
Presbyterian Church In America
APPENDIX M

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON
REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Reformed University Ministries has a goal of building the church now and for the future. This is accomplished by: “Reaching students for Christ and equipping students to serve.” This speaks eloquently of our commitment to our covenant children and our obedience to the Great Commission. College years are a time of great opportunity for reaching students with the Gospel. So many testify in later life that their college years were the time when they seriously considered God’s truth.

Reformed University Fellowship

Reformed University Fellowship (RUF) offers the truth of God’s Word to students who are searching. By working within the context of the church, the Body of Christ, we follow His leadership as He builds His Kingdom on earth. Students are instructed in Evangelism and Missions, Growth in Grace, Fellowship and Service, and a Biblical World-and-Life View. An ordained PCA minister leads each RUF while actively working to accomplish goals in these four major areas. We are strengthening the church by ministering to covenant children and by evangelizing the lost on campuses across this nation.

Reformed University Fellowship International

Reformed University Fellowship International (RUFI) is reaching out to “all nations,” sharing the Gospel of Christ and training Christian internationals to serve Him all over the globe. The hundreds of students involved in RUFI are from at least 40 different countries. Some of these countries are restricted or closed, prohibiting missionaries to serve there. Many of the students return to their own countries to build the Church at home. Our four RUFI campus ministers are privileged to introduce internationals to Christ. One of their goals is to help Christian internationals in their struggle to live for Christ in their own cultures.

Campus Interns

Campus interns allow a much broader outreach on the campuses. In this learning and ministering position, young men and women, all recent college graduates, work directly with a campus minister, receiving on-the-job-training
in evangelism, small group leadership, and one-to-one ministry. A planned program of biblical and theological training accompanies this practical service. After their internship with Reformed University Ministries, interns disperse into the marketplace, carrying to their future vocations and churches their deepened understanding of God’s Word and experience in His service. Truly, campus interns and other campus staff are learning to be “an instrument for noble purposes, made holy, useful to the Master and prepared to do any good work” (II Timothy 2:21).

Ministry Distinctives

Weekly large group, small groups, and one-to-one staff/student meetings provide the structure for campus ministry. Each is essential in ministering to college students. The weekly large group meeting teaches the Word in truth by Bible exposition, examination, and discussion of Scripture. Small groups focus on study, prayer, and fellowship. One-to-one meetings between students and staff members offer in-depth discipling of Christians, evangelistic encounters, and the building of trust-confidence relationships. Each of these three parts supports and strengthens the others. RUF emphasizes the development of a biblical world-and-life view. Seeing from God’s perspective is the only one that reveals the truth of any situation. As students learn to think biblically they will make a lasting difference in the Church and the world. One of the most distinctive things about the ministry of RUF is its connection to the Church. College students learn to love the Church and develop a lifelong commitment to involvement with God’s people. RUF provides a bridge for students that keeps them connected to the church as they make the transitions from home to college, and from college to work and family life.

Conferences

Summer Conference 2002 provided solid Bible exposition for equipping students to better understand and live the Christian life, with teaching, training and equipping in skills related to reaching others for Christ, and fellowship and fun in beautiful surroundings with Christians from over 60 college and university campuses. The twenty-second Summer Conference addressed the topic of Justification. The conference was held May 13-18 with 830 students and staff attending. The speakers were the Reverend Jeffrey Lancaster, from Redeemer Presbyterian Church in New Orleans, Louisiana, and the Reverend Paul Hahn, of Redeemer Presbyterian Church in Austin, Texas. Students were eager to receive God’s Word. The 2003 conference, which will address the Doctrine of Glorification, will be held May 12-17, 2003. Our speaker will be the Reverend Jean Larroux, College and Career Minister at Independent Presbyterian Church in Memphis, Tennessee.
Conferences provide activities and a relaxing atmosphere as well as a concentrated time for biblical teaching that is new to many students. This teaching is done through elective workshops, which the student may choose (two per day), small group study, prayer, and large group teaching each evening. It is a great place for students to gather at the end of a school year for clear exposition of God’s word, for prayer and discussion, and for fellowship with students from RUF groups across the United States. In addition to Summer Conference, regional Fall, Winter, and Spring conferences are held throughout the year.

Staff Training

In 2002, there were seven weeks of training for the field staff. This in-depth training is a distinctive of the ministry and provides philosophical, practical, and reflective instruction to RUF campus ministers, interns, and staff. A Foundations of Campus Ministry Conference was held in 2002 at Covenant Theological Seminary in St. Louis, Missouri, during August for those interested in learning how Reformed University Ministries does its work, whether church staff, missionary, or lay person. This year the conference will be held August 4-7, 2003 at Westminster Theological Seminary in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Growth

The year 2002 was a year of growth, as five new campus ministries were started. The new ministries are: Samford University, University of Arkansas, University of North Florida, University of Utah, and Wake Forest University. This growth placed RUF on 69 campuses nationwide, with a hope of reaching 76 total campuses in 2003. Also, we had a total of 53 interns in 2002 and 61 are expected in 2003. Reformed University Ministries continues to grow with at least seven new ministries scheduled for 2003, which are Davidson College, Colorado State University, Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Stanford University, University of Oregon, Virginia Commonwealth University, and Washington University.

Conclusion

What is the reason for this growth and excitement? God is at work! One campus minister told us, “God’s Word is alive and active. The Gospel is powerful. That is why RUF is growing . . . we seek to be faithful to God’s Word and to biblically minister to students.”

In June, 2001, the Twenty-ninth General Assembly voted overwhelmingly to make Reformed University Ministries a permanent committee of the Presbyterian Church in America. We are humbled by the confidence placed in us. Along with this trust comes a sense of added responsibility to proclaim the Gospel on college campuses across the country. We are learning our way as the newest Permanent Committee of the PCA.
God brings together students and ministers from many different walks of life to accomplish His purposes. Each person that is touched by Reformed University Ministries will, in turn, touch many other people in the course of his or her life. The Church is strengthened as students learn to love and seek out the Church, and are trained to serve as future church leaders, such as core group members for church plants and elders. One campus minister reports his joy “to watch the gospel transform so many students' lives through the teaching of God's Word as well as involvement in the [local] PCA church plant. Most students come from non-PCA backgrounds; however, over 70% of them attend [this church] weekly.” Another is grateful that “The Lord continues to give us opportunities to engage unbelieving students.” God is at work! How glorious!

**Recommendations**

1. That the General Assembly give thanks to God for the ministry of Reformed University Ministries, for its faithfulness to the Scriptures, the Reformed faith, the Great Commission, for the students reached by RUF, its staff, its Permanent and Affiliated Committee members, and for those who support the work of Reformed University Ministries through their prayers and gifts.

2. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations and Presbyteries of the Presbyterian Church in America to form Affiliated Committees on Reformed University Ministries and work together to start and fund new RUF works within their bounds.

3. That the General Assembly encourage the congregations of the Presbyterian Church in America to support the ministry of Reformed University Ministries by contributing the Partnership Shares approved by the General Assembly.

4. That the General Assembly approve the minutes of the meetings of the Committee on Reformed University Ministries for March 12, 2002, June 18, 2002 and October 1, 2002.

5. That the General Assembly receive the financial audit for Reformed University Ministries for the fiscal year ending December 31, 2002 by Carr, Riggs & Ingram, LLP.

6. That the General Assembly approve the 2004 budget of Reformed University Ministries, and note with thanksgiving the opportunities and challenges represented by the entire 2004 budget.

7. That the General Assembly receive as information the Attachment for a listing of presbyteries and their affiliated committees, campus staff, and location of ministries and the 2004 budget for the entire ministry including affiliated committees.

8. That the General Assembly reelect TE Rod S. Mays as Coordinator of Reformed University Ministries for the 2003/2004 term and that he be commended for his faithful service.

9. That the General Assembly pray for the ministry of Reformed University Ministries.
Attachment

Reformed University Ministries

The Committee on Reformed University Ministries provides support services to presbyteries whose campus ministries are affiliated with Reformed University Ministries. The presbyteries receiving services make a contribution toward their cost. Presbyteries and their affiliated committees are completely responsible for the funding of ministries within their area and for determining the budget for such ministries. Reformed University Ministries receives and disburses funds only as directed by the presbyteries and their affiliated committees.

From January 1, 2002 to December 31, 2002, Reformed University Ministries received $5,217,393 and disbursed $5,066,965 as directed by presbyteries and their affiliated committees. The funds are received for particular ministries, which are the responsibility of a presbytery as noted below. The responsible body receives an audit report of its funds. The following list gives the presbyteries and their affiliated committees, campus staff, and location of ministries receiving support services through Reformed University Ministries, and other ministries and staff affiliated with Reformed University Ministries.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRESbyteries</th>
<th>CAMPUS AND STAFF</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Alabama Joint Committee on Campus Work (Evangel, Southeast Alabama, and Warrior)</td>
<td>Auburn University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Richard Vise</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina Joint Committee on Campus Work (Calvary, Fellowship, Palmetto, and Western Carolina)</td>
<td>Samford University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mr. Tim Taylor (beginning 6/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>University of Alabama</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Billy Joseph (through 5/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Marshall Brown (beginning 6/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anderson College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mr. John Boyte</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Appalachian State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Justin Kendrick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Clemson University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Stephen Speaks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Miss Jerdone Davis (through 5/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Rick Brawner (RUFI)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>College of Charleston/ The Citadel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Berry Hudson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Furman University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev. Rob Hamby</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
University of North Carolina--
Asheville
Rev. Philip Caines (beginning 6/02)
University of North Carolina--
Charlotte
Rev. Will Faires (RUFI)
University of South Carolina
Rev. Daryl Madi
Winthrop University
Rev. Rich Lambert (through 5/02)
Mr. Jeff Ferguson (beginning 6/02)

Central Georgia Presbytery
Georgia Southern University
Rev. David Wilson
Mercer University
Rev. Colin Peters
Savannah College of Art and Design
Rev. Tom Cannon

Eastern Carolina Presbytery
North Carolina State University
Rev. Ben Inman
Wake Forest University
Rev. Kevin Teasley

Florida Joint Committee on Campus Work (Central Florida, Gulf Coast, North Florida, South Florida, and Southwest Florida)
Florida Southern College
Rev. Paul Joiner
Florida State University
Rev. J.R. Foster
University of Florida
Rev. Clif Wilcox
University of North Florida
Mr. Paul Boyd

Heartland Presbytery
University of Nebraska
Rev. Bart Moseman

James River Presbytery
University of Virginia
Rev. Greg Thompson
Washington and Lee University
Rev. John Pearson

Metro New York Presbytery
New York University
Rev. Vito Aiuto
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mississippi Joint Committee on Campus Work (Covenant, Grace, Mississippi Valley and Southeast Louisiana)</th>
<th>Mississippi/W. Tennessee/Louisiana Area</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mr. James “Bebo” Elkin</td>
<td>Mr. James “Bebo” Elkin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Sara Ellen Allbritton</td>
<td>Mrs. Sara Ellen Allbritton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belhaven College</td>
<td>Belhaven College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Corey Pelton (through 5/02)</td>
<td>Rev. Corey Pelton (through 5/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Tim Udouj (beginning 6/02)</td>
<td>Mr. Tim Udouj (beginning 6/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delta State University</td>
<td>Delta State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Josh Martin</td>
<td>Rev. Josh Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisiana State University</td>
<td>Louisiana State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Keith Berger</td>
<td>Rev. Keith Berger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi College</td>
<td>Mississippi College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Joey Wright</td>
<td>Rev. Joey Wright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi State University</td>
<td>Mississippi State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Ricky Jones</td>
<td>Rev. Ricky Jones</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Arkansas</td>
<td>University of Arkansas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Memphis</td>
<td>University of Memphis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Harris Green (through 5/02)</td>
<td>Mr. Harris Green (through 5/02)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miss Casey Coleman</td>
<td>Miss Casey Coleman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Mississippi</td>
<td>University of Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Les Newsom</td>
<td>Rev. Les Newsom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Southern Mississippi</td>
<td>University of Southern Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Clint Wilcke</td>
<td>Rev. Clint Wilcke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Tennessee – Martin</td>
<td>University of Tennessee – Martin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Nathan Tircuit</td>
<td>Rev. Nathan Tircuit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missouri Presbytery</td>
<td>Missouri Presbytery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Missouri</td>
<td>University of Missouri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Chad Brewer</td>
<td>Rev. Chad Brewer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North Georgia Presbytery</td>
<td>North Georgia Presbytery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emory University</td>
<td>Emory University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Georgia</td>
<td>University of Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Rob Edwards</td>
<td>Rev. Rob Edwards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Jeff Thompson (RUFI)</td>
<td>Rev. Jeff Thompson (RUFI)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Northern California Presbytery</td>
<td>Northern California Presbytery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Utah</td>
<td>University of Utah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Mike Howard</td>
<td>Rev. Mike Howard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Presbytery</td>
<td>Pacific Presbytery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of California-Santa Barbara</td>
<td>University of California-Santa Barbara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Geoff Shaw</td>
<td>Rev. Geoff Shaw</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pacific Northwest Presbytery</td>
<td>Pacific Northwest Presbytery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>University of Washington</td>
<td>University of Washington</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. Ed Dunnington</td>
<td>Rev. Ed Dunnington</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Potomac Presbytery

Towson University
Mr. Steven Badorf
University of Maryland – College Park
Rev. Steve Marusich

Southern New England Presbytery

Brown University
Rev. Eric Molicki
Harvard University
Rev. Glenn Hoburg
Miss Beth Dodson (through 5/02)
Rhode Island School of Design
Rev. Eric Molicki
Yale University
Rev. Tom Morrison (through 5/02)
Rev. Preston Graham (beginning 6/02)

Southwest Joint Committee on Campus Work (North Texas, South Texas and Southwest)

Southwest Area
Rev. Ronnie Rowe
Baylor University
Rev. Tom Gibbs (through 5/02)
Rev. Pete Hatton (beginning 6/02)
New Mexico State University
Mr. Shaynor Newsome (beginning 6/02)
Rice University
Rev. Pat Roach
Southern Methodist University
Rev. David Rea
Texas A&M University
Rev. John Ferguson
Texas Christian University
Rev. Dustin Salter
Texas Technological University
Rev. Marc Corbett
University of Arizona
Rev. Dennis Hermerding
University of Oklahoma
Rev. Doug Serven
University of Texas – Austin
Rev. Bill Boyd
Rev. Derick McDonald (RUFI)
University of Tulsa
Rev. John Knorr

Susquehanna Valley Presbytery

Millersville University
Rev. Tom Becker
Tennessee Joint Committee on Campus Work (Nashville and Tennessee Valley)

- **Belmont University**
  - Rev. Kevin Twit

- **Covenant College**
  - Rev. Jed Johnston

- **Middle Tennessee State University**
  - Rev. Fritz Games

- **Tennessee Technological University**
  - Rev. Kevin Teasley (through 5/02)
  - Mr. Scott Phillips (beginning 6/02)

- **University of Tennessee-Chattanooga**
  - Rev. Jed Johnston (through 5/02)
  - Rev. Jason Little (beginning 6/02)

- **University of Tennessee – Knoxville**
  - Rev. John Stone
  - Mrs. Elizabeth Wood

- **Vanderbilt University**
  - Rev. Brian Habig

Westminster Presbytery

- **East Tennessee State University**
  - Rev. Curtis Stapleton

- **King College**
  - Rev. Curtis Stapleton

**CAMPUS INTERNS**

- Stephanie Anderson (Appalachian State University)
- Joel Andrews (University of Missouri)
- Michael Andrews (University of Tennessee–Chattanooga)
- Ada Appling (Vanderbilt University)
- Beth Archer (Vanderbilt University)
- Chuck Askew (Mississippi State University)
- Jenny Atkinson (Clemson University)
- Jennifer Baker (College of Charleston)
- Beth Barnes (Southern Methodist University)
- Bethany Boulton (Florida State University)
- Betsy Brown (Vanderbilt University)
- Susan Campbell (Florida Southern College)
- Meg Chapin (University of Texas)
- Joe Choi (University of Nebraska)
- John Craft (University of Georgia)
- Leigh Craft (University of Georgia)
- Ruth Crumplar (Auburn University)
- Chris Daniel (University of Texas)
- Gate Davis (University of Virginia)
- Abby Estes (Mississippi State University)
- Jon Frey (Delta State University)
- Tom Galpin (Florida State University)
- Abby Estes (University of South Carolina)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>University/Institution</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Laura Galt</td>
<td>University of Texas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryan Greene</td>
<td>Louisiana State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carrie Gregory</td>
<td>University of Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jill Hamilton</td>
<td>University of Florida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rich Hamlin</td>
<td>Texas A&amp;M University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ella Harr</td>
<td>Tennessee Technological University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Harris</td>
<td>College of Charleston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christine Heckel</td>
<td>University of Texas (RUF)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura Heininger</td>
<td>Louisiana State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark Holyfield</td>
<td>The Citadel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley Janovich</td>
<td>Winthrop University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank Laughlin</td>
<td>University of Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meredith Leachman</td>
<td>Texas Christian University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leslie Logan</td>
<td>University of Georgia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheryl Mercer</td>
<td>University of South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryan Miller</td>
<td>Middle Tennessee State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summer Oakes</td>
<td>Emory University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Ouimette</td>
<td>Middle Tennessee State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kristie Perkins</td>
<td>University of South Carolina</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Courtney Preston</td>
<td>Auburn University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Richter</td>
<td>Vanderbilt University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lisa Riley</td>
<td>University of Tennessee–Chattanooga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolyn Roche</td>
<td>Clemson University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley Ross</td>
<td>Mississippi State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annie Sickels</td>
<td>University of Washington</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryan Swindell</td>
<td>Mississippi State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Taylor</td>
<td>Texas A&amp;M University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker Tenent</td>
<td>University of Mississippi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonnie Thurmond</td>
<td>Southern Methodist University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex Watlington</td>
<td>Mercer University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine Weaver</td>
<td>Texas Christian University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Winterburn</td>
<td>Clemson University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Britton Wood</td>
<td>University of Tennessee – Knoxville</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlton Wynne</td>
<td>Southern Methodist University</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Reformed University Ministries**

**Coordinator of Campus Ministries**
Dr. Rod Mays

**Assistant to the Coordinator**
Mrs. Ann Shearer

**Intern and Training Administrator**
Mr. Jonathan Vaughn

**Intern Recruiter/Event Coordinator**
Mrs. Samantha Mohlenhoff

**Administrative Assistant**
Ms. Rhoda Huffines (through 12/02)

**Development Assistant**
Miss Mary Beth Harrison

**Development Assistant**
Mrs. Bonnie Standridge

**Development Assistant (Accounting Manager)**
Mr. Van Hoyt
### REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES

For Information Only

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
<th>2003</th>
<th>2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>INCOME</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions - Affiliated Committees</td>
<td>2,384,146</td>
<td>3,090,107</td>
<td>3,342,746</td>
<td>4,102,312</td>
<td>4,760,568</td>
<td>5,637,811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions - International Staff</td>
<td>49,316</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>18,455</td>
<td>19,350</td>
<td>20,000</td>
<td>20,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions - Campus Staff</td>
<td>100,235</td>
<td>100,717</td>
<td>94,130</td>
<td>64,610</td>
<td>74,367</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contributions - Campus Interns</td>
<td>40,246</td>
<td>115,117</td>
<td>106,191</td>
<td>196,419</td>
<td>303,065</td>
<td>370,648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenues - M-at-L, Conferences &amp; Projects</td>
<td>80,310</td>
<td>100,000</td>
<td>71,235</td>
<td>80,567</td>
<td>91,394</td>
<td>80,394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenues - Conferences</td>
<td>57,256</td>
<td>37,567</td>
<td>31,841</td>
<td>40,819</td>
<td>63,481</td>
<td>60,481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest Income</td>
<td>22,000</td>
<td>22,000</td>
<td>22,000</td>
<td>22,000</td>
<td>22,000</td>
<td>22,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Transfers from MNA</td>
<td>308,239</td>
<td>398,135</td>
<td>490,193</td>
<td>593,693</td>
<td>618,193</td>
<td>652,393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOTAL INCOME</strong></td>
<td>4,257,525</td>
<td>5,279,612</td>
<td>5,842,425</td>
<td>7,259,841</td>
<td>7,788,262</td>
<td>8,969,080</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
<th>2003</th>
<th>2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>EXPENSES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Ministry</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Area Assistance:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personnel - Area Assistance - Coordinator</td>
<td>74,611</td>
<td>119,625</td>
<td>117,627</td>
<td>123,551</td>
<td>129,416</td>
<td>135,813</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personel - AA Other than Coordinator</td>
<td>110,305</td>
<td>164,598</td>
<td>165,738</td>
<td>155,741</td>
<td>227,476</td>
<td>271,454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conferences/Telephone/Travel</td>
<td>41,538</td>
<td>51,199</td>
<td>31,841</td>
<td>40,819</td>
<td>63,481</td>
<td>75,113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Ministries</td>
<td>5,509</td>
<td>7,127</td>
<td>7,765</td>
<td>5,986</td>
<td>17,313</td>
<td>15,696</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>5,891</td>
<td>13,685</td>
<td>11,497</td>
<td>11,637</td>
<td>23,621</td>
<td>18,788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sub-Total</td>
<td>237,054</td>
<td>356,234</td>
<td>334,467</td>
<td>337,733</td>
<td>461,306</td>
<td>516,863</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Support Services:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personnel</td>
<td>102,490</td>
<td>153,949</td>
<td>158,771</td>
<td>181,671</td>
<td>191,983</td>
<td>228,561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Postage/Printing</td>
<td>21,552</td>
<td>20,632</td>
<td>28,513</td>
<td>35,246</td>
<td>31,622</td>
<td>38,958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rent</td>
<td>36,863</td>
<td>34,988</td>
<td>34,658</td>
<td>33,436</td>
<td>38,316</td>
<td>38,316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Service Contracts</td>
<td>12,071</td>
<td>22,490</td>
<td>26,307</td>
<td>48,300</td>
<td>36,148</td>
<td>37,958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>4,640</td>
<td>11,480</td>
<td>23,871</td>
<td>48,566</td>
<td>48,808</td>
<td>63,048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sub-Total</td>
<td>177,616</td>
<td>243,538</td>
<td>272,119</td>
<td>347,218</td>
<td>346,878</td>
<td>406,838</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Training</td>
<td>33,715</td>
<td>34,365</td>
<td>25,199</td>
<td>23,596</td>
<td>49,035</td>
<td>44,935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advancement</td>
<td>91,166</td>
<td>22,360</td>
<td>59,912</td>
<td>44,492</td>
<td>109,367</td>
<td>44,035</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Assembly</td>
<td>1,012</td>
<td>4,564</td>
<td>4,349</td>
<td>11,079</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>25,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Permanent Committee</td>
<td>603</td>
<td>5,465</td>
<td>4,249</td>
<td>11,079</td>
<td>25,000</td>
<td>25,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sub-Total</td>
<td>126,496</td>
<td>61,185</td>
<td>94,824</td>
<td>79,168</td>
<td>190,520</td>
<td>121,289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total General Ministry</strong></td>
<td>541,166</td>
<td>660,957</td>
<td>701,410</td>
<td>764,119</td>
<td>998,705</td>
<td>1,044,990</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ministry-at-Large</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summer Conference</td>
<td>115,761</td>
<td>97,373</td>
<td>129,025</td>
<td>145,067</td>
<td>143,798</td>
<td>160,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Missions Projects</td>
<td>28,321</td>
<td>71,848</td>
<td>40,545</td>
<td>33,605</td>
<td>84,513</td>
<td>80,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Ministry-at-Large</strong></td>
<td>144,082</td>
<td>169,221</td>
<td>169,571</td>
<td>178,412</td>
<td>228,383</td>
<td>240,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campus Ministries</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Affiliated Committees</td>
<td>2,106,433</td>
<td>2,893,861</td>
<td>3,351,288</td>
<td>4,020,235</td>
<td>4,760,568</td>
<td>5,637,811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>International Staff</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campus Interns</td>
<td>461,472</td>
<td>606,984</td>
<td>803,591</td>
<td>966,282</td>
<td>806,078</td>
<td>1,011,051</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mississippi Affiliated Committee</td>
<td>570,910</td>
<td>615,317</td>
<td>711,085</td>
<td>790,418</td>
<td>818,134</td>
<td>840,000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**TOTAL GENERAL MINISTRY**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>1999</th>
<th>2000</th>
<th>2001</th>
<th>2002</th>
<th>2003</th>
<th>2004</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>MINISTRY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Summer Conference</strong></td>
<td>115,761</td>
<td>97,373</td>
<td>129,025</td>
<td>145,067</td>
<td>143,798</td>
<td>160,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Missions Projects</strong></td>
<td>28,321</td>
<td>71,848</td>
<td>40,545</td>
<td>33,605</td>
<td>84,513</td>
<td>80,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Ministry-at-Large</strong></td>
<td>144,082</td>
<td>169,221</td>
<td>169,571</td>
<td>178,412</td>
<td>228,383</td>
<td>240,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Campus Ministries</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Affiliated Committees</strong></td>
<td>2,106,433</td>
<td>2,893,861</td>
<td>3,351,288</td>
<td>4,020,235</td>
<td>4,760,568</td>
<td>5,637,811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>International Staff</strong></td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
<td>33,329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Campus Interns</strong></td>
<td>461,472</td>
<td>606,984</td>
<td>803,591</td>
<td>966,282</td>
<td>806,078</td>
<td>1,011,051</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Mississippi Affiliated Committee</strong></td>
<td>570,910</td>
<td>615,317</td>
<td>711,085</td>
<td>790,418</td>
<td>818,134</td>
<td>840,000</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix N

RIDGE HAVEN REPORT
TO THE THIRTY-FIRST GENERAL ASSEMBLY
OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN AMERICA

Ridge Haven exists as a camp, conference, retreat center, and residential community to proclaim the gospel to the lost, nurture God’s people in the truth of God’s word, and provide a place of rest, refuge, and renewal so that God is glorified and God’s people are challenged and equipped for service and ministry in His kingdom. – The Ridge Haven Purpose Statement

Introduction

Ridge Haven is privileged to be part of the Presbyterian Church In America! Ridge Haven is thankful for those who have prayed, those who have helped to meet our financial need, those who have supported its ministries with their attendance and participation, and for the Lord’s sovereign blessing in drawing many to a saving knowledge of Jesus Christ, many to a renewed relationship with Jesus Christ, and many to growth in grace and the knowledge of Jesus Christ.

In 2002 . . .

Those who supported Ridge Haven ministries with their attendance and participation were . . .

- 1,016 campers
- 573 conference participants
- From 20 different states

Those who used Ridge Haven facilities and other services in addition to our campers and conference participants were . . .

- 1 committee/agency
- 5 WIC groups
- 5 presbyteries or presbytery groups
- 66 individual churches
- 6,176 individuals (including para-PCA groups such as Campus Outreach, and 124 different families)

Those who financially helped to meet our need were . . .

- 405 of the PCA’s 1,498 churches (27%)
- 21 WIC and other groups
- 126 individuals
Ridge Haven provided ministries and services including...

- 5 summer junior camps
- 6 summer junior high camps
- 3 summer senior high camps
- The Year End Blast (winter ski retreat) for junior high and senior high students
- The YoWAW Conference (senior high students and youth pastors, leaders, and workers)
- The Love Life Marriage Seminar
- The Covenant Seminary co-sponsored Covenant Family Conference
- Two Keenager Bible Conferences for senior adults
- Facilities and services for committees and agencies, WIC groups, MOC groups, churches, presbyteries, families, and individual use
- A four-sub-division residential community with 31 existing homes. In 2002, two additional homes were also under construction.

The Lord gave great blessings borne witness to by many...

- Other than the day that God first filled me with His Holy Spirit, I have never been so free, so satisfied, and so consumed with the fullness of God. Everything about this Conference has been amazing. – Adult leader, YoWAW, February 2003
- A terrific way to nurture family bonds. Better than Disney! My kids rate it as the best vacation. Outstanding, loving staff set in God’s awesome creation. – Covenant Family Conference, August 2002
- This has been the greatest family vacation we have taken. Not only do we have great fellowship with other Christians and learn about Christ, we spend precious time with our children. Thank you Ridge Haven. – Covenant Family Conference, August 2002
- We were blessed greatly by the messages and Bible studies and are looking forward to next year. – Keenager Conference I, October 2002
- This week has been a spiritual revival for me. The word has been faithfully taught. The music has been an inspiration! This has been so much more than a vacation. How can I say more? – Keenager Conference II, October 2002
- I was saved about two months ago. My wife was saved since she was a child. My life has changed so much in the last two months. All my prayers have been answered. This Seminar has answered more than half of them. It is only 1:25 p.m. Saturday. I can’t wait until we meet at 1:30. – Love Life, 2002
Even after 46 years of a good marriage, the Love Life Seminar reminded us of rekindling the loving touch of our honeymoon days. This Seminar has it all! Thank you. – Love Life 2002

- Thank you for a great Center and Conference grounds! Excellent conference; best in four years. – MTW Summer HMA Conference, 2002

- Great week of spiritual renewal, rest, and family fun. – MTW Summer HMA Conference, 2002

- We had a dream for many years of living in a log home in the North Carolina Mountains. We never dreamed we could find a place as wonderful as Ridge Haven. You cannot find nicer Christian neighbors anywhere. – New Ridge Haven resident

IN 2003...

Ridge Haven will celebrate its 25th anniversary (We invite you and hope you will join us for a special day of celebration, Saturday, September 6.)

Our greatest desires are...

- To be a more useful tool to the King and Head of the Church in the extension of his kingdom.
- To expand our ministries, add new facilities, and broaden our resources for greater glory to the King and Head of the Church.
- To render greater service to the Presbyterian Church In America.

Our greatest obstacles are...

- Lack of Partnership Share support.
- Discouragement from our brethren who say Ridge Haven is too far away to use our services and who do not therefore include Ridge Haven in their giving.
- Churches and pastors who don’t think to pass on Ridge Haven information and materials to members of their congregations unless they are personally interested in the Ridge Haven ministry being promoted.
- Candidates being accepted for ordination, both on the congregation and presbytery levels, who don’t know about and/or care little about the Assembly’s Committees and Agencies (including Ridge Haven), what they do, their needs, or their value.
- Misinformed church leaders who think, “Ridge Haven doesn’t need our support.”
Our greatest hopes are . . .

- Members and leaders in the denomination who will give a functional and practical recognition of and who will participate in the PCA’s “connectionalism” on the presbytery and/or assembly level.
- The denominational education of our members and leaders resulting in a change in the attitude that will allow Ridge Haven to overcome its greatest obstacles.

We ask you to join us in praying for . . .

- 1,000 summer camp registrations.
- An Acts 16:31 camper response rate of 15%.
- 8,500 guests.
- Improvement of partnership share participation to 35%.
- Receipt of the necessary funds for completion of the North Carolina-mandated water system upgrades ($122,645 of the requested $300,000 is still needed).
- Our ability to communicate and present Ridge Haven effectively to all the churches and people of the PCA through appropriate literature, our website, and our General Assembly presentations.
- Revival and a powerful outpouring of the Holy Spirit on the PCA.

RECOMMENDATIONS

1. That the 2002 Audit, the Auditor’s Management Letter, and the Administrator’s Response to the Management Letter be approved.
2. That the Ridge Haven 2004 budget be approved.
3. That Sunday, February 8, 2004, be approved as Ridge Haven Sunday.
4. That the minutes of September 16-17, 2002; December 3, 2002; January 27-28, 2003; and May 7-8, 2003 be approved.
ERRATA FOR MINUTES OF THE 30\textsuperscript{TH} GENERAL ASSEMBLY 2002:

p. 45 Randy Pemberton, Sherwood Shores Chapel in Gordonville, TX, North Texas Presbytery, should be listed as a TE instead of an RE

p. 301 Text given for Overture 35 is incorrect. Correct text is:

\textbf{OVERTURE 35 from Ascension Presbytery (to AC) “Clarify Relationship of Separately Incorporated Agencies to Assembly”}

\textbf{Whereas,} numerous questions have arisen as to the nature of the relationship between the corporations of the committees, agencies, and boards of the General Assembly with the courts of the PCA; and

\textbf{Whereas,} this confusion may give the impression that things are not being done decently and in order; and

\textbf{Whereas,} these questions certainly have the potential for sowing confusion and discord among the Church;

\textbf{Therefore be it resolved} that the Presbytery of the Ascension overtures the 30th General Assembly, asking it to task the Constitutional Business Committee or Committee on Administration (whichever is appropriate) to bring to the 31st General Assembly a report (with recommendations if necessary) clarifying the civil and especially the ecclesiastical relationships of the various corporations of the committees, agencies, and boards of the General Assembly to the courts of the Presbyterian Church in America.

p. 321 Some copies of the Minutes had an incorrect set of pages bound at page 321. In those copies, pages 225-256 were duplicated and pages 321-352 were missing. [Contact the Stated Clerk’s Office at 678-825-1000 for a correct copy of pages 321-352.]

p. 425 Last column heading on right should say 2002-2003 instead of 1999-2000
PART V
INDEX

- A -

ADJOURNMENT 31-69, p. 270

ADMINISTRATION (AC)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Budget</td>
<td>Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Committee of Commissioners’ Report</td>
<td>31-43, p. 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overture 8</td>
<td>31-43, III, 10, p. 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overture 16</td>
<td>31-43, III, 10a, p. 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overture 17</td>
<td>31-43, III, 11, p. 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overture 28</td>
<td>31-43, III, 18, p. 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Partnership Shares</td>
<td>Appendix C, Attachment D, p. 395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Permanent Committee Report</td>
<td>Appendix C, p. 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Response to 30th GA Overture 35</td>
<td>31-43, III, 13, p. 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Response to 30th GA Motion Referred to AC</td>
<td>31-43, III, 17, p. 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strategic Plan</td>
<td>Appendix C, Attachment A, p. 300; See also 31-43, III, 1-3, p. 137-138</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

APEALS 31-35, II, p. 93; See also JUDICIAL CASES

APPOINTMENTS 31-5, p. 48; See also ELECTIONS

Recording Clerks, Assistant Parliamentarians, etc.

ARCHIVES See HISTORICAL CENTER

ASKINGS See PARTNERSHIP SHARE

AUDITORS & AUDIT REPORTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Firm</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Capin, Crouse &amp; Co. (for MNA, MTW)</td>
<td>31-43, III, 7, p. 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(for PCAF)</td>
<td>31-37, III, 1, p. 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(for RBI)</td>
<td>31-41, II-III, 3, p. 132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carr, Riggs &amp; Ingram LLP (for RUM)</td>
<td>31-43, III, 7, p. 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazlett, Lewis, and Bieter, PLLC (for CC)</td>
<td>31-25, III, 5, p. 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humes and Barrington (for CTS)</td>
<td>31-42, III, 4, p. 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robins, Eskew &amp; Farmer (for AC, CE&amp;P)</td>
<td>31-43, III, 7, p. 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Wayne Kevitt, CPA] (for RH)</td>
<td>31-40, III, 1, p. 130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- B -

BCO See BOOK OF CHURCH ORDER

BELZ, RE JOEL 31-4, p. 47

BETHANY CHRISTIAN SERVICES 31-29, III, 6, p. 80

Appendix H, p. 454, 467, 474
INDEX

BILLS AND OVERTURES
Minority Reports
  Overture 4 31-57, III, 3a, p. 176
  Overture 8 and 16 31-57, III, 6, p. 190
  Overture 17 31-57, III, 8, p. 194
  Overture 23 31-57, III, 1, p. 171
Partial Report 31-18, p. 67; 31-53, p. 157
Report 31-18, p. 67; 31-53, p. 157; 31-57, p. 168
Response to Personal Resolution 31-57, III, 16, p. 211
BOARD OF DIRECTORS’ MINUTES (PCA) Appendix B, p. 276

BOOK OF CHURCH ORDER (BCO)
  Amendments Enacted 31-11, p. 50
  Amendments Proposed See list inside front cover 31-57, III, 14, p. 205
  Point of Order 31-11, p. 50
  Protest 31-59, p. 213

BUDGETS 31-43, III, 4, p. 138; Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 335
  Administration Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 335
  Approvals 31-43, III, 4, p. 138
  Building (PCA) Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 339
  Christian Education Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 342
  Covenant College Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 348
  Covenant Theological Seminary Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 352
  Mission to North America Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 355
  Mission to the World Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 359
  PCA Foundation Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 370
  PCA Retirement and Benefits, Inc. Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 375
  Reformed University Ministries Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 379
  Ridge Haven Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 383

BYLAWS CHANGES
  Article VI.1 31-41, III, 6, p. 132; Appendix L, p. 580

- C -

CAO COMPENSATION STUDY GUIDELINES 31-43, III, 5, p. 139
CARA, ROBERT (ARP Delegate) 31-24, p. 69

CHAPLAIN MINISTRIES
  Report on MNA Chaplain Ministries Appendix H, p. 454
  Presbyterian and Reformed Joint Commission 31-29, III, 8, p. 81
  Report of MNA Permanent Committee Appendix H, p. 438
  Roster Appendix H, Attachment C, p. 476

605
CHRISTIAN EDUCATION AND PUBLICATIONS (CE&P)

Budget  Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 342
Committee of Commissioners’ Report  31-34, p. 90
Mercy Ministry Conference (Joint w/ MNA)  31-34, III, 10, p. 92;
                      Appendix D, p. 399
Permanent Committee Report  Appendix D, p. 396
WIC Love Gift  Appendix D, p. 403
CHRISTMAS OFFERING  See SPECIAL OFFERINGS
CHURCH PLANTING  Appendix H, p. 438 (specifically p. 442);
                      Appendix I, p. 520
CHURCHES ADDED in 2002  31-15, p. 62
CHURCHES LOST in 2002  31-15, p. 62

COMMUNICATIONS (listed in numerical order with originator and title)
1. From North Florida Presbytery (to RPR)
   “North Florida Presbytery Concerns Regarding Westminster
   Presbytery Actions”  31-16, p. 65; 31-63, VI, p. 263
2. From Moderator of General Assembly of the
   Presbyterian Church of Western Australia
   “Greetings from Presbyterian Church of Australia”  31-16, p. 66
3. From North Texas Presbytery (to MNA)
   “Counties to be included in North Texas Presbytery”
   31-16, p. 66; 31-29, III, 11, p. 84

COMPASSION MINISTRY OFFERING  See SPECIAL OFFERINGS
COMPLAINTS  31-35, II, p. 93; See also JUDICIAL CASES

CONSTITUTIONAL BUSINESS COMMITTEE (CCB)
Advice to Stated Clerk  31-56, V, p. 159, 31-56, VI, p. 166
                      Appendix A, p. 273
Constitutional Inquiries  31-56, IV, p. 159; 31-56, III, p. 167-168
First Supplemental Report  31-56, p. 164
Non-Judicial References  31-56, III, p. 159, 31-56, V, p. 166
Overtures  31-56, VI, p. 159, 31-56, IV, p. 165; 31-56, II, p. 167
Personal Resolutions  31-56, III, p. 164
Report  31-33, p. 90, 31-56, p. 158
Minority Reports
Overture 6  31-56, VI, p. 160
Overture 18  31-56, VI, p. 162
Overture 20  31-56, VI, p. 163
Overture 23  31-56, IV, p. 165
SJC Minutes Review  31-56, II, p. 159; 31-56, II, p. 164
Second Supplemental Report  31-56, p. 166

CORRECTIONS TO PREVIOUS MINUTES  Part IV, p. 603
INDEX

COVENANT COLLEGE (CC)
Agency Report
Budget
Committee of Commissioners’ Report

COVENANT THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY (CTS)
Agency Report
Budget
Committee of Commissioners’ Report

- D -
DAYS OF PRAYER
See SPECIAL DAYS OF PRAYER
DISSENTS
(none)

- E -
ECCLESIASTICAL OBSERVERS
See also FRATERNAL DELEGATES
Present
FCS – TE Martin Cameron
Corresponding
PCWA – TE Darrell B. Thatcher
ELECTIONS
Moderator
Nominating Committee Report
See also Appendix J, p. 537
ENROLLMENT OF COMMISSIONERS
ECKARDT, ROBERT (OPC Delegate)
EXCUSED COMMISSIONERS

- F -
FRATERNAL DELEGATES
See also ECCLESIASTICAL OBSERVERS
Present
ARP – TE Robert Cara
KAPC – TE James Kim
OPC – TE Robert Eckardt

- G -
GENERAL ASSEMBLY (GA)
AC General Assembly Responsibilities
Costs
Fee for 2003
Future GA Locations
See list inside front cover;
- H -

HISTORICAL CENTER (Archives)
  Report of Administrative Committee
  Appendix C, p. 289;
  Appendix C, Attachment C, p. 390

- I -

INSURANCE, ANNUITIES AND RELIEF (IAR)
  See PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc.

INTERCHURCH RELATIONS (IRC)
  Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-24, p. 69; 31-26, p. 71
  Ecclesiastical Observers and Fraternal Delegates 31-24, p. 69; 31-26, p. 71
  NAE Appendix G, III, 7, p. 435
  NAPARC 31-26, III, 3-4, p. 72; Appendix G, III, 1-6, p. 433-435;
          Appendix G, IV, 3, p. 437
  Permanent Committee Report Appendix G, p. 433

- J -

JUDICIAL CASES (listed in numerical order) 31-35, III, p. 93
2. 2001-30 Complaint Session of Third Presbyterian Church vs. Evangel Presbytery 31-35, III, p. 101
10. 2002-04 Judicial Reference from Evangel Presbytery for Adjudication Not acceded to by the SJC, See 31-35, II, p. 93
13. 2002-06 Appeal of Mr. Randall Wright vs. North California Presbytery Found out of order and withdrawn, See 31-35, II, p. 93
INDEX

JUDICIAL CASES – Continued
14. 2002-07 Complaint of RE Leland Nichols and RE Sam Couch vs. James River Presbytery
   Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
15. 2002-08 Complaint of TE Warren E. Gardner vs. North Georgia Presbytery
   Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
16. 2002-09 Appeal of TE Stuart H. Merriam vs. Tennessee Valley Presbytery
   Not complete, See 31-35, II, p. 93
17. 2002-10 Complaint of Ms. Carolyn M. Goerig vs. Pacific Northwest Presbytery
   31-35, III, p. 116
18. 2002-11 Complaint of TE Brian Abshire vs. Pacific Northwest Presbytery
   31-35, III, p. 119
19. 2002-12 Complaint of TE Warren E. Gardner vs. North Georgia Presbytery
   Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
    Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
    Not complete, See 31-35, II, p. 93
    Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
23. 2002-16 Complaint of Session of Delhi Presbyterian Church vs. Louisiana Presbytery
    Not complete, See 31-35, II, p. 93
24. 2002-17 Appeal of TE Sung K. Kim vs. Korean Capital Presbytery
    Not complete, See 31-35, II, p. 93
25. 2002-18 Complaint and Reference of TE Mark Herzor and TE Erwin Morrison vs. Philadelphia Presbytery
    Found out of order, See 31-35, II, p. 93
    Not complete, See 31-35, II, p. 93

- K -
KOREAN-AMERICAN BILINGUAL PRESBYTERY
KIM, JAMES (KAPC Delegate)
   31-29, III, 13, p. 85
   31-24, p. 69

- L -
LOVE GIFT
   Appendix D, p. 403

- M -
MERCY MINISTRY CONFERENCE
   31-34, III, 10, p. 92;
   Appendix D, p. 399
MINORITY REPORTS
    Overture 4                  31-57, III, 3a, p. 176
    Overture 6                  31-56, VI, p. 160
    Overture 8 and 16           31-57, III, 6, p. 190
    Overture 17                 31-57, III, 8, p. 194
    Overture 18                 31-56, VI, p. 162
    Overture 20                 31-56, VI, p. 163
    Overture 23                 31-56, IV, p. 165; 31-57, III, 1, p. 171

MISSION TO NORTH AMERICA (MNA)
    Budget                      Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 355
    Chaplain Ministries         Appendix H, p. 454
    Church Vitality             Appendix H, p. 462
    Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-29, p. 78
    Disaster Response           Appendix H, p. 452
    Korean-American Bilingual Presbytery 31-29, III, 13, p. 85
    Mercy Ministry Conference (Joint w/ CE&P) 31-34, III, 10, p. 92;
        Appendix D, p. 399
    Multicultural Ministries   Appendix H, p. 449
    Permanent Committee Report  Appendix H, p. 438
    Resources and Opportunities Appendix H, p. 437
    Thanksgiving Offering (Urban & Mercy Ministries) 31-29, III, 5, p. 80

MISSION TO THE WORLD (MTW)
    Budget                      Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 359
    Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-36, p. 126
    Day of Prayer                31-36, III, 3, p. 127
    List of Missionaries
        Long-term                 Appendix I, Attachment C, p. 532
        Short-term                Appendix I, Attachment D, p. 535
        Retired                   Appendix I, Attachment F, p. 536
        Staff                     Appendix I, Attachment E, p. 536
    Month of Prayer              31-36, III, 1, p. 127
    Permanent Committee Report  Appendix I, p. 520
    Provisional Presbyteries     Appendix I, Attachment B, p. 531
    Special Offering (Compassion Ministry) 31-36, III, 2, p. 127

MODERATOR
    Election and Installation, RE Joel Belz 31-4, p. 47
    Retiring Moderator, TE Joseph F. “Skip” Ryan 31-4, p. 48

MONTH OF PRAYER FOR WORLD EVANGELISM 31-36, III, 1, p. 127

MULTICULTURAL MINISTRIES (MNA) Appendix H, p. 449

- N -

NAE Appendix G, III, 7, p. 435

NAPARC 31-26, III, 3-4, p. 72; Appendix G, III, 1-6, p. 433-435;
        Appendix G, IV, 3, p. 437

NEW CHURCHES 31-15, p. 62
INDEX

NOMINATING COMMITTEE
Elections 31-51, p. 154
Meetings and Membership Appendix J, p. 537
Nominees and Floor Nominations Appendix J, p. 540; Appendix J, p. 565
Recommendation for Transition Rules 31-27, p. 77; Appendix J, p. 538
Report 31-47, p. 154; 31-51, p. 154; Appendix J, p. 537

-O-

OFFERINGS See SPECIAL OFFERINGS

OVERTURES (listed in numerical order with originator and title)
1. From Potomac Presbytery (to B&O)
   “Clarify Status of 30th General Assembly’s Statement on
   Women in Military” 31-57, III, 9, p. 195
2. From Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Selection of Moderator-in-Nomination for Following Year”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 159; and 31-57, III, 2, p. 172
3. From Chesapeake Presbytery (to B&O)
   “Women’s Military Service Not Necessarily a Basis for Discipline”
   31-57, III, 9, p. 195
4. From James River Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend Floor Nomination and Election Process”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 3a, p. 174
5. From Illiana Presbytery, Eastern Canada (to B&O, CCB)
   Presbytery, Blue Ridge Presbytery and North Florida Presbytery
   “Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3, 14-8 Regarding Subscription”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180
6. From New Jersey Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend BCO 21-4 to Specify Procedure for Handling Exceptions”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 160; and 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180
7. From South Texas Presbytery (to MNA)
   “Divide South Texas Presbytery into Two Presbyteries”
   31-29, III, 11, p. 82
8. From Mississippi Valley Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
   “Erect Ad Interim Committee on Subscription”
   31-53, p. 157 and 31-57, III, 6, p. 185
9. From Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Oversight of Temperate Language in SJC Concurring
   or Dissenting Opinions” 31-56, VI, p. 161 and 31-57, III, 10, p. 198
10. From Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
    “Amend BCO 43-2 Hearing Complaints Against
    Undebatable Reports of Judicial Commissions”
    31-56, VI, p. 161 and 31-57, III, 11, p. 201
11. From Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
    “Reporting Names of Floor Nominations”
    31-56, VI, p. 161; and 31-57, III, 7, p. 191
OVERTURES – Continued
12. From Central Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Changing Election Procedures at GA”
   31-56, VI, p. 161; and 31-57, III, 3b, p. 174
13. From Central Carolina Presbytery (to SJC, CCB)
   “Specifying When SJC Decisions Become Public”
   31-35, IV, p. 125 and 31-56, VI, p. 161
14. From Eastern Canada Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend BCO 24-3 Regarding Election of Ruling Elders and Deacons”
   31-56, VI, p. 162 and 31-57, III, 12, p. 202
15. From Central Georgia Presbytery (to MNA)
   “Divide Central Georgia Presbytery Into Two Presbyteries”
   31-29, III, 12, p. 85
16. From Western Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
   “Form Ad Interim Committee on Doctrinal Subscription”
   31-43, III, 10a, p. 140; 31-53, p. 157; and 31-57, III, 6, p. 185
17. From Nashville Presbytery (to B&O, AC)
   “Appoint Ad Interim Committee on Racism”
   31-43, III, 11, p. 140; 31-53, p. 157; and 31-57, III, 8, p. 192
18. From Covenant Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend ‘RAO’ 14-3e.5 Regarding Subscription”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 162; and 31-57, III, 5, p. 184
19. From Philadelphia Presbytery and Rocky Mountain Presbytery (to B&O)
   “Endorse Marriage Amendment to US Constitution”
   31-57, III, 13, p. 203
20. From Westminster Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend BCO 24-1 to Require Stated Clerk of General Assembly to Report All Exceptions Taken in All Presbyteries”
   31-53, p. 157; 31-56, VI, p. 162; and 31-57, III, 4b, p. 180
21. From Ascension Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend BCO 58-5 to Delete ‘Broken’ in Communion Liturgy”
   31-56, VI, p. 163 and 31-57, III, 14, p. 205
22. From the Session of Ellisville, MS PCA (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend BCO 13-1, 14-2, 23-2, 24-9 to Allow Pastors and Associate Pastors As Only TEs to Vote in Presbytery and General Assembly”
   31-56, VI, p. 163 and 31-57, III, 15, p. 208
23. From Ascension Presbytery and Western Carolina Presbytery (to B&O, CCB)
   “Amend ‘RAO’ 13-5 and 13-6 to Allow Bills and Overtures Committee to Offer Germane Amendments to Overtures and Resolutions”
   31-18, p. 67; 31-56, IV, p. 165; and 31-57, III, 1, p. 169
24. From Ascension Presbytery (to IRC)
   “Church Union”
   31-26, III, 4, p. 73
25. From Philadelphia Presbytery (to IRC)
   “Begin Church Union Conversations”
   31-26, III, 4, p. 73
OVERTURES – Continued
26. From Korean Northwest Presbytery (to MNA)
   “Forgo Forming 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries” 31-29, III, 13, p. 86
27. From Korean Eastern Presbytery (to MNA)
   “Refrain From 2nd Generation Ethnic Presbyteries” 31-29, III, 13, p. 86
28. From Missouri Presbytery (to AC)
   and Rocky Mountain Presbytery
   “Hire Conciliation Director” 31-43, III, 18, p. 147

- P -

PARLIAMENTARIANS 31-5, p. 48
PARTNERSHIP SHARES (ASKINGS) Appendix C, Attachment D, p. 395
PCA FOUNDATION (PCAF)
   Agency Report Appendix K, p. 571
   Budget Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 370
   Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-37, p. 128
PCA OFFICE BUILDING
   Building (PCA) Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 339
   Building Occupancy Cost 31-43, III, 8, p. 139
PCA RETIREMENT AND BENEFITS, INC. (RBI)
   Agency Report Appendix L, p. 575
   Budget Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 375
   Bylaws Changes 31-41, III, 6, p. 132; Appendix L, p. 580
   “RAO” Change 31-41, III, 5, p. 132
   Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-41, p. 131
   Christmas Offering for Ministerial Relief 31-41, III, 8, p. 132
PERSONAL RESOLUTIONS (listed in numerical order)
1. From TE William (Bill) Leuzinger 31-10, p. 49; 31-33, p. 90;
   31-57, III, 16, p. 211
2. From TE Peter Lillback 31-21, p. 68
3. From TE Robert D. Thacker 31-22, p. 68; 31-57, III, 4b, p. 183
   Response to 30th GA Personal Resolution 7 31-56, III, p. 164

POINT OF ORDER

PRESBYTERY BOUNDARIES
   Central Georgia Presbytery 31-31, III, 12, p. 85
   Houston Metro Presbytery 31-31, III, 11, p. 82
   Savannah River Presbytery 31-31, III, 12, p. 85
   South Texas Presbytery 31-29, III, 11, p. 82

PROTEST 31-59, p. 213

- Q -

Quorum 31-2, p. 19
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

- R -

REFORMED UNIVERSITY MINISTRIES (RUM)

Budget Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 379
Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-30, p. 88
List of Campus Ministries and Staff Appendix M, p. 592
Permanent Committee Report Appendix M, p. 588
Roster of Campus Interns Appendix M, p. 596

REPORTS

Permanent and Committees and Agencies, Special Committees and SJC
Administration Appendix C, p. 281
Christian Education and Publications Appendix D, p. 396
Covenant College Appendix E, p. 406
Covenant Theological Seminary Appendix F, p. 428
Interchurch Relations Appendix G, p. 433
Mission to North America Appendix H, p. 438
Mission to the World Appendix I, p. 520
Nominating Committee Appendix J, p. 537
PCA Foundation Appendix K, p. 571
PCA Retirement and Benefits, Inc. Appendix L, p. 575
Reformed University Ministries Appendix M, p. 588
Review of Presbytery Records 31-63, p. 214
Ridge Haven Appendix N, p. 599
Standing Judicial Committee 31-23, p. 68; 31-35, p. 92
Stated Clerk 31-11, p. 50; 31-15, p. 61; Appendix A, p. 272
Thanks 31-67, p. 266
Theological Examining Committee 31-44, p. 151

Committees of Commissioners
Administration 31-43, p. 135
Bills and Overtures 31-18, p. 67; 31-53, p. 157; 31-57, p. 168;
See BILLS AND OVERTURES
Christian Education and Publications 31-34, p. 90
Covenant College 31-25, p. 69
Covenant Theological Seminary 31-42, p. 133
Interchurch Relations 31-24, p. 69; 31-26, p. 71
Mission to North America 31-29, p. 78
Mission to the World 31-36, p. 126
PCA Foundation 31-37, p. 128
PCA Retirement and Benefits, Inc. 31-41, p. 131
Reformed University Ministries 31-30, p. 88
Ridge Haven 31-40, p. 130

RETIRED AND BENEFITS, INC. (RBI)
See PCA RETIREMENT & BENEFITS, INC.
INDEX

REVIEW OF PRESBYTERY RECORDS (RPR)
Officers Elected 31-63, V, p. 263
Report 31-63, p. 214

RIDGEC HAVEN (RH)
Agency Report Appendix N, p. 599
Budget Appendix C, Attachment B, p. 383
Committee of Commissioners’ Report 31-40, p. 130
Ridge Haven Sunday 31-40, III, 4, p. 130

RULES OF ASSEMBLY OPERATIONS (“RAO”)
13-1.6 31-41, III, 5, p. 132
13-2 31-17, p. 67
13-5d 31-18, p. 67
13-6e, 13-6f-j renumbered 31-18, p. 67
14-3e.5 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180
14-8 31-57, III, 4a, p. 180

RYAN, TE JOSEPH “SKIP” RYAN 31-4, p. 48

SMITH, TE MORTON H. (Protest) 31-59, p. 213

SPECIAL DAYS OF PRAYER:
MTW Day of Prayer 31-36, III, 3, p. 127
MTW Month of Prayer 31-36, III, 1, p. 127
Ridge Haven Sunday 31-40, III, 4, p. 130

SPECIAL OFFERINGS:
MNA Mercy Ministries 31-29, III, 5, p. 80
MTW Compassion Ministry 31-36, III, 2, p. 127
RBI Ministerial Relief 31-41, III, 8, p. 132

STANDING JUDICIAL COMMISSION (SJC)
Election of Officers 31-35, V, p. 126
Minutes (Review by CCB) 31-56, II, p. 159; 31-56, II, p. 164
SJC Manual Changes 31-23, p. 68; 31-35, IV, p. 92, 124
Partial Report 31-23, p. 68
Report 31-23, p. 68; 31-35, p. 92
Oath of Office to New Officers 31-52, p. 157
Temperate Language (from 29th GA) 31-35, IV, p. 124

STATED CLERK’S REPORT 31-11, p. 50; 31-15, p. 61; Appendix A, p. 272
BCO Votes by Presbyteries 31-11, p. 50
Churches Added to the Denomination in 2002 31-15, p. 62
Churches Lost from the Denomination in 2002 31-15, p. 62

STRATEGIC PLAN [The Future Direction of the PCA:
See also 31-43, III, 1-3, p. 137-138

615
THANKSGIVING OFFERING See SPECIAL OFFERINGS
THANKS (COMMITTEE ON)
  Appointed  31-28, p. 78
  Report  31-67, p. 266
THEOLOGICAL EXAMINING COMMITTEE  31-44, p. 151

UNION (CHURCH) See INTERCHURCH RELATIONS
  Overture 24  31-26, III, 4, p. 73
  Overture 25  31-26, III, 4, p. 73

VOTES ON BCO AMENDMENTS  31-11, p. 50

WOMEN IN MILITARY
  Overture 1  31-57, III, 9, p. 195
  Overture 3  31-57, III, 9, p. 195

WOMEN IN THE CHURCH (WIC)
  Christian Education and Publications Report  Appendix D, p. 396
  Love Gift  Appendix D, p. 403

WORSHIP SERVICES  31-1, p. 13; 31-12, p. 61; 31-48, p. 154;
  31-54, p. 157; 31-61, p. 214
QUICK REFERENCE
OF GENERAL ASSEMBLY SESSIONS
AND PARAGRAPHS IN THE MINUTES

First Session – Tuesday Evening
31-1 Assembly Called to Order and Opening Worship 13
31-2 Declaration of Quorum and Enrollment 19
31-3 Adoption of Docket 47
31-4 Election of Moderator 47
31-5 Appointment of Recording and Assistant Clerks and
   Assistant Parliamentarians 48
31-6 Constitutional Inquiry 1 from TE Randy Wilding 48
31-7 Announcements 48
31-8 Assembly Recessed 49

Second Session – Wednesday Morning
31-9 Assembly Reconvened/Docket Amendment 49
31-10 Personal Resolution 1 from TE William (Bill) Leuzinger 49
31-11 Partial Report of the Stated Clerk/Presbytery Votes on
   BCO Amendments 50
31-12 Assembly Recessed to Worship 61

Third Session – Wednesday Afternoon
31-13 Assembly Reconvened/Docket Amendment 61
31-14 Partial Report of the Review of Presbytery
   Records Committee (RPR) 61
31-15 Report of the Stated Clerk 61
31-16 Overtures and Communications Received and Referred 62
31-17 Amendment to “RAO” 67
31-18 Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on
   Bills and Overtures 67
31-19 Amendment of Docket 68
31-20 Point of Personal Privilege 68
31-21 Personal Resolution 2 from TE Peter Lillback 68
31-22 Personal Resolution 3 from TE Robert D. Thacker 68
31-23 Partial Report of the Standing Judicial Commission (SJC) 68
31-24 Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on
   Interchurch Relations (IRC) 69
MINUTES OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

31-25 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Covenant College (CC) 69
31-26 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Interchurch Relations (IRC) 71
31-27 Partial Report of the Nominating Committee (NC) 77
31-28 Appointment of Committee on Thanks 78
31-29 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Mission to North America (MNA) 78
31-30 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Reformed University Ministries (RUM) 88
31-31 Assembly Recessed 90

Fourth Session – Wednesday Evening 90
31-32 Assembly Reconvened 90
31-33 Partial Report of the Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB) 90
31-34 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Christian Education and Publications (CE&P) 90
31-35 Report of the Standing Judicial Commission (SJC) 92
31-36 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Mission to the World (MTW) 126
31-37 Committee of Commissioners on PCA Foundation (PCAF) 128
31-38 Assembly Recessed 130

Fifth Session – Thursday Morning 130
31-39 Assembly Reconvened 130
31-40 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Ridge Haven (RH) 130
31-41 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on PCA Retirement & Benefits, Inc. (RBI) 131
31-42 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Covenant Theological Seminary (CTS) 133
31-43 Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Administrative Committee (AC) 135
31-44 Report of the Theological Examining Committee (TEC) 151
31-45 Corrections to Minutes of Tuesday and Wednesday 153
31-46 Constitutional Inquiry 2 from TE Frank J. Smith 153
31-47 Docket Amendment/Partial Report of the Nominating Committee (NC) 154
31-48 Assembly Recessed to Worship 154
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Session</th>
<th>Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sixth Session – Thursday Afternoon</td>
<td>31-49   Assembly Reconvened</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-50   Point of Personal Privilege</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-51   Report of the Nominating Committee (NC)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-52   Oaths Taken by SJC Members</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-53   Partial Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-54   Assembly Recessed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seventh Session – Thursday Evening</td>
<td>31-55   Assembly Reconvened</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-56   Report of the Committee on Constitutional Business (CCB)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-57   Report of the Committee of Commissioners on Bills and Overtures</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-58   Parliamentary Inquiry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-59   Protest from TE Morton H. Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-60   Assembly Recessed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eighth Session – Friday Morning</td>
<td>31-61   Assembly Reconvened</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-62   Approval of Minutes of the Thirty-First General Assembly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-63   Report of the Review of Presbytery Records Committee (RPR)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-64   Objection from TE William S. (Will) Barker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-65   Parliamentary Inquiry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-66   Rising Vote of Thanks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-67   Report of the Committee on Thanks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-68   Excused from Part or All of the Assembly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31-69   Adjournment</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>